





THE UNIVERSITY  
OF ILLINOIS  
LIBRARY

+ 942

G7820

v. 1



The person charging this material is responsible for its return to the library from which it was withdrawn on or before the **Latest Date** stamped below.

Theft, mutilation, and underlining of books are reasons for disciplinary action and may result in dismissal from the University.

To renew call Telephone Center, 333-8400

UNIVERSITY OF ILLINOIS LIBRARY AT URBANA-CHAMPAIGN

SEP 10 1986

L161—O-1096















HISTORICAL MANUSCRIPTS COMMISSION.

---

FOURTEENTH REPORT, APPENDIX, PART VII.

---

THE  
MANUSCRIPTS  
OF  
THE MARQUIS OF ORMONDE,  
PRESERVED AT  
THE CASTLE, KILKENNY.  
VOL. I.

---

Presented to both Houses of Parliament by Command of Her Majesty.

---



LONDON:  
PRINTED FOR HER MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE,  
BY EYRE AND SPOTTISWOODE,  
PRINTERS TO THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY.

And to be purchased, either directly or through any Bookseller, from  
EYRE AND SPOTTISWOODE, EAST HARDING STREET, FLEET STREET, E.C., and  
32, ABINGDON STREET, WESTMINSTER, S.W.; or  
JOHN MENZIES & Co., 12, HANOVER STREET, EDINBURGH, and  
90, WEST NILE STREET, GLASGOW; or  
HODGES, FIGGIS & Co., LIMITED, 104, GRAFTON STREET, DUBLIN.

1895.

# CONTENTS.

	Page
Introduction.	
I. Address from Kilkenny and Tipperary to Henry VIII. -	1
II. Royal Letters - - - - -	4
III. Peers' Letters - - - - -	36
IV. Papers and Letters, 1573-1702-3 - - - - -	66
V. Letters of Colonel Audley Mervyn, 1644-1645 - - - - -	89
VI. Letters and Papers, 1651-1711 - - - - -	95
VII. Collection entitled "Verses" - - - - -	105
VIII. Documents in relation to Army in Ireland, 1598-1651 -	120
IX. Army in Ireland, 1661-1666 :—Commissions, warrants, and orders - - - - -	238
X. Army in Ireland, 1662-1682 - - - - -	348
XI. Lord Mountjoy's Account of Ordnance, Arms, and Ammunition in Ireland, 1684 - - - - -	358
XII. Army in Ireland, 1684-1686 - - - - -	398



PRINTED FOR HER MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE  
BY HENRY AND SONS, STATIONERS, 10, ABINGDON STREET, LONDON, E.C. 4.  
AND TO BE HAD OF THE BOOKSELLERS, STATIONERS, AND PRINTERS, IN THE VARIOUS PARTS OF THE UNITED KINGDOM.  
JOHN MENZIES & CO., 10, ABINGDON STREET, LONDON, E.C. 4.  
ROBERT NISBET & CO., 10, ABINGDON STREET, LONDON, E.C. 4.



942  
G7820  
v. 1

## INTRODUCTION.

THE portions of the Ormonde archives\* included in this volume extend from the sixteenth to the eighteenth century, and may be noticed in the order in which they are here printed.

I. The earliest of the documents is a "certificate" or address,† in 1543, from Anglo-Irish "gentlemen possessioners," and ecclesiastical dignitaries of Kilkenny, Tipperary, and Waterford, in commendation of James, Earl of Ormonde, then absent from Ireland. The writers extol the earl's exertions against the native Irish, his great attachment to the King, and dilate on the many benefits conferred by him on loyal English subjects. "He helpeth," they write, "to bring up, at his charges, their children after the English sort, and commonly rideth in his saddle with his servants, appointed after the fashion of England. He enforceth to his power, wherever he ruleth, the inhabitants of the same to obey your Majesty's writs . . . he extirpeth and extinguisheth sundry the Irish laws, customs and usages to his power; he peopleth his possessions, as far as lieth in him, with men of English sort, manners, and conditions."

The certificate is on parchment of large size. At foot of it are many signatures and seals, including those of the Archbishop of Cashel, the Bishops of Waterford and Ossory, as well as of the chief magistrates of towns in Kilkenny and Tipperary.

II. The collection entitled "Royal letters"‡ opens with a despatch of 1551, from Edward VI. and his Council to Thomas Earl of Ormonde. This is followed by letters and documents of Philip and Mary, James I., Charles I., Queen Henrietta Maria, Charles II., and James, Duke of York, subsequently James II. Some of these letters are of the time when the royal family of England were in exile on the continent. After the Restoration period there are letters here from Charles II. and his brother

\* Notices of other portions of these archives appeared in the second, third, fourth, sixth, seventh, eighth, ninth, and tenth reports of this Commission.

† See pages 1-4.

‡ See pages 4-36.

James, and letters of condolence from the former and Queen Catherine to the Duke of Ormonde on the decease of his distinguished son Thomas Earl of Ossory, in 1680. The collection ends with warrants and orders from Queen Anne.

III. Peers' letters : \* Of these the earliest are from Thomas Earl of Sussex, 1573, Walter Earl of Essex, 1573, and Robert Earl of Essex, 1599. Among the writers of the letters here in the first half of the seventeenth century were Richard Boyle Earl of Cork, George Abbot, Archbishop of Canterbury, Emer MacMahon, Roman Catholic Bishop of Clogher, John Bramhall, Bishop of Derry, the Earl of Thomond, and Lord Taaffe. There is also a fragment of a letter which Henry Cromwell, while in Dublin, addressed to the Marchioness of Ormonde. Of later dates in this section are letters from English peers and from members of the peerage of Ireland.

IV. The documents calendared in our fourth section† include letters and papers connected with Ireland in the reigns of Elizabeth, James I., Charles I., Charles II., and James II.

Some of these papers supply information on the complicated and protracted legal contentions between James I., Walter, Earl of Ormonde, and Richard Preston. The King was much attached to Preston, created him a peer of Scotland, under the title of Baron of Dingwall, and arranged a marriage for him with Elizabeth Butler, sole child and heir of Thomas, the aged Earl of Ormonde. After the death of the latter, Sir Walter Butler, who succeeded to the earldom, took measures to secure the rights of his young grandson, James Butler, as the next male heir. To terminate the controversies and suits which thus arose, and to "prevent the wasting and decaying of the great " and large possessions of the ancient and noble family " of Ormonde, the King, with the aid of the judges in England, undertook to act as arbitrator and the parties were bound by a legal instrument to accept his decision under a penalty of one hundred thousand pounds. The terms of the decision by the King, in October 1618, were opposed by Earl Walter as unjust to his grandson, and he suffered long imprisonment for his "obstinate

---

\* See pages 36-66.

† See pages 86-89.



refusal" to "accomplish the award." Earl Walter's grandson eventually became the first Duke of Ormonde.

From a letter in Latin, addressed by James I. to the Doge of Venice, it would appear that Lord Dingwall, at one time, contemplated entering the service of that State as commander of an English military force.

In a dispatch here from Lord Salisbury and the Lords of the Council at London, we find special reference to Kilkenny Castle. "It is," they wrote, "one of the ancientest houses of the Earl [of Ormonde] and the chiefest seat of that place, which his Majesty hath good reason to respect." The latest paper in this section is in relation to an "Irish lecture," for which, it was alleged, lands had been settled on Trinity College, Dublin, by Sir Turlogh O'Neill.

V. Audley Mervyn's letters. Mervyn obtained lands in Ulster under the "Plantation" arrangements for that province. As member for Tyrone in the Parliament at Dublin in 1640 he took a leading part in the movement for the impeachment of the Lord Chancellor and others. During the hostilities of 1641 in Ulster, Mervyn obtained a commission as colonel of a British regiment employed there, and was entrusted by Ormonde with the governorship of Londonderry. From that town the letters \* before us were dated in 1644-5. They contain many references to persons and affairs known to the writer, and are the only specimens hitherto published of Mervyn's correspondence.

VI. Letters and papers, 1651-1711.† Amongst these are letters of Charles II., Queen Henrietta Maria, Morley, Bishop of Winchester, commissioners of subsidy, mayors, sheriffs, and Protestant bishops in Ireland, John Wilson, recorder of Londonderry, Charles Willoughby, M.D., and communications addressed to the second Duke of Ormonde. A catalogue in chronological order, with extracts from the most important of these documents is given at pages 95-97.

VII. In the collection named "Verses"‡ are Latin, English, and French anagrams, chronograms, elegies, epigrams, epitaphs and satires, mainly on persons who had relations with Ireland. There are laudatory effusions on Charles I., Ormonde, and the

\* See pages 89-95.

† See pages 95-105.

‡ See pages 105-120.

royalists with invectives against Cromwell and his followers. There is also a large pictorial address in Latin verse, presented to Ormonde on his coming to Kilkenny to negotiate for peace with the Irish Confederates. The address is ornamented with coloured drawings emblematical of the matters referred to in it.

The decease of Ormonde's son, Thomas, Earl of Ossory, in 1680, formed the theme of some of the productions before us. A letter is here extant addressed to Ormonde by Thomas Flatman, whose "Pindarique ode" on the death of Ossory appeared at London in 1681. The Duke, it is stated, having read this ode, sent a diamond ring of great value as a present to the author. Flatman, in his letter before us, expresses his deep gratitude to Ormonde for his "unexpected princely favour," and refers to Ossory as the "glory and delight of the English nation."

VIII. Documents in relation to army in Ireland :\* This valuable and unique set of original papers supplies new information on the army in Ireland, and the persons and affairs in connexion with it from 1598 to 1651. There are here muster rolls of the regiments, with the names of the officers and their ranks. In some cases the names of soldiers are given as well as of the localities where they were stationed and of the services on which they were employed. Rates of pay, memoranda of arms, horses, and clothing are also carefully entered.

Minute details appear here of the military measures in 1642-3 for the protection of the city of Dublin. Particulars are given of the forces stationed in each street and locality, the houses assigned to officers, the points at which special guards and sentries were placed, and various other matters connected with the military arrangements. Among the officers named in these papers was Algernon Sydney, whose biographers have given little information as to his movements in Ireland.

The army documents before us extend from 1641 to the time of Ormonde's withdrawal from Ireland after his treaty with the commissioners of the Parliament of England in 1647.

These documents are here followed by others of the same class in connexion with the forces in Ireland from the time immediately

---

\* See pages 120-238.



subsequent to Ormonde's return there as Viceroy in 1648 till he departed in 1650.

IX. In this section\* are calendared the contents of the Duke of Ormonde's register of military commissions, warrants, and orders issued by him, as Viceroy, from 1661-2 to 1666. This register supplies precise information not elsewhere extant in relation to military administration in Ireland in the time to which it belongs. In addition to the particulars of the commissions, appointments, warrants, orders, and their dates, there are petitions, numerous entries on the movements of officers and soldiers, rates of pay, supplies of arms and clothing.

During part of the time included in the register the government in Ireland was administered by Ormonde's eldest son, Thomas Butler, Earl of Ossory, and his official acts in relation to the army are entered here. The contents of the register do not in the manuscript stand in regular order as to dates, but they are now presented in print in chronological sequence.

X. In connexion with the army of Charles II. in Ireland, we have† a list, dated 5th May 1662, of captains, lieutenants, ensigns, cornets, and corporals, with particulars of the numbers of soldiers and their stations. There are also here a return made in July 1662 of the officers of the King's regiment of guards; a list prepared in 1663 of officers received into the army in Ireland subsequently to 1662, and a letter of 1682 from officers of Ormonde's regiment of guards to his secretary Henry Gascoigne, who befriended Richard Steele in his early years.

XI. The manuscript‡ by Sir William Stewart, first Viscount Mountjoy, is his official return, as master of the ordnance in Ireland, in relation to the ordnance and munitions of war in his charge on 25th March 1684. They consisted of cannon, carbines, muskets, pistols, grenades, powder, ball, match, sulphur, saltpetre, with instruments of various kinds, iron and timber-work, tents, waggons, harness for horses and oxen, and various articles for artillery and other military requirements.

The places for which returns are entered in Lord Mountjoy's manuscript are as follow:—Athlone, Bantry, Carlow, Carrickfergus, Charlemont, Charles-fort, Cork, Crookhaven, Culmore,

\* See pages 238-348.

† See pages 348-358.

‡ See pages 358-397.

Drogheda, Dublin, Duncannon, Enisharkin, Enniskillen, Galway, Haulbowline, Kerry, Kilkenny, Kinsale, Limerick, Londonderry, Passage, Sligo, Waterford, Wexford, Youghal.

Lord Mountjoy, it may be observed, was, four years after the date of this manuscript, committed as a prisoner to the Bastille, and detained there for some time.

XII. Army in Ireland, 1684-86 : (Pages 398-450). The first of these papers is a list of officers in 1684 who had served in Ireland before 1659, with accounts of the positions held by them at the latter date. Annexed to this document are interesting observations in the handwriting of Ormonde concerning each of the persons named.

In this section are also official lists of the regiments of the army in Ireland, 1684-1686, with names of officers, chaplains, surgeons, particulars of numbers of men and their locations. Lists are also included of the newly modelled army under the Viceroy, Tyrconnell, as well as estimates of the numbers of Roman Catholic officers and soldiers.

The latest of the documents in this section are in relation to the military hospital at Kilmainham and the regiment of the Duke of Ormonde.

Villa Nova, Blackrock, Dublin,  
4 December 1894.

JOHN T. GILBERT.

---



# HISTORICAL MANUSCRIPTS COMMISSION.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1543.

## THE MANUSCRIPTS OF THE MOST HONOURABLE THE MARQUIS OF ORMONDE, KILKENNY CASTLE.

### I.

Address from KILKENNY and TIPPERARY to HENRY VIII.<sup>1</sup>

1543, June 26.—“To the Kynges moost excellent Highnes :

“In ther moost humble maner, shewithe unto your moost excellent Majestie, your Highnes faythfull and obedient subjectes, the gentilmen and possessioners dwelling within your Majestie’s shires and counties of Kilkenny and Tipperary, whose names unto this present certificat ar[e] subscribed: Whereas they have emonge all rebellions and insurrecciones attemptid in this realme contynued in suche loyall sorte as they have not oonly preservid them from all suspicion of any suche detestable offences, but also to ther uttermost power have noyed, resistid, and invadid all such attemptates, as well in the tyme of your Majestie’s moost noble father of famous memory, when therle of Kildare crownid a barbor’s son,<sup>2</sup> in Dublin, Kynges.

As also when therle of Desmond asistid oon Parkyne Warboucke, intending to depryve his Grace from his crowne, kingdome and dignytie ; and in like manner in the last rebellion of the Geraldyns,<sup>3</sup> the said possessioners suffrid greate loss of men, goodes, and cattailis, with burnynge of ther mansiones and corne in the said countie of Kilkenny. And yet for revenging thereof before the arryvval of your Majestie’s armye here, the said possessioners comyttid suche invasion, burnynge and distruction upon the said traditors as ther power was mouche slaked therby.

And like as ther duetie to your moost excellent Majestie bounde theym therto, soo were thei bothe led, enhablid and incoradgid to the same by the Erle of Ormonde’s father that nowe is and himself, who were ther capitayns, guydres and conducters, under your Highnes and your Majestie’s deputie for the tyme beinge.

And at such tymes as any roode, invasion or hosting is sett fortte by your Highnes Deputie they have accompanied and attended uppon him so doo daylie, be it in Ullister, Connaght, or any other place within this realme, victualid and apointid at ther owne chardges, at the leading of ther sayd capitayne, withoute whom thei of themselves had not been hable to comyt suche exploytes as thei have done, for he gevith them contynualy horssis and harneys ; and interteyneth other men of werr, to his sumptuous chardges.

The principall cause that procureth the said gentilmen and possessioners to make this certificat to your Excellency, is for that sethens the departing of the said Erle from this realme, it was credibly reaportid unto them howe that certaine persones shulde affirme that the said possessioners, your Highnes subjectes, felithe themselves mouche

<sup>1</sup> Original on vellum, measuring 24 inches by 15.

<sup>2</sup> Lambert Simnel.

<sup>3</sup> Under Lord Thomas FitzGerald, A.D. 1534-5.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1543.

oppressid and grevid with the said Erle, and emonges other thinges that he shulde take and levie of them against ther willis a great sum of mony for an ayde towardes his chardges [in] repaying to your Highnes.

To that they certifie unto your Highnes that hertofore they presented before certayne of your Majestie's Comysioners howe they were overcharged with certayne thinges worthi reformation, which accusacion and presentment they were procurid to do by the said Erle himselfe, aswell to present him as dyvers of his kynnysfolkes, which usid outeragiously to oppresse them mouche more then the said Erle doth, who dysmynisshith ther bourdone and chardges otherwise and after a better sorte then any of his antecessours of longe tyme dud, and out of doubte thei never concevid none other in him but that his intente have bene and is, to his power and posibilite, for to put awaye Irishe usadges, extorcions and abuses, which thei consider, standing under reformation of your Highnes, were very inconvenyent to put him from having power and habilitie to serve your Majestie in defence of your Highnes subjectes and other marchinge with them being at libertie to have men contynually and furnytur for the werr to sett forthe when them liste.

Furthermore, to the mony supposid to be taken against our willis for an ayde for him repaying to your Highnes this tyme, uppon ther faith and duetie to your Majestie, the same matter (if it be so set forthe) is false and untrue : for in respecte that the said Erle, besides his goodnes premysid, extended to them, as well interteyneth, wadgith, and geveth landes to sundry and dyvers of ther children, brethrin and kynnysfolkes, to parte of them for ther lyves, to others for yers, for ther service oonly ; and is so greate a helper and geve to them all unyversally.

And also for that it apperith well to them that he occupieth himselfe mouche in your Majestie's affayrs aswell at parlamentes and counsailes, as to all roodes, assemblies and jorneyes, wherby, as parte of them doth knowe, he spendith his [w]hole annuall revenus yerly and also is indebtid, and dyvers parcelles of his landes restith at this present in mortgage for greate sumes of mony ; wheruppon the said gentilmen and possessioners assessid for a pore ayde to him on his repayre thether, at this tyme, the sum of one hundred poundes sterlinge of them and ther tenants.

Moost drade Soverayne lorde, the said possessioners besече your Excellency, in most humble wise, to have respecte to the premissis, as thei ar[e] fully assurid your Highnes, of your moost kingly clemency, woll in suche wise as noo evill invencion (if any ther be, as God forbid) shall not hynder any noble man giltles ; and in semblable wise by this ther certificat advertise your moost excellent Majestie that ther was never man bredde in this realme, that any of them can remembre, bare more intier affection, love, faith, and harte to his Soveraine lord and maister then he doth, ne more hathe engravven in his harte the benefactes which he hathe receyvid in sundry wise of your moost excellent Highnes.

He helpeth to bringe upp at his chardges ther children, after the English sorte and comenly rideth in his saddell, with hys servantes appointid after the facion of England, he enforcethe to his power, where soever he ruleth vnder your Grace, the inhabitantes of the same to obey your Majestie's writtes, proces and lawes with due obedience at cessions, which before his tyme was not [within] the space of one hundred yers and more, so well observid ne obeyde ; he extirpeth and extinctith sundry the Irish lawes, customes and usadges, to his power ; he peopplith his possessions, as ferr as



liethe in him, with men of Englishe sorte, maneres and condiciones and oute of doubte the Irishrie of this realme reputith him evin the principall deviser, setterforthe and interpriser of all thinges touching the reformation of this realme; so as they all, the said Irishry, in effecte doo bere more mortall hate, compassing his distruction above any oon man lyving, if it dud conciste in ther powers or willis to bringe aboute or execute, havinge noo cause but for his loyall harte, trouthe and duetie, in serving your Excellency.

Eftsones beseeching your Majestie, of your Grace's accustomed clemency and prudence, to have suche eye and respecte to your Highnes approvid subjectes as the onoly submyssion of others newly reconcilid, without further proff of ther hartes and service, be not the meane to elivate them in power and streinthe, that thereby perille myghte growe to your Majestie's faithfull subjectes.

They do not meane to reprove or finde faulte in your Grace's Deputie and Counsaill here, in ther proceedinges therin, but onoly that eache cause and perill should be soo forseen after such sorte as your Majestie's moste circumspecte wisdomes may provide condigne remedye therfore in due season, and so admonishe your Highnes said Deputie and Counsaill as thei shall take the better regarde to ther doyinges; wherby the thinges shall be the more firme and permanent.

And because the said gentilmen and possessioners sealis ar[e] unknowen to dyvers, they have procurid suche privilegid and enfranchesisid places as hathe ther corporacion and jurisdiction by your Majestie and your Grace's mooste noble progenitors, situatid in thees parties, with the most reverende father in God, the Archebisshoppe of Casshell, and the Bishoppes of Waterford and Ossory, to annexe herunto ther sealis: and suche of the said gentilmen as can write have subscribid ther names with ther proper handes; and suche of them as can not write have caused ther names to be underwritten."

Beseeching Almyghtie God to preserve your moste excellent Highness longe and triumphantly to reigne, to the suertie and comforte of them and all other your Majestie's true subjectes. Dated the xxvi. day of Juny, in the xxxv<sup>to</sup> yere of your Highnes moste prosperous reigne.

[Col. 1.] Jamys Swetman, Shyrif of the Conte Kilkeny. John Grace of Gracescourt. David Barron of Brownisford. Edmond Bretnogh of Rochiston. Patryce Porcelle of Ballyffoyll. Edmond Blanchvvyll of Blanchvvyllsstown. Robert Sartall of Hegnynston. Jamys Comerford of Ballymaka. Patrike Sentlegere of Tolohanbruwe. James Purcell of the Garranes. James Frenygne of Redestowne.

[Col. 2.] Rowland, Baron of Bronchurche. Robert Shartall of Ballylorkan. Per me, Robart Rothe of Kylkenny. Edmond Dattown of the Crowan. Edmond Archedecon of Coulgad. Edmond Butler of Powliston. Gylbard Dobbryn of Dobeynswodde. Edward Watowne of the Growe. John Rochford of Kyllarry.

[Col. 3.] James Butler of Lysmalin. Gyfre Fanyng of Balygary. James Archer of Arterystowne. James Laffann of Grayestowne. Ricardus Whet of Lesrouah. Meiler Cantuell of the Kyllynis. Richarde Stacboll of Leynaghe[h]is town. Jhon Comyn of Killconyll. Richard Fy[t]z John of Lawles[h]is town. Jhames Hackett of . . . town.

[Col. 4.] John Butler of Dy[s]ereloscoun. Geffre Moclere of Mocleristown, Piers Butler of . . . is hill. Per Silas . . . provoste of the Holycross. John Saynt John of Skaddanstown.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
—  
1543.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1543.

Sigillum officii Superioritatus ville de Kylkenny. William Walshe, Suffrain of Callan. Wylliam Fagan, Suffrain of Clonmell. Rychard [Creagh] Portraff of [Cashel]. Edmundus, Cassellensis Episcopus. Nicholas, of Waterford.<sup>1</sup> Myles, Beschope of Ossery.<sup>2</sup>

## II.

### COLLECTION ENTITLED "ROYAL LETTERS."

#### 1. EDWARD VI. and COUNCIL to THOMAS, EARL OF ORMONDE.

1551, May 15, Greenwich. Instructions to Ormonde to put himself in readiness to attend the Marquis of Northampton on embassy to King of France. [Reproduced in "Facsimiles of National MSS. of Ireland," Part IV. 2, plate I. 1, 1884.]

#### 2. PHILIP and MARY to THOMAS, EARL OF ORMONDE.

1557, May 13. Westminster. Thanks to Ormonde for his fidelity and good services, reported by the Earl of Sussex, Lord Deputy of Ireland, and monition to continue to aid in maintenance of justice, peace and tranquility there. [Reproduced in "Facsimiles of National MSS. of Ireland," Part IV. 2, plate I. 2, 1884.]

#### 3. QUEEN MARY to THOMAS, EARL OF ORMONDE.

1556-7, January 12, Greenwich. "Marye the Quene.<sup>3</sup> By the King and Quene. Right trustie, and right welbeloved cousen, wee greet you well. And for that wee vnderstand by the Lord Fitzwalter our Deputie there, that you have so diligently and faithfully served us at his entree into Leix<sup>4</sup> anente the rebells, the Omors,<sup>5</sup> with so faire a band of horsemen, galoglasse and kerne, levied and led at your owne coste, and chardges, as thereby the said rebells were moche the rather repressed, and forced to ordre. Wee therefore and for oother your good service, not unreported unto us by our said Depute, give you our right hartie thanks, praeing you of contynuanee, which wee will not faile to have in such good remembrance many of your reasonable pursutes as shalbee to your good comfort.

#### 4. QUEEN MARY to THOMAS, EARL OF ORMONDE.

1557-8, January 19, Westminster. "Marye the Quene.<sup>3</sup> By the Quene. Right trustie and right welbeloved cousyn we grete yowe well: And where for dyvers greate and weightie consideracions tending to thadvancement of our service, wee have occasion presently to employe our right trustie and right welbeloved cousyn, the Earl of Sussex, Deputie of that our realme, aboute matters of greate importaunce here,

<sup>1</sup> Nicholas Comyn, Bishop of Waterford.

<sup>2</sup> The preceding seven subscriptions are in above order, across the foot of the document; the respective seals, in decayed wax, are pendant on separate pieces of vellum. There are also pendant two other wax seals, in decayed condition, but the names of their owners, or of the persons on whose behalf they were affixed, do not appear on the document.

<sup>3</sup> Autograph.

<sup>4</sup> Now part of the Queen's County.

<sup>5</sup> Sept of O'More.



by reason wherof wee ar forced to forbear his sending backe agayne thither for somme small tyme, fforasmoche as we have thought good duringe his being awaye to appoincte our trustie and welbeloved Sir Henry Sydney, knight, to bee our justice of that our realme and to have the chief rule and governaunce thereof for the tyme. We have thought mete, understandyng by the reaporthe of our saide cousyn of Sussex, your readyness and good will to serve us to require yowe whensoever our saide justice shall have occasion to use your assistance, and shall call unto yowe for the same, that ye doo to the uttermost of your power followe his direction and bee ready and attendaunt to serve us under hym during the absence of our said Deputie (whiche shall not bee long) with the force ye bee hable to make for the advancement of our service, in suche sorte as shall be by hym from tyme to tyme prescribed unto yowe. Wherein as yowe shall doo the parte bothe of noble man and of good and faithfull subjecte, so shall ye also thereby answer the truste and good opynion wee have conceived of yowe and geve us good cause to esteame and consider yowe as your faithfulness and good service shall deserve.

Addressed:—"To our right trustie and right welebeloved cousyn th'erle of Ormonde and Ossorie and to other the Lordes Spirituall and Temporall of the counties of Kilkenny, Tipperary, Wexford, and Waterford, within our realme of Ireland, and to every of them."

Endorsed:—"The last letter the Quene sent."<sup>1</sup>

#### 5. JAMES I. to THEOBALD, VISCOUNT BUTLER.

[1613.] "James<sup>2</sup> R. Right trustie and welbeloved we greet you well. You have given such frequent testimonies of your dutifull affections to our state by the continuall zeale and forwardnesse which you have shewed to advance our service, whensoever occasion thereof hath bin ministred unto you, that you may justly chalenge according to the meritt of your indeavours, the regarde and estimation of a well deserving servant with us.

And as you have given us good cause to thinke you verie worthie of our former favours bestowed upon you, having heretofore bin pleased to call you both to this present place of honor which you now injoye, and to inable you by our grace to the certaine expectation of a future and farre greater hereditary dignitie,<sup>3</sup> which in due course will fall upon you, so likewise wee let you know that the sincere and dutifull application of yourself in all your courses to doe us service, concurring with the observacion we have made of your constant perseverance in your profession of the trew religion established in our severall kingdomes by publike authoritie, have made such further good impressions in our opinion concerning you that wee are resolved by other graces and benefitts intended by us unto you, to make it manifestly appeare to all men how much wee respect and value you.

And bycause wee understand that lately by the malignitie of some evill disposed ministers about the Earl of Ormond, you have received some harde measure in his house, where wee expected rather in regarde of the favour which wee professe to beare unto you, and the

MS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1557-8.

1613.

<sup>1</sup> Queen Mary died on the 17 November 1558.

<sup>2</sup> Autograph.

<sup>3</sup> The titles of Ormonde and Ossory, entailed on him as successor to Thomas, the then Earl.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
—  
1613.

neere respects which are betwixt you and him by blode and allyance,<sup>1</sup> you should have bin intertayned with all honor and kindness, wee let you know that wee would not have you troubled or discouraged therewith, bycause wee are pleased to make our selfe a partie to your suffering therein, and that howsoever some ill affected personnes to our state may be malevolent to you for our sake, and worke you some displeasure, yet our favour shall never be wanting unto you, but shall allwaies maintaine you in your right and beare you upp against the practise of all those which wish you ill. And this wee assure you in the word of a prince who esteemes you a verie worthie and weldeserving servant." [Undated.]

Addressed :—To our right trusty and welbeloved Theobald Viscount Butler of Tulleophelim."

#### 6. JAMES I. TO THOMAS, EARL OF ORMONDE.

1614.

1614, Sept. 17, Theobalds.—Right trusty and right welbeloved cozer wee greete yow well. We have receaved your letter and do thereby perceave that your nephew, Sir Walter Butler, hath faithfullie delivered our message sent unto you by him, and that you your selfe are not averse from our intention concerning the effecte of that message, for which we give yow moste hearty thanks, assuring yow that the gentleman<sup>2</sup> whome wee have designed is one whome upon sufficient prooffe of his worth and fidelity, wee much esteeme, as he, who being of our owne breeding, hath since his infancie continuallie served us. And as oute of our care for the welfare of your house wee have made speciall choyce of him for that match, so his nearness unto us may, as occasion shalbe offered, fitle serve for the advauncement of such affaires as may concerne the good estate thereof.

Wee therefore expecte that, as at our desire yow have already willinglie given your consente, so when the gentleman shall come into that our kingdome,<sup>3</sup> yow will so far foorth favor and further his dessyns as the affection of the gentlewoman<sup>4</sup> wille permitte. And in this expectation resting wee wish yow all happines.

*"I assure myselfe that the bearare heirof, my olde servaunt, shall not loose his travell at this tyme, the skorne quhareof wolde in a pairt reflecte upon me, of quhome ye maye expecte better things if due respecte be caried to this my requeste."*<sup>5</sup>

#### 7. JAMES I. TO WALTER, EARL OF ORMONDE.

1614-15.

1614-15, March 14. Newmarket.—Right trustie and right welbeloved cosen wee greet you well. Being informed that many differencies, full of intricacie and ambiguitie, were likely to aryse betweene you and the Lord Dingwall touching the estate of Thomas, late Earle of Ormond, whose sole daughter and heire, the ladie Elizabeth Butler, is married unto him, wee were moved out of our princely care to preserve them both from those ruines and inconveniencies to which they are commonly subject, that are intangled with doubtfull questions and pursuites in law,

<sup>1</sup> A letter on this subject was in August 1613 addressed by James I. to the Lord Deputy in Ireland.

<sup>2</sup> Richard Preston, Baron Dingwall, in Scotland.

<sup>3</sup> Ireland.

<sup>4</sup> The Earl's daughter, Elizabeth, widow of Viscount Tulleophelim, who died in January 1613-14.

<sup>5</sup> The portion in italics is in the King's writing.



to propound a freindly agreement to be made betwixt you, by submitting all questions to the arbitrary determination of such freinds as you should each of you think fitt to chuse to that purpose, whereunto upon our motion you have both assented, and because wee are willing for the settinge of love and peace betwixt you, being so neere allied one to the other, to interpose as there shalbe cause, our persuasion and mediacion betweene you, in case you differ upon any points by the stiffnesse or partialitie of eyther of your freinds to whome you shall submitt yourselves, wee hold it requisite to appoint our City of London, in respect of our continuall residence thereabouts, to be the meeting place for such arbitrators as you shall respectively make choice of, to compose all controversies betweene you.

And as to this purpose, wee have allreadie layd our commaundement upon the Lord Dingwall to attend our pleasure here, so likewise wee thinke it fitt to require you to make your personall repayre hither, with all convenient speede, presently after the end of the next session of Parliament in that kingdome [Ireland], and to make choice of such freinds to whom you intend to referr yourselfe, and to bring with you all such evidences and writings as are in your keeping and concerne the questions between you and the Lord Dingwall, that thereby the consciences of the arbitrators on both sydes may be better informed and proceede upon the sounder grounds in ending all differences betwixt you.

Herein wee require you not to faile, and to rest assured that we favour you and regarde so much the honour of your house that we will cary an impartiall hand betweene you and the Lord Dingwall, and give you cause to give us thanks and to retourne well satisfied and contented from hence.

#### ORDERS from CHARLES I.

8. 1618, Sept. 13. Havering.—To Donogh O'Brien, Earl of Thomond, President of Munster, and the receivers and collectors of the revenues of Waterford: to pay ten pounds annually, as "creation money," to the Earl of Ormonde out of the revenues of the city of Waterford.

1618.

9. 1637, Dec. 29. Westminster.—To Thomas Wentworth, Earl of Strafford, Lord Deputy of Ireland: Directions on petition from James, Earl of Ormonde, and his wife Elizabeth, for final settlement of amount due by her father, Richard [Preston], late Earl of Desmond, to the Earl of Middlesex and [Richard] Crashaw of London, for which lands were assigned in trust to the two Chief Justices, the Master of the Rolls, and the Chief Baron in Ireland.

#### QUEEN HENRIETTA MARIA to the EARL OF CASTLEHAVEN<sup>1</sup> and VISCOUNT DILLON.

10. [1649.] "A Monsr. de Castlehaven.—Mon Cousin, J'ay esté advertie des services importants que vous rendiez au Roy, monsieur mon fils, en Irlande en cette decadence de ses affaires. C'est ce qui m'oblige à vous escrire cette lettre pour vous tesmoigner le satisfaction particuliere que J'en prends, et pour vous conjurer d'y continuer vos soins dans tous les extremities qui se pourront presenter. Vous assurant que Je seray tousjours preste d'y donner toutes les assistances qui dependront de moy, et feray en sorte aupres du roy, monsieur mon fils, qu'il y contribuera

1649.

<sup>1</sup> James Touchet, Baron Audley and Earl of Castlehaven, author of "Memoirs of his engagement and carriage in the Irish wars," published in 1680, 1681, and 1684.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1649.

aussi de sa part tout ce que l'estat de ces affaires luy pourront permettre. Je n'adjousteray autre chose que pour vous asseurer de l'estime particulier que je fais de vostre personne, et que je rencontreray avec plaisir toutes les occasions qui se presenteront pour vous en donner des preuves, estant veritablement." [*Not signed or dated.*]

11. [1649]. "À Monsieur Dillon.—Mon Cousin, Ayant appris l'affection particuliere de laquelle vous vous employez pour la bien des interets du Roy, monsieur mon fils et pour celui de l'Irlande, J'ay creue estre obligée de vous donner en cette occasion quelque tesmoignage du sentiment que J'en ay, et ensemble de la confiance entiere de laquelle Je me repose sur vostre credit et bonne conduite pour la conservation de ce royaume et de l'autorité royalle, vous promettant que J'employeray tousjours de tres bon coeur tout ce que J'auray de moyen pour vous y seconder et appuyer. Et que J'obtiendray du Roy, monsieur mon fils, d'y contribuer toutes les assistances qui dependront de luy lorsque l'estat et le succez des ses affaires le permettront. Cependant Je vous conjure d'acheminer vigourosement ces fondemens que vous avez jettez au repos et à la tranquillité de l'Irlande,<sup>1</sup> et d'animer par vostre exemple ceux qui vous y accompagnent. Les asseurant que leurs interets me seront tousjours d'autant plus recommandables qu'ils ont fait paroistre leur fidelité et leur courage en un temps cu les effects en estoient si necessaires. Je ne vous en diray autre chose pour le present, me reservant à de meilleurs occasions pour vous faire connoistre plus particulièrement l'estime que Je fais de vostre personne, et que Je suis, Mon Cousin. [*Not signed or dated.*]

Endorsed :—"Coppys of letters from the Queene [Henrietta Maria] to the Earl of Castlehaven, etc."

12. QUEEN HENRIETTA MARIA to JAMES, MARQUIS OF ORMONDE.

1650.

1650, Dec. 15, Paris.—The Queen regrets that a long time has elapsed since she had an opportunity of communicating with Ormonde, and assures him of the continuance of her esteem. She adverts to recent news of doubtful authenticity from Scotland, and states that she had received letters, dated 15th of November, of favourable import, from that country.

*French.* Addressed :—"Mon Cousin, le Marquis dormond."

Endorsed :—"Her Majestie's. [Dated] 15 Dec. Recd. 6 Jan. 1650."

[Reproduced in "Facsimiles of National Manuscripts of Ireland," Part IV. 2., plate LXIV., 1884.]

13. JAMES, DUKE OF YORK, to the MARQUIS OF ORMONDE.

1651.

1651, August 11. Paris.—"My Lord,—The Lord Taffe<sup>2</sup> being come heither from the Duke of Lorraine, and having brought answers to those propositions he caried, which he will fully acquainte you with, so that I neede not to do it, hath made me send this bearer, Harry Seymor, to you for to desire [you] to come hither to me if you could possibly, that I might have your advise and assistance in those things which do much conserne the King's service. I shall say nothing more to you, onely

<sup>1</sup> In reference to the treaty concluded in January 1648-9, between Ormonde, on behalf of Charles I., and Thomas, Viscount Dillon, with others on the part of the Roman Catholics of Ireland. See "History of the Irish Confederation and War in Ireland, 1641-49," vol. vii. Dublin, 1891.

<sup>2</sup> Theobald, Viscount Taaffe, created Earl of Carlingford in 1662.



refer you to Harry Seymour, and assure you that in coming heither you would extreainly oblige me, who shall ever bee your most affectionate and assured friend, JAMES."

Addressed :—"For the Marquise of Ormond."

Endorsed :—"His Highnes the Duke of Yorks." "Dated the 11 of August 1651. Received by Mr. Henry Seymour."

MS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
—)  
1651.

#### 14. CHARLES II. to CHARLES DUKE OF LORRAINE.

1651, Nov. 10.—"Mon Cousin,—J'ay des ressentiments si veritables [de] la bonne volonté que vous avez temoigné pour ma personne et pour mes affayres que Je ne croys pas d'avoir employer beaucoup de paroles pour vous assurer que Je rechercheray avec tout le soing qui me sera possible les occasions de les faire paroistre. Je vous fais la presente pour vous donner part de mon arrivé en ce lieu icy, ou Je ne suis pas venu sans quelque peine. Il plut a Dieu de me donner cette retraite quant Je la devois peu esperer, en l'estat present de mes affaires. Je ne scay pas encore a qoy Je me disposeray pour y travailler utilement, mais j'espere bien donner les preuves au mounde que J'employeray les derniers industries pour m'aquitter de mon devoir et de sorte que vous naures point de honte, d'avouer l'amitié que vous m'aves faict paroistre. J'apprens que les affayres d'Irlande ne sount pas disesperes et que si les gens de bien en ce royaume pouvoient estre assisté ils pourroient se maintenir. J'ay ausy appris ce que vous y aves faict pour leur secours, de quoy Je vous suis infinement oblige. Je vous conjure de continuer d'y penser et de vous assurer non seulement de toutes les reconnoysances de mon costé qui se puissent imaginer, mais aussy que Je tacheray par tous les moiens qui me seront possible de leurs procurer, d'allieurs ce que Je pourrois. Je vous doneray de temps en temps advis de ce que Je feray en cecy comme de ce qui me regardera pour le generall de mes affaires, et vous prie de croire que Je suis autant que Je le dois par les obligations que Je vous ay veritablement, mon cousin."

[Unsigned.]

Endorsed :—"A copy of his Majesties letter to the Duke of Lorraine, dated 10th Nov. 1651."

#### 15. CHARLES II. to the MARQUIS CLANRICARDE, LORD DEPUTY in IRELAND.<sup>1</sup>

1651.—"My Lord of Clanricard.—Besides the letter you will receive heerewith, framed as well as I could to be made publique use of by you, your greate service and my owne inclinations require from me that in my owne hand I should give you assurance of the greate sence I have of your merriitt and present danger, both which have as greate a parte in the inducements of my sending Sir George Hamilton to you as any other advantage I can expect from his imployment; to him I must againe referr you, desiring principally that he may be credited by you when he shall tell you that I am with greate reality and constancy

Your [Unsigned.]

Endorsed :—"1651. The King to the Lord of Clanricard."

<sup>1</sup> A copy of this letter in another part of the Ormonde collection is endorsed :—"Draught of a letter from his Majestie to the Marquis of Clanricard intended (*sic*) by Sir George Hamilton, but not sent."

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE,  
—  
1652.

# 16. CHARLES II. to the MARQUIS OF CLANRICARDE.

1652, Feb. 10. The Louvre, Paris.—“We have seen and perused your severall letters of the 22 of October and 16 of November to our Lieutenant of Ireland, together with the particular accounts of the unhappy state of that our kingdom and the several transactions there,” etc.

Addressed :—“To our right trusty and right entirely beloved cosen and councellor Ulick, Lord Marquis of Clanrickard, our Deputy Generall of Ireland.”

Endorsed :—“Duplicate.”

[Printed *in extenso* in Memoirs of the Marquis of Clanricarde, London : 1722, pp. 206-15 ; and 1757, pp. 50-52.

# 17. CHARLES II. to VISCOUNT MUSKERRY.<sup>1</sup>

1652, March 1. The Louvre, Paris.—“Charles R.—Right trusty and right welbeloved cosen we greete you well. We have seen your dispatch of the 17th of November to our Lieutenant<sup>2</sup> of Ireland, together with your Instruccions<sup>3</sup> to Patrick Archer, by which we decerne the sad condicion of that our whole kingdome, and the particular difficultyes and distresses which you are to struggle with in our province of Munster, soe we cannot but observe the constancy and zeale of your affection toward us, which we shall never forgett. We neede not assure you of our utmost care and solicitacion to send succour and releife to that our kingdome, and to every part of it, since you will easily beleive that we cannot but know what vast consequence the keeping up the warr there, in what degree soever, will be to all our affaires and designes. And that if our English rebells should be able to possesse themselves entirely of that our kingdome, and reduce our Catholique subjects there to their obedience, or force them to submit to their authority, the same must prove almost fatal to all our other hopes and expectacion, and therefore you may be confident that we will not leave any way unattempted which may enable our good subjects there to continue and mainteyne soe necessary a defense of themselves, who can expect nothing but misery and slavery under such mercylesse enemies.

We send you herewith a transcript of the letter we have lately sent to our good cosen the Duke of Lorrayne which we hope will prove effectuell and produce a good supply for that our kingdome. And we are now using our best endeavours to dispose the capitaines of some frygates to resort to your quarters, according to your desire in your said instruccions, and we hope thereby, besides other advantages which you may receive, to settle such a correspondence with you, that we may never be long without hearing from you and sending to you. Albeit the keeping up this warr be of noe lesse importance to us than we have expresst, and though we have little hope that any spiritt of contending with and resisting the rebells will be kept up within that our province of Munster, if you should be compelled to withdrawe your person from thence, who only gives life to all our hopes there, yet we must not be thought to be willing in the least degree to sacrifice soe

<sup>1</sup> Donogh MacCarthy, created earl of Clancarty in 1658. His wife was Eleanor Butler, sister of James, Marquis of Ormonde.

<sup>2</sup> The Marquis of Ormonde.

<sup>3</sup> These “Instructions,” and a letter of Patrick Archer in relation to them, will be found in “Contemporary History of Affairs in Ireland, 1641-52,” vol. iii., p. 273, Dublin, 1880.



good and so valuable a servant to impossible undertakings or to inevitable distresses, and therefore if you shall finde this desigine desperate and that the contencion which may in some degree be still kept on foote will not be worthy of your presence and conduct, We doe give you full lycense to withdrawe yourself out of that our kingdome when you shall finde it fitt, and to doe whatever else with reference to your own particular affaires you shall judge necessary. And so we bid you heartily farewell."

Endorsed:—His Majesties letter to the Lord Muskery. Dated 1st Martii, 1652. Duplicate.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1652.

#### PASSPORTS from CHARLES II.

18. 1652, March 5. The Louvre, Paris.—For Henry Schuman, a German, who, as captain, faithfully and diligently served Charles I. —*Latin*.

19. 1652, March 7. The Louvre, Paris.—For Major Walter Witford, of a noble family in Scotland, who bravely, faithfully, and diligently during 14 years served the King's father and himself. —*Latin*.

#### 20. CHARLES II. to the EARL OF CASTLEHAVEN.<sup>1</sup>

1652, March 27. The Louvre, Paris.—"CHARLES R.—Right trusty and right welbeloved cosen we greet you well. We have received your letter which you sent by Dr. King,<sup>2</sup> he having sent it to us together with some other dispatches as soone as he arrived in France, but himselfe being not yet come hither, We cannot enough know the state of our affaires there, to give so particular an answer as from that dispatch might be expected; but you may be confident that as soon as We are informed of all particulars by him, we will leave nothing undone on our part that is within our power. We have written as much as we can say at present to our Deputy<sup>3</sup> there, and fully acquainted him with what the Duke of Lorraine hath lately done, and what he promises speedily to doe more, which we neede not reiterate to you, since we finde that our Deputy and you are together in Galway, and we know he will fully impart to you all that we have writt to him, to which we referr you; and doe further assure you, that as we have a singular sense and value of your great affection and meritt towards us, soe we shall omitt noe opportunity to expresse and manifest the same. And soe we bid you heartily farewell.—[*Unsigned*.]

Addressed—"To our right trusty and right welbeloved cosen, James, Earle of Castlehaven." Endorsed: "Duplicate."

#### 21. PASSPORT from CHARLES II.

1653, July 25. Paris.—Passport for Thomas Dungan,<sup>4</sup> who served during the recent war in Ireland, with great intrepidity, skill and loyalty, as Colonel and quartermaster-general of the royal army.—*Latin*.

1653.

<sup>1</sup> See No. 10.

<sup>2</sup> John King, Dean of Tuam. See "Contemporary History of Affairs in Ireland, 1641-1652," vol. iii., p. 425, Dublin, 1880.

<sup>3</sup> Marquis of Clanricarde.

<sup>4</sup> Subsequently Colonel of an Irish regiment in France, Earl of Limerick, Governor of Tangier and of New York.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

22. JAMES, DUKE OF YORK, to ORMONDE.

1653.

1653, August 25. Caulincourt.—“My Lord,—I received your letter of the 19 and should have written to you myself by the last occasion, but that I had not tyme, so that I commanded Henry Bennette<sup>1</sup> to do it and to tell you that I should be very glad if you would continew writing to me, since that I have spoken with Marshal Turenne about the men that you mentioned (that Captain Browne would treat for), and he asked me what conditions they proposed, so I told him that it was only to know whether he would treat with them or no. Then he told me that I should send to have the propositions, and that he would treat with him, so that if from Paris you could send to him La Basse, to lett him know this, being that I beleve I can hardly send theither from hence, the enemy being bettwene us and that place. But for all that I shall endeavor it. There is no newse heare at present, the enemys being still at Colingcourt,<sup>2</sup> but that the Archduke is come to Cambray, but I cannot certainly tell you if he comes to the army. I have no more to say but to assure you that I am your very affectionate friend, JAMES.

Endorsed:—“Duke of Yorkes. Received 29 August, 1652.”

23. CHARLES II. to DOCTOR MELAGHLIN KELLY.

1654.

1654, July 27. Spa.—“Trusty and welbeloved wee greete you well. The sad condition of our Roman Catholike subjects of Ireland, who have given us many acceptable proofs of their loyalty and zeale for our service, is so much in our thoughts and care, that although some attempts made by us for procuring them relief, while a partye of them was yet in arms, did not succeed according to our desire, yet wee have not given over to lay downe the most probable wayes which appeere to us to putt them in a condition to cooperat in the worke of their restitution, when it shall please God to inable us with power to undertake a warr in Ireland against those cruell rebels, who by murdering, banishing, and enslaving our said subjects, do exercise an unmercifull tyranny over them; and to this end wee have authorised Sir George Hamilton, knight and Barronet, to encourage such officers of that nation as are out of service to repaire into our kingdom of Scotland, where, by our directions given to Lieutenant Generall Middleton they are to be employed in our army with regard to their quality and former places of commaund, as farr forth as the condition of our affaires there shall permit, and to be favoured by him according the measure of our trust in them, so as between those of our subjects in the Highlands of Scotland, which wilbe actually putt under their commaund, and those of our said Catholike subjects, who to avoide the unsupportable pressures and miseries they live under will resort to them out of Ireland. Wee are confident such forces wilbe drawn to a body, as being transported thether, when fitt occasion is offerd will lay a foundation for the reduction of that kingdom.

Now albeit wee have thus farr proceeded in designing the worke, yet wee see to our grief, that neither they at present cann find the benefit, or the effects of our care and compassion of them, nor our other subjects under the commaund of Lieutenant Generall Middleton,<sup>3</sup> which are the only visible forces in our three kingdoms that oppose the rebels, be seasonably furnished with armes and ammunition, without such as wishe

<sup>1</sup> Secretary to James, Duke of York, and afterwards Earl of Arlington.

<sup>2</sup> Caulincourt. See *Life of James II.* By J. S. Clarke, i., 174. London, 1816.

<sup>3</sup> See Clarendon's *History of Rebellion and Civil Wars in England*, vol. ii., pp. 804, 817, 818. London, 1843.



us well and have taken to hart the many calamities which lie heavy upon our said Catholike subjects of Ireland, shall assist us to transport those officers and make those necessary provisions.

To the end therefore that this the state of our affaires may be known to those that wish well to us and to our undertakings, wee have made choyce of you, as fitt and trusty personn by whome our desires may with most advantage be conveighed to those who upon former occasions have express'd their affections towards us, and a sence of the miseries to which our said Catholike subjects of Ireland lay expos'd, and do authorish you to treat with them or any of them concerning means for transporting those officers and such other persons of that nation as shall think fitt to repaire to our said kingdom of Scotland and maybe usefull towards the advauncement of our service there, and likewise for sending timely supplies of arms and amunition thether, which being obtained may with God's blessing be a happy foundation of our recovery and restoring of our said Catholike subjects to their country and freedom, and wee wish you to lett them understand, that as wee well know, a principall motive which may induce them to appear in our assistance, is their care of the Roman Catholike religion and of our subjects professing it, so they shall find that in acknowledgment of their so seasonable a reflection upon the now state of our affaires, wee will even in that point extend our favour in such measure as wilbe satisfactory to those you are to sollicit, whom wee beleave to be prudent and discreet men.

Wee have further enabled Sir George Hamiltonn to give you all light necessary for your proceeding in this affaire, which wee commend to your effectuall and speedy prosecution."

Endorsed:—"A copy of his Majesties letter to Mr. Doctor Kelly, dated the 27 of July 1654."

"Instructions for a letter from his Majestie to Dr. Kelly."

#### 24. CHARLES II. to ORMONDE.

1654, Nov. 17. Collen [Cologne].—"I shall be very impatient till I know you are come safe to Paris. I have written<sup>1</sup> to the Queene and to my brother, the Duke of Gloster,<sup>2</sup> not to suffer Mr. Mountegue<sup>3</sup> to come at him, and that Mr. Lovell<sup>4</sup> be continued in his place aboute my brother, and in case that there shall be any neede of it, you shall signifie as much to Mr. Mountegue in my name, for you will here there how he determines in what cases I am to be obeyed in and in what not. I am, your most affectionate frind, CHARLES R."

Endorsed:—"His Majesties. Received 25 November, 1654."

#### 25. CHARLES II. to ORMONDE.

1654 [5], Jan. 4. Collen.—"I am so allarm'd with the discourses that are here of the danger you run of being arrested in Holland, that I cannot chuse but conjure you to have a care of your selfe. The plain truth of it is, they do so talke of it that I bel[eive] some of us doe it rather to put the Hollanders in minde of [us], than to prevent any

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1654.

1654-5.

<sup>1</sup> Draughts in the King's own hand of the letters which he here mentions are extant among the papers of Chancellor Clarendon in the Bodleian Library, 1654, Nos. 2073, 2074.

<sup>2</sup> Henry, son of Charles I.

<sup>3</sup> Walter Montague, confessor of Queen Henrietta Maria.

<sup>4</sup> Tutor to the Duke of Gloucester. The reference in the above letters are to the supposed change in the Duke's religion. See Life of Ormonde by T. Carte, vol. ii., p. 163. London, 1736.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1654-5.

danger of that kind, and therefore pray have the more care. I have written this post to my sister<sup>1</sup> to aske her advise what I shall doe with my brother,<sup>2</sup> and have consented to his stay there for some time if she thinke it best, but I desire you to informe your selfe very well whether there be the least inconvenience to my sister in any respect, and if ther be, to bring him to me as soone as you can conveniently. However, I would be glad to see you here, for I beleieve I shall have use of you very shortly, and I shall be in paine as long as you stay there.”—*Signed in cypher.*

Addressed :—“To my Lord Liuetenante.”

Endorsed :—“His Majesties. Received 13 Jan., [16]55.”

## 26. CHARLES II. to ORMONDE.

[1654-5.] Jan. [29]. Collen.—You doe not more wish to be in England, then I do that you should be there, except you wish unreasonable, but I must tell you I will not venter you thether except something be first done, and in such case I will be redy to venter myselfe, so that you and I shall meete and speake together though it may be we shall parte quickly. The truth is I cannot instruct you in the part you are to act nor well digest it with myselfe without conference together, and you will then see, it will be such a one as is worthy of the kindnesse I have for you. I am not at all frighted with the newes from England, from expecting the best I have expected, and am prepared to run away from hence upon an howers warning, of which you shall have seasonable advertisement and know where to finde me. The Chancelor will say somewhat to you concerning the armes, in which Sir G. Hamilton is sufficiently instructed.”—*Signed in cypher.*

Addressed :—“To my Lord Liuetenant.”

Endorsed :—“The 29th [Jan.] Received 2 February [*year illegible*].

[No. 24, 25, and 26 have been reproduced in “Facsimiles of National Manuscripts of Ireland,” Part IV. 2., plates lxxvii., lxxviii., 1884.]

## 27. PASSPORT from CHARLES II.

1654-5, Feb. 1. Paris.—Passport for Christian Moritius, who bravely, diligently and skilfully served as captain in the royal armies in Ireland.—*Latin.*

## 28. QUEEN HENRIETTA MARIA to CHARLES II.

1655.

1655, April 16. Paris.—“Monsieur mon fils,—Je rescu votre lettre par Bennet par ou J'aprandis votre resolution de retourner a Cologne. Je mestois flatée d'aprandre par luy de meilleures nouvelles que celles-la : mais puis qu'il n'a pas encore pleut a Dieu de faire reusir vos deseings il faust se soubmestre a sa sainte volonte : Je ne lais[se]ray pas de dire que Je mestoit laissee aller à des esperances autres que a ce qui a reusy sur les assurances que vous maviez donne et que J'ay este tres fachee du contraire, comme Je seray toujours de ce qui ne sera pas pour le bien de vos affaires et pour vous revoir comme vous devez estre se que Je suis aseuree vous croyes sans que Je le vous dise, puisque mes actions vous ont ases fait voir : et le feront toujours que Je suis veritablement, Monsieur mon fils, Vostre tres affectionnee mere, HENRIETTE MARIE R.”

Addressed :—“Au Roy, Monsieur Mon fils.”

Endorsed :—“The Queen's. 16 Aprill, 1655.”

<sup>1</sup> Mary, Princess of Orange.

<sup>2</sup> Henry, Duke of Gloucester.



## 29. JAMES DUKE YORK, to CHARLES II.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1655

1655, April 25. Paris.—“Since I writt to your Majesty last weeke I have very little more to say, there being nothing new since then, and for the treaty all that I know of it is that is not yett concluded nor can anybody gesse when it will, though I am still apt to feare the worst, that it will, and in that case I do not yett know what they would do with me, for I know no more then I did last weeke; but I hope that though the peace should be that it will not be made till the armyes are drawn into the field (which will be by the middle of next month) and then I hope I shall serve with Monsieur Turenne, as I did last yeare, and thought that it should be when I am ons engaged in the army I do nol beleve the Court would make me leave it, but this is nothing but my owne gesse, and by the next I hope I shall be able to lett you know something more concerning myself and wheither it is likely that I shall serve with Monsieur de Turenne, as I have mentioned before that I hope I shall. I will not trouble now with the newse of the towne but leave that for my next.”—*Unsigned*.

Addressed :—“For the King.”

Endorsed :—“Duke of York, 25 April, 1655.”

## 30. QUEEN HENRIETTA MARIA to CHARLES II.

1655, April 30. Paris.—“Monsieur mon fils,—J’ay este bien ayse d’avoir appris par votre lettre que vous soyes arivee a Cologne en bonne sante. Puis quil na pas encore plu a Dieu de faire reusir vos deseings comme nous orions desire, il faute esperer que il se presantera d’autres occasions; personne nan est plus impasiente que moy, ayant ases de raisons de toute maniere pour que vous nen puisies douter ny personne: sest pourquoy je ne mestandray pas davantage sur se subject que pour vous asseurer toujours que se fera mes prieres continuelles a ce que Dieu veille benir toutes vos actions come doit faire une personne qui est et dinclination et dobligation, Monsieur mon fils, Votre tres affectionnee mere, HENRIETTE MARIE R.”

Addressed :—“Au Roy, Monsieur mon fils.”

Endorsed :—“The Queenes. 30 Aprill, 1655.”

## 31. QUEEN HENRIETTA MARIA to CHARLES II.

1655, May 1. Paris.—“Monsieur mon fils,—Ce porteur, Rookeby,<sup>1</sup> estant en fin sorty de prison, ne veut pas aller en engletaire sans premierement vous aller offrir son service. Sy vous aves quelque chose a luy commander yl vous yra trouver a Cologne, sy non, yl vous envoyra sette lettre et passera en engletaire sans vous aller voir afin destre plus capable de vous servir et ex . . . sy vous naves rien a luy commander sy yl va seulement a Cologne il corira grande risque destre mis en prison a Londre. Il se peut rancontrer un temps ou il sera capable de vous servir. Cest tout le subject de cette lettre vous ayant escrite yer par lordinaire Je ne vous [*oblit.*]ray davantage que pour conclure [*oblit.*] avec cette veritie que Je suis et seray toujours, Monsieur, mon fils, Votre tres affectionnee mere, HENRIETTE MARIE R.

Addressed :—“Au Roy, Monsieur, mon fils.”

Endorsed :—“The Queenes. 1 May, 1655.”

---

<sup>1</sup> Colonel Rokeby, imprisoned for a time in the Bastille. See p. 16.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1655.

### 32. JAMES, DUKE OF YORK, to CHARLES II.

1655, May 7. Paris.—I have receved yours of the 27 of last month and to send you the gazett (*blank*) burlesque and will not faile to send it every weeke, and for songs I will send some next weeke, and for the plan of Arras I shall have ready by the same tyme. When I writt last I thought I should have been able to have sayde something concerning my owne businesse, but I am not able to do it yett, for the Cardinall<sup>1</sup> sent by Mr. Montagu<sup>2</sup> to Lord Jermin<sup>3</sup> to lett him know that hee would speake with him and he was at the Louver<sup>4</sup> last night, and the Cardinall bid him come againe to-morrow, so that till next weeke I shall not be able to say anything to you of it. I had forgott to tell you that when the Cardinall spake to Mr. Montegu about me, that he profest as he has done heitherto that he would have a care of me, but that he is in paine what to do for me, for that the peace will certainly be made with Cromwell tomorrow. I beleve I shall know what the Cardinall will propose for me to do, and I shall not faile to lett you know as soon as I cann. The Court removs not so soone as I writt last to you it being defered till Wensday, and many beleve it will be till after Whitsonday. For the treaty, the letters from England have brought us no certainty, and the only newse I know from thence is that the Duke of Buckingham is come backe from thence and is past through Boulouge, on his way heither. It was the Mareshall d'Aumont tould it me just now at the Louver. This is all I have to trouble you with."—*Unsigned*.

Addressed :—"For the King."

Endorsed :—"Duke of Yorkes. 7 May, 1655."

*Holograph. Sealed.*

### 33. JAMES, DUKE OF YORK, to CHARLES II.

1655-6.

1655[6], March 1. Paris.—This bearer, Coronell Rokeby,<sup>5</sup> having at length gott his liberty, and going to offer his service to your Majestic, I would not lett him go without writing, he having desird me to do it. I will not say anything of him because you know him so well that I neede not. He has tould me that if you have no present employment for him, that he will seeke some here, he having some hops of it; but whensoevr you should have use of him that he will allways be ready to serve your Majestic."—*Unsigned*.

Addressed :—"For the King."

Endorsed :—"Duke of Yorkes."

*Holograph. Sealed.*

### 34. JAMES, DUKE OF YORK, to CHARLES II.

1655[6]. March 1, Paris.—"I am very glad to here that you are safely arrived at Collen though I am sorry for the occasion of it. I writte to you by Rokeby,<sup>5</sup> who gos away to-day, but becaus I beleve he may be somewha[t] long upon his way, I would not ferbeare to write to you by the post, to lett you know that the Court gos out of towne on Munday come sevenit, to Chantilly, where they stay but two days, and from thence to Compiegne, where they say they stay till the holydas of Whitsonday are done, and then they remove according to the march of the army, which will be togeather by that tyme; and for

<sup>1</sup> Mazarin.

<sup>2</sup> See p. 13.

<sup>3</sup> Henry, Lord Jermyn.

<sup>4</sup> Louvre.

<sup>5</sup> See p. 15.



all that the Court gos away so sone, I can say no more to you of my owne businesse than I did last weeke, but before the Court gos out of towne I beleve I shall know what they intend to do with me. For the treaty with Cromwell, for aught I know it is in the same terms it was last weeke, for though ther came an expresse from M. de Bourdeaux,<sup>1</sup> on Twesday morning to the Cardinall, yett we have not been able by all the frinds we have to learne what he brought, nor can we gesse what it can be, but beleve that it is somthinge dos not please him, and which he has a minde should not be knowen; and this is all I can say to you of it. I have at length seene the plan of Arras,<sup>2</sup> done by one Beaulieu, very exactly, he having beene six months about it; but I am not riche enough to have him make such another to send to you. He is but lately come from Arras, so that he has not had it gravd yett, but within a fortnight it will be done, but not so big as that he has drawne it, it being at his owne charge he dos it, but if the King will be at the expence of it he will have it done as bige as that he shewed me, which is about seven foot long and large, but as sone as the little one is done I will not faile to send it you."—*Unsigned*.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1655-6.

Addressed:—"For the King."

Endorsed:—"Duke of Yorke."

*Holograph. Sealed.*

### 35. IRISH SOLDIERS IN FLANDERS.--ORDER by CHARLES II.

1656, Dec. 26. Bruges.—"CHARLES R.—Our will and pleasure is that all our subjects of the Irish nation who are retired to the quarters near Courtray,<sup>3</sup> with resolution to serve us be forthwith divided in three equal parts, to be distributed into regiments under the command of our most deare brothers, the Dukes of Yorke and Gloucester, and our right and entirely beloved cosen and counsellor the Marquis of Ormonde, our Lieutenant of Ireland, in which division our intention is that such of them as served under our said brother, the Duke of Yorke, and Colonel Muskry,<sup>4</sup> during the last campania, shall continue under their command, so they exceed not the third part of the whole number; and that those who were of Colonel Grace's<sup>5</sup> regiment in France serve now in that of the said Marquis of Ormonde.

It is our further pleasure that the men so divided be distributed by thirty in company to such captaines as can make appeare that they were actually in command at their departure out of France with regard to their seniority, which rule is likewise to be observed towards Lieutenants and Ensignes.

And we will that such officers who cannot for the present be put in the head of companys, for want of the full number of thirty men, be provided for and have half captains pay until their companys be compleated. The like provision shal be made proportionably for Lieutenants and Ensignes.

To our trusty and well-beloved Sir Edward Walker, Knight.

Endorsed:—"For the distribution of the men at Courtrey."

<sup>1</sup> Ambassador from France to England.

<sup>2</sup> Arras was besieged by the Spaniards, commanded by Condé, in 1654, and relieved by Turenne.

<sup>3</sup> Courtrai.

<sup>4</sup> Charles MacCarthy, eldest son of Viscount Muskerry.

<sup>5</sup> Richard Grace. See "Contemporary History of affairs in Ireland, 1641-52," vol. iii., p. 420. Dublin 1880.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1656.

### 36. CHARLES II. to ORMONDE.

1656[7], Jan. 14. Collen.—“I have received yours of the 11 of this month, and am very well satisfied with the account you give me of the businesse you went about. The Chancelour<sup>1</sup> does grumble and has s[w]orne two or three halfe oathes at (as he cals it) your gadding. He will write to you more at large, though I thinke ther is little to be sayed but only to make what convenient hast you can hether, for ther are some things necessary which cannot be done till you come. I have no more to say, only to wish that the winde may turne, for if it does not you will goe neere to loose the use of your face.”—*Signed in cypher.*

Addressed:—“For my Lord Lieutenant.”

Endorsed:—“His Majesty's. Dated 14 January 1656[7].”

*Holograph. Sealed.*

### 37. CHARLES II. to COLONEL CHARLES MACCARTHY.

1657.

1657, May 16. Brussels.—“CHARLES R.—Our will and pleasure is that you forthwith cause a perfect list of all the officers in the regiment under your command to bee delivered to our trustworthy and welbeloved servant Sir Ed[ward] Walker, knight, our Secretary at War, to the end their names and qualities may bee inserted in our Commissions. The which our farther pleasure is that you doe also cause to bee received from him and delivered, the severall officers, and that likewise out of the monies to bee payd upon the second and third liberances that you cause to be deducted and payd unto him 120 patacons, being the halfe of such fees as were established at a Councell of war, the tenth of January past, for preparing the said Commissions. And farther, that out of the 4th and 5th liberances that shall bee payd for your regiment that you cause the other halfe to bee deducted and payd unto him by two equall parts.

“To our trustworthy and welbeloved Colonel Charles Maccarty, Colonel of the regiment of our most deare and entirely beloved brother, James Duke of Yorke.

“Fees for commissions established at a councell of war, the 10th of January 1657, are as followeth:—

For the Secretary at war:

	Patacons: <sup>a</sup>	For his clarke: Styvers:
For every Colonel's commission - - -	20	48
For every Lieutenant Colonel's - - -	10	24
For every Sergeant Major's - - -	8	24
For every Captaine's - - -	6	20
For every Lieutenant's - - -	3	12
For every Ensigne's - - -	3	12
For every Adjutant, Chirurgien, and Quarter-master - - -	3	12
The total for each regiment, consisting of 16 companies amounts unto - - -	240	20
The halfe whereof is ordered to bee payd upon the receipt of the second and third liberances is - - -	120	10

Endorsed:—“His Majesty's order to Collonel Muskry concerning commissions.”

<sup>1</sup> Edward Hyde, subsequently Earl of Clarendon.

<sup>2</sup> Patacon, a Spanish coin, worth about 4s. 8d.



## 38. ORDER for MILITARY CONTRIBUTIONS to SIR HENRY DE VIC.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1657-8.

1657[8], January 18. Bruges.—“CHARLES R.—Whereas wee have found it necessary for our service that some fitt person bee employed in the Court of Bruxelles to agitate with the Ministers there both about the payment of our respective regiments quartered in Henault and Flanders, and for other matters relating thereunto, wherein such person will be obliged both to expence and trouble, wee have therefore thought it fit, both for our service and the advantage of all the officers and soldiers of each regiment to command our trusty and welbeloved servant Sir Henry de Vic, knight and Barronet, our Resident there, to employ himselfe therein, and doe thereupon hereby signify our pleasure that every Collonel of each regiment should pay and allow him, the said Sir Henry de Vic, towards his expence in the doing thereof, either out of the Estat Major or otherwise, five rations per diem to beginne unto him from the time that each regiment shall enter into pay; hereunto wee doubt not but you will readily agree.—By his Majestie’s command, EDW. WALKER.”

“To our right trusty and right entirely beloved cozen and councillor James, Marquess of Ormond, Lieutenant of our kingdome of Ireland.

Endorsed:—“18 January 1657[8]. His Majestie’s Order for the payment of 5 rations a day to Sir Henry de Vic out of the estat major of my Lord Lieutenant’s regiment.”

## OFFICIAL LETTERS from CHARLES II.

Directions issued from Whitehall to George Monk, Duke of Albemarle, Lord Lieutenant of Ireland, John, Baron Robarts, Lord Deputy, Sir Maurice Eustace, Lord Chancellor, Roger Boyle, Earl of Orrery, and Sir Charles Coote, Earl of Mountrath, Lords Justices of Ireland, in relation to grants made by the King, as follow:

39. To John Eustace and Maurice Eustace: office of clerkship of the crown in the counties of Dublin, Carlow, Westmeath, Longford, Wicklow, Louth, town of Drogheda, King’s and Queen’s counties, and of the crown and peace in county of Kilkenny.—22 July 1660.

1660.

40. To Sir Maurice Eustace: lands in county of Kildare, house, garden and orchard, in Dame Street, Dublin.—31 August 1660.

41. To Sir Maurice Eustace: lands and hereditaments of Maurice Eustace, of Castle Martin, outlawed in 1642 for high treason.—1 October 1660.

42. To Walter Eustace: lands in county of Kildare.—7 November 1660.

43. To Sir Maurice Eustace: custody of person and estate of Christopher Eustace, “commonly known by the name of mad Captain Eustace.”—9 November 1660.

44. To James Eustace: restoration of his lands and hereditaments. --30 November 1660.

45. To Peter Esmond and Francis Esmond, sons of late William Esmond of Johnstowne, county of Wexford: restoration to their father’s lands and estates in Wexford.—21 January 1660-1.

1660-61.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1661.

46. To Tobias Norrice: settlement in land for debt for clothes and necessities provided by him, as commissary, for army sent to Ireland, 1641-2.—27 March 1661.

47. To Major Henry O'Neile: restoration to his estate.

48. To Sir Maurice Eustace: "Inches," water mills, mill-ponds, at Kilmainham, in the county of Dublin, salmon weirs, water courses, houses, cottages, and rights, as granted by Queen Elizabeth in 1576 to Francis Agarde.—12 August 1661.

49. To Richard Nugent: restoration of lands of inheritance, woods and messuages, possessed in 1641, by his father, Christopher Nugent, and himself in counties of Dublin, Meath, and Westmeath.—15 November 1661.

#### 50. CHARLES II. to ORMONDE.

1665. 1665, August 16, Salisbury.--Directions to issue letters patent under the great seal of Ireland to Colonel Edward Vernon for fifteen thousand five hundred and fifty-five acres of land in counties of Tipperary and Limerick for such uses as the Lord Lieutenant shall appoint.

#### 51. JAMES, DUKE OF YORK, to THOMAS, EARL OF OSSORY.<sup>1</sup>

1673. 1673, July 4.—I received yesterday yours by Tom Guy, and that affaire is settled as you desire, and am glad to find that your other officers are provided for, and pray lett Captain Narbrough<sup>2</sup> know that I take very well from him, the kindnesse he dos you in being your Captain. And you may also assure him that it shall be no way prejudital to him, for His Majesty will give Prince Rupert<sup>3</sup> directions to lett him have a flag upon the very first vacancy. As for newse [the] King of France is going towards Germany to be ready to passe the Rhine to joyne with Marshall de Turenne, in case the Imperialists come downe, and he be not stronge enough to deele with them. As for my owne affaire, I have layde aside the thought of the Princesse of Newburge<sup>4</sup> having not such a caracter of hir percon as I hoped, and so have pitched upon the Princesse of Wirtemberg, who is at Paris and will lose no tyme in having it dispatched as sone as may be. Pray lett me heare from you often, and I will sende you what newse we have here.—JAMES."

Addressed:—"To the Earl of Ossery."

#### 52. JAMES, DUKE OF YORK, to THOMAS, EARL OF OSSORY.

1673, July 25.—"I have now two of your letters to answer of the 19 and 22 of this month. By the first I was sorry to find the accident had happened to M. de Schonberg before you left our coast, and by the latter I saw what most people believed come to passe, which was that de Ruyter<sup>5</sup> would not fight you, without being very much prest to it, or have some considerable advantage; and now I think you are going to your best

<sup>1</sup> Eldest son of the Duke of Ormonde and Rear Admiral of the Blue.

<sup>2</sup> Sir John Narborough, a distinguished naval commander.

<sup>3</sup> Prince Rupert was at this time in command of the fleet, the Duke of York naving, by the Test Act, been incapacitated from executing the office of Lord High Admiral.

<sup>4</sup> Neuburg, Germany.

<sup>5</sup> Commander of the Dutch fleet.

station, and where, if they come out, you will have sea roome and be in the way of getting some purchas. I am very glad you escaped so well in your yacht, and to heare that Captain Narberow is recovered. As for what concerns my own affaire, it is now absolutely with the yongest<sup>1</sup> of the princesses of Modena, the King of France having prest that match since I did not like of that of Newburge, and though this princess be so far off, I make no doubt of her being here by the beginning of October, for this will take up no great tyme only Lord Peterborows<sup>2</sup> going theither, and hir journey to this place, and within two or three days I shall send all my dispatches to Paris to him. This is all I have tyme to say to you at present.—JAMES.”

Addressed :—“For the Earle of Ossory.”

Endorsed :—“Duke of York, 26th July, 1673.”

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1673.

### 53. JAMES, DUKE OF YORK, to THOMAS, EARL OF OSSORY.

1673, Aug. 18.—“I received yours of the 12th a day or two ago, and am very glad you escaped so well as you did.<sup>3</sup> I hope it will allways be your fortune to do so. I long very much to have Captain Narberow's journal which you promist me, for I have yett seen no relatione that gives any tolerable account of that day's action. I wish you and the fleet well at home againe. As for what I wrote to you of my marriage, I thought it then certaine, but now I have reason to believe that of Modena will not be. However, I shall not positivly know anything till I heare from Lord Peterborow, who, I believe, is by this neare that place. If that does not hitt, I have endeavoured to take my measures so, as to have a wife here, from beyond sea, by the beginning of October, which is all I have now time to say.—JAMES.”

Addressed :—“For the Earl of Ossory.”

### 54. QUARTERS for SOLDIERS on march to GREENWICH.

1673[4] Jan. 14, Whitehall.—Order addressed to Captains Sir Bouchier Wrey, Baronet, and Humphry Cornewall in relation to quarters and carriages for two companies of the regiment of the Duke [of York].

1673-4.

### 55. COMMISSION from WILLIAM, PRINCE OF ORANGE.

1674, April 16.—Appointment of Daniel Barry, as Captain of a company of foot soldiers.—*Translation from Dutch.*

1674.

### 56. TROOPS for ULSTER and SCOTLAND, 1677.

“Instructions to our right trusty and right well beloved cousin and councillor James, Duke of Ormonde, Our Lieutenant Generall and Generall Governor of our Kingdome of Ireland.

“CHARLES R.

1. You are forthwith to send into the north of our kingdome of Ireland eighteen hundred foot souldiers, of which four companies of our regiment of guards are to make a part, and the remainder to bee such other companies as you think fitt.

1677.

<sup>1</sup> Marie-Béatrice d'Este, born in 1658, married to James, Duke of York, in 1673, and subsequently Queen of England.

<sup>2</sup> Harry Mordaunt, Earl of Peterborough.

<sup>3</sup> In reference to the victory over the Dutch fleet on the 11th of August 1673, for which the Earl of Ossory was made Admiral of the Red, and subsequently appointed to command the entire fleet in the absence of Prince Rupert.



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1674.

2. You are to cause the said men to be formed into two regiments to be commanded by Sir William Flower and Sir Francis Gower, a Collonells, to whom you are to give commissions accordingly until our further pleasure.

3. You are to appoint such other persons for feild officers to the said regiments as you shall think fittest for it.

4. Together with the abovesaid foote you are to appoint six troopes of our horse to march, which you are also to unite into one regiment.

5. These forces you are to cause to be quartered at Carrickfergus, Belfast, Bangor, or the places adjacent, till further order from us, and are to be commanded by our right trusty and welbeloved cousin and councillor, Arthur, Viscount Granard.

6. You are to consider how shipping may best be provided for transporting the aforesaid forces into Scotland, if there should be occasion for t; and also how provisions may be had in readynesse to supply the said men and horses for ten dayes after imbarcation; and also to have regard to all other things which may be necessary to such a march, and to return us an account thereof. Given at our court at Whitehall, this eighteenth day of September in the twenty ninth year of our reign [1677]. By His Majesties command, Henry Coventry."

#### 57. CHARLES II. to ORMONDE.

1677.

1677, September 18, Whitehall.—You know the meritt of this bearer, my Lord Dungan,<sup>1</sup> and of his whole family so well, as I need not enlarge myself upon it, and I thinke you know as well that he has been so modest as never to aske me anything since I came into England. I find the poure man at this time prest by some debts and losses he has contracted, and I do not know well how to releev him, except you could contrive some way to helpe him where you are to five hundred pounds a yeare, to be settled upon him for seven yeares. This being the only businesse of this letter I shall say no more but to recommend this matter to your care and to assure you that I am your constant friende —C.R.

Addressed :—" For my Lord Lieutenant."

Endorsed :—" The King's. Received 30 October 1677."

#### 58. JAMES, DUKE OF YORK, to ORMONDE.

1677, September 19, St. James's [London].—His Majesty having written to you in favour of this bearer, the Lord Dungan, I could not refuse, at his desire, to write also to you, to recommend his concerns to you, he being a person whose family . . . <sup>2</sup>always faithfully served the . . . which none knew better than . . . am sure he will still . . . as any . . . for it. . .

Endorsed :—" The Duke's. Received 30 October 1677. Lord Dungan."

#### 59. JAMES, DUKE OF YORK, to ORMONDE.

1677, September 23, St. James's [London].—I could not refuse this bearer, F. Molony,<sup>3</sup> who is now agoing back into Ireland, to

<sup>1</sup> Sir William Dungan or Dongan, created Viscount Dungan of Clane, County of Kildare in 1661, and Earl of Limerick in 1685.

<sup>2</sup> MS. torn.

<sup>3</sup> John O'Molony, appointed Roman Catholic Bishop of Killaloe in 1671, and Bishop of Limerick in 1688.

recomend him in generall to you, finding him by the little conversation I have had with him, to be one of the soberest and discrettest I have meett with, of any of his profession, and that I am confident will behave himself quietly and to your satisfaction. I have had the same character of him from others and amongst the rest from the Earl of Essex,<sup>1</sup> who knew when he was there, without which I should not have been so forward to have given him this letter, which is all I shall now say, but that you may always depend upon my freindship —JAMES.”

Addressed:—“For the Duke of Ormond.”

Endorsed:—“The Duke’s. Received 14 October 1677.”

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE,

1677.

60. JAMES, DUKE OF YORK to [ORMONDE].

[1677-8], February 18. London.—“Though I received yours by Lord Arran<sup>2</sup> last month, I have had so little tyme to myself sinse the sitting of the Parliament, that I have had hardly any tyme to write to anybody, and besids what has past in the House of Commons has been so dilatory, and so little what one had reason to expect, after their pressing a war with France, as they did the last meeting, that till now one could hardly say they would do anything towards it but to oblige France to begin with us first. But now with much ado, a vote passed this afternone for to give his Majestie a million, which will be sufficient to sett us a worke, though more had been better, and now we are a going out of hand to raise the full 30,000 men, that is, so sone as money can be gott upon the creadit of what is now given. I hope tomorrow they will settle how it is to be raised, and that that will give us creadit. Tomorrow, I beleve, all the Colonels will be named, and I being to have a regiment of horse, must aske of you one that is under your command in Irland to be my Major, if he be willing to have that employment. It is Major Russell,<sup>3</sup> that has now a Company of Foot and I thinke he commands in Galaway, but because it is likly he may be unwilling to leave a certaine for an uncertaine command, I desire that you would lett him keepe his company for some tyme. I meane till we are hartily engaged in the war, and then you may dispose of his company. But this I must desire of you that when that is done he may have a promise of a company againe when the peace shall be made, of which I beleve there will be little probability when once the war shall be begun, which now I beleve will be very sone, for after this vote, and the French attacking some place, which I beleve we shall here of by the next letters, the war will breake out whether one will or no. And if the Marques de Bourgemaine, had done his part as became him, and as he might have done, in persuance of his orders from Flanders, the war had been begun already, which is all I have tyme to say now to you, only pray lett me know as sone as you can whether Russell will be my major or no, that as to that affaire I may take my measures accordingly.—JAMES.”

1677-8.

61. JAMES, DUKE OF YORK, to [THOMAS, EARL OF OSSORY].

[1677-8], March 15. London.—I have received two of your letters but have been so very busy that I have not till now had leasur to answer

<sup>1</sup> Lord Lieutenant of Ireland, 1672-1676.

<sup>2</sup> Richard Butler, Earl of Arran, son of the Duke of Ormonde.

<sup>3</sup> Theodore Russell, Captain of Foot, stationed at Galway.—“List of the Captains of the army [in Ireland] with their present quarters, 24 January 1677,” etc. Russell was Mayor of Galway from 1674 to 1685.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1677-8.

them, so for the proposall you sent me about the furnishing our troupes with bread, I have shewed it to his Majestie, who bids me tell you that as to that part of it, he intends to have it undertaken here by some of our own people to spend our own corne, but as to the proposal for furnishing of waggons, he is willing to treat with them about it, and you shall heare farther from me concerning it. We are now raising our men as fast as we can, the officers being all gone down into their several countrys to that purpose, and are to have their regiments compleat in six weeks tyme at farthest; and when we have them together they and I do not intend to be long from you. We are sending every day more of the old companys over for Ostend and Bruges, and are fitting out more ships as fast as we can. Yesterday was a warm day in the House of Commons, where very strange things were sayd, and two motions made which ended in an addresse to his Majestie, immediately to declare war against France. This morning they sent it up to our House for our concurrence, but it being late, the debate was put off till to-morrow. I have not tyme to say more to you now.—JAMES.

Endorsed:—"His Highness the Duke of York to my Lord. 15 March 1678."

62. JAMES, DUKE OF YORK, to THOMAS, EARL OF OSSORY.

1678.

[1678], April 3. London.—"By the last post I received yours with propositions in writing, about the bread and waggons from two severall persons, and have given them to Churchill,<sup>1</sup> (who is sent to adjust all things about our troupes) to speake with them about it. He will need your help in that and other things. He will tell you all the news of this place, so that it is not necessary for me to say more, and besides it is late, and to-morrow morning I am to rise early being to go to Lord Pembrok's<sup>2</sup> tryal."—JAMES.

Endorsed:—"His Highness the Duke of York to my Lord. 3 April 1678."

63. JAMES, DUKE OF YORK, to THOMAS, EARL OF OSSORY.

[1678] April 19. London.—I received yours of the 20 from Boom so late last post day that I could not then answer it, to have told you what you know by this tyme, which is that your pretensions are agreed to heare, and settled as you desired. The proposition that was sent from hence, upon that affaire, I find was groundd upon a mistake, or at least a misinformation of somebody. I have not tyme to tell it you nor to say anything but to assure you the continuance of my kindnesse upon all occasions.—JAMES."

Addressed:—"For the Earl of Ossory."

Endorsed:—"The Duke of Yorke. 19 April 1678."

64. CHARLES II. to ORMONDE.

1678, July 31. London, Signet Office.—Directions for payment of four thousand pounds due to the Society of the "Governor and assistants, London, of the new plantation in Ulster," as part of the amount for the purchase from them of the customs of Londonderry.

<sup>1</sup> John Churchill, subsequently Duke of Marlborough.

<sup>2</sup> Philip Herbert.



## 65. JAMES, DUKE OF YORK, to THOMAS, EARL OF OSSORY.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1678.

[1678], August 12. London.—For all I had no letter from you by this last post, I could not hinder myself from letting you know how glad I am to heare from everybody how well you and you men<sup>1</sup> have behaved yourselves in this last action, tho so many of them have had the fortune incident to brave men, and you have been beholding to your arms. I hope those English that are with you before this, if occation be, will follow your example. We are very impatient for the tomorrows letters, expecting to heare of another engagement, or that the French shall have left the way open to Mons.<sup>2</sup>—JAMES.”

“Heere are severall good officers of Monmouth, Douglas, and Dongan, which if you have not filled up your vacanecys would be glad of employments with you.”

Endorsed :—“Duke of York to my Lord. 12 August 1678.”

## 66. CHARLES II. to ORMONDE.

[1678], August 31. Windsor.—This bearer, my Lord Castlehaven,<sup>3</sup> goes into Ireland upon two particulars of his own which is concerning his pension and his quitt rents. I need not explyne the matter any farther, only recommend him to your care to do what you can for him, as farr as the present condition of affaires will permit. And so haveing nothing more to say by this occasion, I will only assure [you] of my constant kindnesse.—C. R.”

Addressed :—“For my Lord Lieutenant of Ireland.”

Endorsed :—“His Majesties. Received 15 September [16]78 by the Earl of Castlehaven. Answered 5 of October [16]78.”

## 67. CHARLES II. to ORMONDE.

1678, November 5. Whitehall.—You may easily beleeve that I have not a little businesse now upon my hands. This bearer will inform you so particularly of all as I neede not tell you my opinion of it nor enter farther upon the matter. What will be the end of it I cannot tell. I am sure you will put thinges into the best posture where you are, that may be upon all events ; so as I shall say no more to you, only to assure you that I have that confidence in you and kindnesse for you, as you may be assured of my constant frindship.—C. R.”

Addressed :—“For the Duke of Ormond.”

Endorsed :—“His Majesties. Received 12 November [16]78.”

## 68. ORDER for APPREHENSION OF COLONEL RICHARD TALBOT and others.

1678, Nov. 5. London, Whitehall.—“CHARLES R.—Right trusty and right entirely beloved cousin and counsellor, wee greet you well. Whereas there has been further information given us upon oath, touching a rebellion designed in Ireland, whereby it appeares that Richard Talbot<sup>4</sup> was to be General, the Viscount Montgarret<sup>5</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Subjects of England, in service of the States of Holland, under command of the Earl of Ossory, against the French.

<sup>2</sup> In Belgium, where the Earl of Ossory succeeded against the Marechal de Luxembourg.

<sup>3</sup> See p. 7.

<sup>4</sup> Subsequently Duke of Tyrconnell.

<sup>5</sup> Edmund Butler, Fourth Viscount Mountgarret, died in 1679.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1678.

to be Lieutenant-Generall, and John Pippard a Colonell: and that they had received and accepted their severall commissions from the Provinciall of the Jesuits by vertue of a breve from the Pope, as by affidavit made by Titus Otes (whereof a copy<sup>1</sup> is hereunto annexed) more fully appears: And it being further informed that the Commission to the said Viscount Montgarret, in regard of his indisposition, was to be executed by his eldest son,<sup>2</sup> we do therefore authorize and require you forthwith to cause the said Richard Talbot, the Viscount Montgarret's eldest son, and also the Viscount himself, when he shall be in condition of health, and the said John Pippard, to be immediately apprehended, and kept in safe custody until further order; and also to cause the said severall persons to be strictly examined to the points aforesaid, and to such others as you in your discretion shall think fit; and their examinations, with an account of your proceedings herein, to return unto us so soon as conveniently it may be done. The safety of our Government, and particularly in that our Kingdome, will oblige you to more than ordinary care and diligence in this matter. And so we bid you heartily farewell.—By his Majesties command, HENRY COVENTRY.”

Addressed:—“To our right trusty and right entirely beloved Cousin and Counsellor, James, Duke of Ormonde, our Lieutenant Generall and generall governor of our Kingdome of Ireland, and to our Lieutenant Deputy or other chief Governor or Governors thereof for the time being.”

Endorsed:—“His Majesties. Received 12 November, [16]78. Colonel Talbot and Lord Mountgarret.”

#### 69. JAMES, DUKE OF YORK, to ORMONDE.

1678, December 4. London.—When you went into Irland I recommended this bearer Mr. Flemings concerns to you; now I could not refuse writing this to you in his behalf. His request seemes to me but reasonable, which is that his affairs might be, as sone as the formes will permitt, decided one way or other. This being the only subject of this letter, I shall say no more but to assure you of the continuance of my friendship.—JAMES.

Endorsed:—“The Duke of York's. Received 17 December [16]78.”

#### 70. CHARLES II. to ORMONDE.

1678-9.

[16]78[9], Jan. 15. London, Whitehall.—It would be convenient to the condition of my affaires, that I might for some time put the imployment of Steward of my household<sup>3</sup> into the hands of one I would gratify at the present with that place. I do not intend by it to take the place from you, if you should at any time leave the commande you have in Ireland. But since your necessary services in that country will require your constant attendance there, this will in the mean time be suitable to my service, and shall be no prejudice to you. I will make no excuses to take off any markes of unkindnesse in this matter, because I have given you so many proofes of the contrary, and am still as ready to shew you that I am as much as ever your true and constant friend.—C. R.

Endorsed:—“The King's. [Dated] 15 of January. Received 1 February [16]78.”

<sup>1</sup> Not in the MS.

<sup>2</sup> Richard Butler, who succeeded, in 1679, as fifth Viscount Mountgarret.

<sup>3</sup> See Life of Ormonde, by T. Carte, Vol. II., p. 476, London, 1736.

## 71. COMMISSION from WILLIAM, PRINCE OF ORANGE.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1678-9.

1678[-9], January 29.—Appointment of Thomas, Earl of Ossory, as Colonel of Macdowell's regiment.—*Dutch*.

## 72.—CHARLES II. to ORMONDE.

[1678-9], Feb. 13. London, Whitehall.—Though you have a publique letter concerning this bearer, Mr. Rider, and the farmer<sup>1</sup> in which he is concerned, yett I thought it necessary to recommend him to your Grace, that the man may not be ruined in this matter, for besides that he is an honest man, the thing will fall upon me in the conclusion, for when he entered first into the farme, I assured him of my care of him in it, to encourage him to continue with his parteners, which he had then no great mind to do; therefore from time to time give him that necessary assistance which he reasonably may expect, and be assured that I am truly yours.—C. R.

Endorsed :—"The Kings. Received 28 Feb. [16]78[-9]."

73. CHARLES II. to JAMES, DUKE OF YORK,<sup>2</sup>

1678[-9], February 28. London, Whitehall.—"I have already given you the reasons at large, why I thinke fitt you should absent yourselfe for some time beyond the seas. I am truly sorry for this occasion, for you may be sure I shall never desire it longer than it will be absolutely necessary, both for your good and my service. In the meane time I thinke it proper to give you under my hand, that I expect this compliance from you, and desire it may be as soone as conveniently you can. You may easily beleve with what trouble I write this to you, there being nothing I am more senceible of, then your constant kindnesse you have ever had for me, and I hope you are so just to mee, as to be assured that no absence, or anything elce, can ever change me from being truly and kindly,—Yours CHARLES R."

## 74. JAMES, DUKE OF YORK, to [THOMAS, EARL OF OSSORY].

1679, April 1. Brussels.—"I receved yours in which you give me an account of what passed in counsell to finish what was begun there the day I came from London. Since I came here, which, was on Monday last, since when, what with the visits I have had from the men of quality and old acquaintances that are here in towne, and the devotions of this weeke, I have not had almost any tyme to myself to write to you. We are still very impacient of letters from England to see what will follow the Lord Treasurer<sup>3</sup> laying downe his staff, and whether anything will be sayd concerning me. I wish for his Majestie's service, as well as my owne concerne, all his subjects were of the same mind you are. As for publique newse, this place affords none, only I have found more of my old acquaintance amongst the men then I expected, but of the womenkind there hardly any left of my tyme. Whilst I stay here I have desired to be as incognito, to avoyd all inconvenient ceremonies, and so the Dutchesse<sup>4</sup> will have I beleve more of the ladys' company, they being very punctilious. The Jesuits have been very discreet

1679.

<sup>1</sup> Of the revenue in Ireland.

<sup>2</sup> See Life of James II., by Rev. J. S. Clarke, vol. i., p. 541, London, 1816.

<sup>3</sup> Thomas Osborne, Earl of Danby.

<sup>4</sup> Of York.



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
—  
1679.

since my being here, as to me, for none of them have been at my house, and have orders from their Superiors not to come neare me for feare of doing me harme. And I have given directions that none of the English preists, that are here whose names have been in any of the proclamations, or named to be in the plot should come neare me, and for my owne devotions, I performe them as privatly as I can, and go nowhere publicuely, tho I cannot always hinder myself from being seen by some or other, tho they are well enough breed to take no notice of me. I have now no more to say, but that you shall always find me the same to you.—JAMES.”

75. JAMES, DUKE OF YORK, to THOMAS, EARL OF OSSORY.

[1679] April 30. Hage.—“I send you here enclosed a letter for Lord Chesterfield,<sup>1</sup> and have truly reason to take very kindly any expressions of kindnesse is made to me at such a tyme as this, and I know him to be a man of that honnor as one can depend upon what he says. I am sure I shall. I am glad to find by yours also that the seamen want me, and do not doubt you will continue doing your part that they may continue their good wishes towards me, and it is a great satisfaction to me to know that anybody wants me. If what be true that they say, concerning the C[hevalier] D’Estree<sup>2</sup> coming out from Brest with a squadron and so considerable a one as they say it is, I verily beleve our ships that cruse to the westward may meet him, and have a squable with him and then there may be use of those of our trad againe, and then I hope I should not ly idle, tho I heare Colonel Birch moved in the House that all the gentlemen might be put out of the fleett, and none but downeright tarpalins<sup>3</sup> command. The Dutchesse<sup>4</sup> charged me to remember her to you and to tell that she wanted you very much in her journey to Amsterdam, and is very much pleased to heare the ladys misse her, and has as great a want of them as they have of her. I intend to go back for Bruxcelles on Wednesday next, and take Breda in our way, and so shall be three days agoing. We are very impacient to know what will become of the Earl of Danby, and what defence he will make now he has delivered himself up, which nobody here expected he would have done.”

Addressed:—“For the Earl of Ossory.”

Endorsed:—“Duke of York.—April 30, 1679.”

76. CHARLES II. to ORMONDE.

1679, June 6. Whitehall, London.—“Instructions to issue letters patent to Henry Gascoigne and Edward Bagalley, for grant of reversion of offices of Clerk of the Hanaper and Clerk of the Crown in Chancery in Ireland.

77. CHARLES II. to ORMONDE.

[1679], July 12. Windsor.—“I ordered my Lord Sunderland some time since to write to you to take care that a pension upon the Irish Establishment payable to Mr. Hyde might be constantly payd. I have

<sup>1</sup> Philip Stanhope, second Earl of Chesterfield, husband of Elizabeth Butler sister of the Earl of Ossory.

<sup>2</sup> Jean, comte d’Estrées, Vice-Admiral of France.

<sup>3</sup> Experienced seamen.

<sup>4</sup> Of York.

since seen a letter from you to My Lord Sunderland, upon this occasion, and though I would not have anything neglected for the publique, yett I must recommend it to you to endeavour to order matters so that this pension may be payd which I leave to your care, and so I am yours — C.R.”

Addressed:—“For my Lord Lieutenant of Ireland.”

Endorsed:—“The Kings. 12 July. Received 10 August [16]79. Concerning Mr. Hydes Pension.”

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1679.

#### 78. CHARLES II. to ORMONDE.

[1679], September 29. Newmarket.—“If my sicknesse had not prevented me I had recommended my Lord Ranelagh<sup>1</sup> under my owne hand, which I now do, that you would be favorable and kinde to him as farr as he has iustice on his side. You know how busy we are in this place, so as I will say no more to you but that you may rely upon my kindnesse with all imaginable security.—C. R.”

Addressed:—“For my Lord Lieutenant of Ireland.”

Endorsed:—“The Kings. 29 September. Received 7 October [16]79. In favour of the Earl of Ranellagh.”

#### 79. CHARLES II. to ORMONDE.

[1679–] 1680, Feb. 6. London, Whitehall.—“I have been applyed to by my Lord Radner<sup>2</sup> in behalfe of his daughter, the Countesse of Drogecaugh,<sup>3</sup> in some concernes of hers in Ireland. I do therefore desire you would be as favorable to her in her pretensions as farr as law and iustice will permitt. This being the only businesse of this letter I will add no more but to assure you of my constant kindnesse.—C. R.”

1679–80

Addressed:—“For my Lord Lieutenant of Ireland.”

Endorsed:—“The Kings. 6 February. Received 14 February [16]79–80. In favour of the Lady Drogheda, the yonger.”

#### 80. JAMES, DUKE OF YORK, to ORMONDE.

1680, May 6, Windsor.—“I could not refuse this bearer, Sir [Thomas] Newcom[en]<sup>4</sup> to write to you by him and recommend him in generall to you, having had a very good caracter of him from severall here, which I thought not necessary since you know him yourself. I was glad of this occasion to lett you know how sensible I am of the assurances you give me upon all occasions, of your stedynesse to me. I am sure you shall always find me so to you, and may depend upon my friendship.—JAMES.”

1680.

Addressed:—“The Duke of Ormond.”

Endorsed:—“The Dukes. Received 23 May [16]80. Sir Thomas Newcomen.”

#### 81. CHARLES II. to ORMONDE.

1680, July 16. Windsor.—“I do not write so often to you with my owne hand as I would, yett I cannot now omitt the letting you know how kindly I take it of my Lord Ossery that he hath accepted of the

<sup>1</sup> Richard Jones, Vice-Treasurer of Ireland.

<sup>2</sup> John Roberts, Earl of Radnor, Lord Lieutenant of Ireland, in 1669.

<sup>3</sup> Letitia Isabella, relict of Charles Moore, second Earl of Drogheda who died in June 1679. She remained with William Wycherley, the dramatist.

<sup>4</sup> See No. 93.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
—  
1680.

employment I have given him to go to defend Tanger<sup>1</sup> from the Moores, till I can do better for the place then my present condition permitts me to do, and to assure you I will in my memory add this to the many marques you and your family have given me of your affection and zeale to my service.—C. R.”

Addressed:—“For my Lord Liuetenant of Ireland.”

Endorsed:—“The Kings. Received 26 July 1680.” See No. 83.

82. 1680, August 3. Windsor.—“I do [w]rite this letter to you and my Lady Duchess upon the great loss you have had of your son Ossery,<sup>2</sup> in which I take myself to be an equall sharer with you both. You know I do not love to use more words than are necessary at any time, much lesse upon so melancholy a subject as this, wherein all I can say is too little to expresse the greates losse we have had, and therefore will only desire you to take it as patiently as ’tis possible and submitt all to the good pleasure of God Almighty.”

Endorsed:—“The King’s. Received, 10 August [1680]. Answered, 14 August [1680]. See No. 83.

### 83. QUEEN CATHERINE to ORMONDE.

[1680, August].—“My Lord Duke of Ormonde, I doe not thinke any thing I can say will lessen your trouble for the death of my lord of Ossory, whoe is soe great a losse to the King and the publike as well as to my owne particular service,<sup>3</sup> that I know not how to expresse it, but every day will teach me by shewing me the want I shall finde of soe true a friend. But I must have soe much pittie upon you as to say but little on soe sad a subject, conjuring you to beleve that I am, My Lord Duke of Ormond, your very affectionate friend, CATHERINA, R.”

Addressed:—“For the Duke of Ormond.”

Endorsed:—“The Queenes.” Date illegible.

Reproduced, with Nos. 81 and 82, on plate lxxxi. 1, 2, 3, of “Facsimiles of National MSS. of Ireland,” Part IV. 2, 1884.

### 84. JAMES, DUKE OF YORK, to ORMONDE.

1680, November 24. Edinburgh.—This bearer Sir Charles Hamilton telling me he was agoing into Ireland, I would not lose so good and safe an occation of writing to you as by him, for what one might write by the way of England would be subject to be opend, and what one says misconstrued, the never so innocent, for what may not we expect when both of us are so falsely accused and slandered as we are, when, God knows, if all his Majesties subjects had that duty and loyalty for him that we have, he could not be in those straights and so abominably used as he is, and betray[ed] by some of those he has most trusted. I hope that Lord Sunderlands and others<sup>4</sup> voting for the bill against me, and entering their dissents, because it was rejected, will have that good effect with his Majestie as to open his eis and lett him see that they are myne enemys, and have been basely left by them, and that he may expect the same usage from them. I have written my mind freely to him upon this

<sup>1</sup> Tangier.

<sup>2</sup> Thomas, Earl of Ossory, died at London on 30 July 1680.

<sup>3</sup> The Earl of Ossory held the post of Lord Chamberlain to the Queen. For farther letters and particulars in connexion with his career and death, see Seventh Report of the Royal Commission on Historical MSS., 1879, p. 738, and Tenth Report, 1886.

<sup>4</sup> See Life of James II. by Rev. T. S. Clarke, vol. i., pp. 600–620, London, 1816.



subject,<sup>1</sup> and upon all his concerns, with that freedome and duty as became me, which I hope, with the House of Commons having singled out Lord Halifax<sup>4</sup> from the rest, as they have done, will have some good effect, but unlesse his Majestie do something very speedily to free himselfe from the slavery he lives under, for I can calle it no lesse, and his loyalest subjects from the calumnys and vexation they are exposed to of being traduced, and most malitiously persecuted as they are by his and their greatest enemys, he will be lesse than a Duke of Venice, and there will be an end to the monarky, without as great a miracle as his Restoration, and two such in twenty yeares tyme ought not to be expected, considering all things. Before this coms to you, you will I beleve [be] able to guesse what will become of us, for I cannot see how his Majesty can lett them sitt a weeke longer, without venturing his crowne or quietly giving it up to them, which I hope he will never do. All things here quiat and like to continue so. There has latly been taken some desperat villans of one Cargill's<sup>2</sup> congregation, that have owned before the councell their damnable doctrines. The bearer can give you so full an account . . . (MS. defective.)

Endorsed :—"Duke of York. November 24, 1680."

#### 85. CHARLES II. to ORMONDE.

[1680] 1681, March 24. Oxford.—"I was very willing to give this bearer<sup>3</sup> a letter to you, to tell you that tho he has been in some trouble by the last House of Commons, yett he stands very right in my opinion, and I thought it reasonable to give him this testimeny that he does endeavour all he can to serve me, and you know he has very good tallents severall ways to do it. This being the only businesse of my letter, I shall only recommend him to you, and at the same time assure you that I am truely your frind.—C. R."

1680-81

Addressed :—"For my Lord Liuetenant of Ireland."

Endorsed by Ormonde :—"The King's. Received 12 May 1681 By Mr. Thomas Sheridan."

#### 86. CHARLES II. to ORMONDE.

[16]81, April 22. London, Whitehall.—The impertinent and groundlesse reporte being now revived againe of your being recalled is [the] pure invention of your enemyes and myne, [t]here never having been the least occasion given for such a reporte, for I assure you I vallew your services there too much to thinke of any alteration. This bearer, Fitz-Paterick,<sup>4</sup> will tell you this more at large, and give you a good account how all things are heere, and therefore I will say no more, only to assure you that you may be as much assured of my kindnesse to you as I am of yours, which is all I can say.—C. R."<sup>5</sup>

1681.

Addressed :—"For my Lord Liuetenante of Ireland."

Endorsed by Ormonde :—"The King's. Received 1st May 16[81]."

<sup>1</sup> See Life of James II. by Rev. T. S. Clarke, vol. i., pp. 600-620, London, 1816.

<sup>2</sup> Donald Cargill, Covenantanter.

<sup>3</sup> Thomas Sheridan, collector of customs at Cork, committed to prison by order of the House of Commons in December 1680, on a charge of being concerned in the "Popish Plot." He was subsequently Secretary of State and Privy Councillor in Ireland under James II.

<sup>4</sup> Bryan Fitz Patrick, subsequently Lord of Upper Ossory.

<sup>5</sup> MS. damaged at top. A copy, also damaged, is extant in the same volume.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1681.

# 87. JAMES, DUKE OF YORK, to ORMONDE.

1681, June 23. Edinburgh.—“My Lord Duke of Ormond, I am advised by my agents in Ireland, to desire his Majesties letter for passing into patent the lands named in the enclosed particular, which were sett out to regicides, but omitted in my former pattents, because I was (upon passing the Act of Settlement) put into possession of them, and continued soe ever since by vertue of the vesting clause. And in the same Pattent, I shall pass likewise a parcell of land in Stahalmacke, in the County of Meath, and another parcell of land called Ardetraine, in the County of Londonderry (both which are already seised in the King's hands for the uses of the act). And lastly the lands of Kilmakeoge, in the County of Dublin; to compleate my satisfaction for deficiencies. Wherefore I desire, when such a letter from his Majestie shalbe obteyned and come to your hands, that you will cause the above mencioned Pattent to passe speedily, and that you will particularly recommend it to the Lord Chancellor for that purpose, that soe all my estate in Ireland<sup>1</sup> may be under the confirmacion of letters pattents.

And whereas I am informed that certaine lands in the Countyes of Kilkenny and Tipperary remaine in controversy betwixt us; I desire that we may refer the matter to Councell on both sides; and in case they doe not agree, that we may come to a tryall by consent, and if my title prove good, I shall for your conveniency willingly exchange these lands for others of equal value. Your most affectionate freind, JAMES.”

Addressed:—“For the Duke of Ormond.”

Endorsed:—“The Duke's. Received 13 July [16]81.”

# 88. JAMES, DUKE OF YORK, to ORMONDE.

[1681], September 13. Edinburgh.—“I was very glad of the opportunity of writing to you by this bearer, Russel,<sup>2</sup> who is going back into Ireland to you, to lett you know I have had severall letters from you by Mr. Keightly, Mr. Sheridan,<sup>2</sup> and others, who have come hether, which have all given me very much satisfaction, since I see you continue so very stedy to your old principles. If the same sperit of stedynesse continue in England, I make no doubt all will go very well, and I hope what has been done here will encourage people there, and lett his Majestie see that resolution and sticking to his old friends will secure him against all his enemys. Lord Hyde has been here and is gone back againe, and I am not to go up to give his Majestie an account of his affairs here till after Lord Shaftsbury's tryal be over,<sup>3</sup> which is to be next month. I confesse I thought it would have been for his Majesties service, for me immediately upon the rising of the Parliament here to have gone up, tho it had been but for a few days, but his Majestie was of another mind and I must obey. I beleve the Parliament will rise by the ende of this week, all that his Majestie had charged me to gett done being past, and I have had the satisfaction to heare from him himself that he is satisfyd with what has been done. I must now recomend to you the concerns of this bearer, Russell. You know him as well as I do, so that I hope you will shew him what favor you can. He is a good officer and will deserve it. I have now no more to say but that you shall always find me as truly your friend as you can desire.”

Endorsed:—“The Duke of York. Received 2 October [16]81.”

<sup>1</sup> An account of these estates will be found in the Eighth Report of the Royal Commission on Historical MSS., Part I., p. 497 1881.

<sup>2</sup> See pp. 31, 33.

<sup>3</sup> The indictment against the Earl was ignored in November 1681.

## 89. JAMES, DUKE OF YORK, to ORMONDE.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1681.

[1681], September 26. Edinburgh.—“I would not lett this bearer, Sir Ed: Scott, go back to you without a letter from me, tho I need say but little to you, since he can give you an account of all things here. And now having this oportunity I must needs recomend to you Mr. Sheridan's<sup>1</sup> brother, the Bishop, that you would be favorable to him and advance him to a better Bishoprick when there is a vacancy. I have had a very good caracter of him and should be glad for his brothers sake you would shew him a kindnesse. I shall now say no more but to assure you that you shall ever find me as sensible of your kindnesse to me, as you can desire.”

Addressed:—“For the Duke of Ormond.”

Endorsed:—“The Duke of York's. Received 12 October, 16[81].”

## 90. JAMES, DUKE OF YORK, to ORMONDE.

[1681], October 8. Edinburgh.—“Tho this bearer, Sir William Wentworth, can informe you of all things here, I would not lett him go with out writing to you by him. All things here continue very quiet, and are like to do so, and the choyse of so good a man, Sir J. Moore, for Lord Mayor of London, is as displeasing to the party here, as it was to their friends in England, and tis now to be hoped his Majestie will make good use of it, and to settle his affairs, as he need not be so much concerned whom they shall chuse another yeare. At His Majesties first going to Newmarkett, I was somewhat allarumed, at the report of some offers [which] were made to His Majestie by the party,<sup>2</sup> and great endeavors were used to perswade him they would serve him, many of the jockes were for this, and poor Lord St. Albans<sup>3</sup> as busi in it as any body els, which I do not wonder at knowing the dealings he has allways had, with many of the Presbiterians, but now I hope that is over and sure his Majestie cannot be deceived by them againe, and I am sure he is master if he pleases and may support himself without any other help but of his owne party, and sticking to them and himself, which is all I shall say to you now.”

Endorsed:—“The Duke. Recd. 22 October [16]81.”

## 91. CHARLES II. to ORMONDE.

[16]8[1-]2, Jan. 8. London, Whitehall.—“I am desired to enquire of you if that one James Hamilton, now Deane of Raphoe,<sup>4</sup> be not well qualified to be a Bishop. This is the desire of some of the family, who have recommended him to me, and not knowing anything of the man, I engaged onely to aske this question in order to his preferment, which is all I have to say at present and is the onely businesse of this letter.—C. R.”

1681-2.

<sup>1</sup> See p. 23. Two brothers of Thomas Sheridan were Bishops in the Protestant Church in Ireland: Patrick Sheridan, Bishop of Cloyne, 1679-1682; and William Sheridan, consecrated in 1681 Bishop of Kilmore and Ardagh, from which he was removed in 1691 as a Non-Juror. See Second Report of Royal Commission on Historical MSS., 1871, pp 232-246.

<sup>2</sup> For the exclusion of the Duke of York, see Life of James II., by T. S. Clarke 1816, vol. i., p. 670.

<sup>3</sup> Henry Jermyn, Lord Chamberlain, who died in 1683.

<sup>4</sup> Raphoe, county of Donegal; James Hamilton was appointed Archdeacon in January 1674-5.



OF  
ORMONDE.  
1681-2.

Addressed:—"For my Lord Lieutenant of Ireland."  
Endorsed:—"The Kings. Received 30 January 1681-2. Concerning James Hamilton to be a Bishop."

92. JAMES, DUKE OF YORK, to ORMONDE.

[1681-2], February 2. Edin[burgh].—"Tis some tyme since I received yours by Sir William Wentworth of the 14 of December, and this has been the first oportunity I have had to answer it, and to tell you that I am very glad to find by it that the value of lands rises as you say they do in Ireland, for both King and subject find the benefitt of it. As for what is doing at London, as to the farming of the revenue of Irland, I know little of it, more than that Sir James Shaen has made proposals and that Lord Ranelagh objects against them, but I wonder you are not advised with in it. I am sure it ought to be. I am a stranger too [as] to what is like to become of me, not knowing yett whether I shall be sent for to London or stay here, but now I thinke a few days will cleere that, for if I have not leave to go up speedily, I am to expecte to remaine here a great while. My friends there presse my going up, and to speake plainly to you, I have reuson to beleve if it had not been for Lord Halifax I had been with His Majestie before now, he being the only man I know in power that opposes it. I do not know what creadet he has had in other things, but in this, to my cost, I am sensible he has. I pray God he may not shew another marke of his power and perswade His Majestie to call a Parliament in England, which at this tyme would I feare prove fatal [bo]th to the King and the monarchy. 'Tis likly by that tyme this getts to you you may know whether that will be or not. As for the newse of this place, the Parliament here is ajourned till the 17 of April, by proclamation, and all things here are now very quiatt, for all what passed at Lanerck some tyme sinse, and I thinke like to continue so, though some people thinke there may be a rising, in the western parts of this kingdome in the spring. All care is taken that can be to prevent it, and to prepare for it. This bearer, Lord Roscomon,<sup>1</sup> can give so full an account of things here, that I need say no more of them. He has desired me to recomend him to you, that when a vacancy of a troupe of Horse happnes you would [g]ive it him, if you have not former [en]gagements. I have now no more to say but to assure you [you] shall still find me the same to you."

Endorsed:—"His Royal Highness the Duke of York. Received 18 February 1681-2, by the Earl of Roscommon."

OFFICIAL LETTERS from CHARLES II.

King's letters, under sign manual, addressed to James, Duke of Ormonde, Lord Lieutenant, and Richard, Earl of Arran, Lord Deputy of Ireland, on the following subjects:—

1682. 93. 1682, July 7. London, Whitehall.—Appointment of Sir Thomas Newcomen to the office of Major General of the army in Ireland, in succession to Roger Boyle, Earl of Orrery, deceased.

94. 1682, July 31. Windsor.—Permission to Sir Thomas Nugent, Baronet, to raise in Ireland, by beat of drum, four hundred volunteers for completing the Irish regiment in the service of the King of Spain in the Low Countries, and to transport them from any Irish port.

<sup>1</sup> Wentworth Dillon, fourth Earl of Roscommon, author of poems and translations.

95. 1682, September 4. Windsor.—Appointment of Colonel Cary Dillon as Commissary General of the horse of the army in Ireland.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1682.

96. 1682, Dec. 13. London, Whitehall.—Permission to the officers commanding the troop of the King's Guards in Ireland, to enjoy privileges and take places according to the usage of his Majesty's Horse Guards in England; the Captain to take place as first Colonel of Horse in the army in Ireland, the Lieutenants as eldest Lieutenant-Colonels, the Cornet as eldest Major, the Quarter-master as eldest Captain, and the Corporals or Brigadiers as eldest Lieutenants.

97. 1682, Dec. 20. London, Whitehall.—Restoration of Robert FitzGerald to the place of Captain of a troop of horse in the standing army in Ireland, on the first vacancy.

98. 1683, Aug. 6. Windsor.—Payment of five hundred pounds annually to the Earl of Castlehaven till he has received five thousand pounds, to which he is entitled by patent.

1683.

#### 99. CHARLES II. to LOUIS XIV.

[16]83, Aug. Windsor.—“Monsieur mon frère : Je me trouve fort pressé par les parents du Colonel Richard Hamilton,<sup>1</sup> qui sont les deux meilleurs maisons d'Ecosse et d'Ireland, de vous recommander ses interests, ce que Je n'aurois pourtant fait si lon ne m'eut assuré quil vous sert bien dans son employ, et come vous ne manquez pas de recom-pancer tous ceux qui font bien leur devoir, Je me persuade que vous ne desagreerez pas ce priere que Je vous fais et [en] faveur du dit Colonel. Je suis tousiours avec un amitie parfait, Monsieur, mon frere, vostre bon frere.”

Copy in Ormonde's hand. Endorsed: “Copy of the King's letter to the King of France in favor of Col. R. Hamilton, 10 of Aug., 1683.”

#### 100. CHARLES II. to ORMONDE.

1683-4, March 17. Newmarket.—Order for conveyance of five companies of the Scotch regiment of foot from Ireland to Chester.

1683-4.

#### 101. COMMISSION from JAMES II.

1685[-6,] Jan. 29. London, Whitehall.—Appointment of James, Earl of Ossory,<sup>2</sup> as Colonel of the Foot-guards, lately commanded by Richard, Earl of Arran.<sup>3</sup>—*Vellum*.

1685-6.

#### ORDERS and WARRANTS from QUEEN ANNE.

102. 1708, April 20. Kensington.—To Charles, Earl of Arran, Lieutenant General of the forces, to transmit French officers, prisoners of war, from Blackwall to Nottingham.

1708.

103. 1711, October 8. Windsor.—To Lieut. Col. Blackader, of Brigadier Preston's regiment, to resign to Lord Forrester of regiment of the Earl of Stair.

1711.

<sup>1</sup> Brother of Anthony Hamilton of the Memoirs of Count Gramont. See Eighth Report of Historical MSS. Commission, Part i., p. 493, 1881.

<sup>2</sup> He became second Duke of Ormonde in July 1688, on the death of his grandfather, the first Duke.

<sup>3</sup> He died on 26th January 1685-6.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1711-12.

104. 1711[-12], Feb. 29. London, St. James's.—To Michael Hyde, Commissary General of musters, and his Deputy, David Crawford, to allow full pay to Capt. Peter Bonafons of Lieut. Col. Thomas Farrington's regiment of foot, while on sick leave.—Petition from Peter Bonafons for extension of leave.

1712.

105. 1712.—“The word for April, 1712.”

<i>Begins:</i>	“For the Court:	“For the city:
	1 Monmouth.	York.
	2 Litchfield.	Warwick.
	3 Wells.	Bristol.
	4 Chester.	Lincoln.
	5 Rochester.	Gloucester.

<i>Ends:</i>	“29 Thetford.	Woodbridge.
	30 Faversham.	Barking.”

### III.

COLLECTION ENTITLED “PEERS’ LETTERS,” 1573-1773.

The numbers within brackets refer to the letters from which extracts are appended.

	Dates.	Places.	Writers.	To whom Addressed.
1573-1663.	1573, Aug. 1	- “Lord Abergeynes House,”	Thomas, Earl of Sussex [1.] -	Sir William Fitzwilliam.
	„ Nov. 2	- Knockefargus -	Walter, Earl of Essex [2.] -	His brother.
	1599, April 19	- Dublin Castle -	Robert, Earl of Essex [3.], Lord Lieutenant of Ireland.	Thomas, Earl of Ormonde and Ossory, Lord Treasurer.
	1609, Oct. 31	- Carricke -	Thomas, Earl of Ormonde and Ossory.	Patrick Archer, Kil- kenny.
	1623, Nov. 8	- —	Elizabeth, Countess of Des- mond.	Oliver Grace.
	1624, May 6	- Clonmel -	Earl of Thomond -	Earl of Desmond.
	1626-7, March 22	- Lismore -	Earl of Cork [4.] -	Countess of Desmond.
	1627, Oct. 15	- Foord -	George Abbot [5.], Arch- bishop of Canterbury.	Earl of Ormonde and Ossory.
	1634, May 30	- Dublin Castle -	Thomas, Lord Wentworth [6.], Lord Deputy of Ire- land.	Earl of Ormonde.
	1648, Oct. 16	- Carricke -	Ormonde -	David Crosby.
	1649, Aug. 29	- Kilkenny -	Lord Taaffe [7.] -	Ormonde.
	1649-50, Jan. 1	- —	Emer MacMahon, <sup>1</sup> Bishop of Clogher.	„
	1651, Aug. 10	- Brussels -	Nicholas French, <sup>2</sup> Bishop of Ferns.	Lord Taaffe.
	1654-5, March 13	- --	John Bramhall [8.], Bishop of Derry.	“Mons [George] Lane, gentilhomme Anglois, Palais Royal, Paris.”
	1656, Oct. 31	- Cork House, Dub- lin.	Henry Cromwell [9.] -	Countess of Ormonde.
	1662, July 1	- —	Lord Bruce -	Ormonde.
	1662, Oct. 28	- London -	Lord Aubigny -	Sir George Lane, Secre- tary of State.
	1662, Nov. 8	- —	Earl of Carlisle -	Ormonde.
	1662, Dec. 4	- Dublin -	Earl of Anglesey -	„
	1663, May 30	- Dublin Castle -	Lord Wentworth -	„

<sup>1</sup> Reproduced in facsimile in “Contemporary History of Affairs in Ireland, 1641-1662.” Dublin: 1880, vol. ii., p. 472.

<sup>2</sup> See Clarendon State Papers, 1773, vol. ii., p. 556.



1663-4-1678.

Dates.	Places.	Writers.	To whom Addressed.
1663-4, Feb. 4	Cahir	Lord Upper Ossory	John Wailsh.
1664, June 11	Dublin	Mabelle, Lady Fingall	Edward Butler, Treasurer to Duke of Ormonde.
1664-5, Feb. 4	Whitehall	Ormonde	" "
1665, April 9	The Tower, London.	Lord Richmond and Lennox [10.], Philadelphia, Lady Wentworth.	" "
1665, May 25	—	Elizabeth, Lady Kildare [11.]	Sir George Lane.
1665, July 3	—	Lord Callan [12.]	Ormonde.
1665-6, Feb. 16	Birr	Earl of Desmond	Sir G. Lane.
1666, March 28	"	Earl of Castlehaven and Audley [13.].	"
1666, April 5	London	Duke of Abermarle	Ormonde.
1666, April 19	Cockpit, London	Lord Athunry	Sir G. Lane.
1666, July 3	—	Robert Lesley, Bishop of Raphoe.	"
1666, July 21	—	Earl of Drogheda	"
1666, July 27	Dublin	Lord Grandison	"
1666, Aug. 27	—	Lord Dillon	Ormonde.
1666, Sept. 10	Kilfaghine	Lord Rothes [14.]	"
1666, Sept. 20	Holyrood House	John Parker [15.], Bishop of Elphin.	"
1666, Nov. 3	Elphin	Lord Castleconnell	William Summers.
1666-7, Feb. 7	—	Lord Annesley [16.]	Colonel Cooke.
1667-8, Feb. 25	Camolin	Duke of St. Albans	Ormonde.
1668, July 25	Collombe	Lord Broghill	Thomas Page, Secretary to the Lord Lieutenant of Ireland.
1669, May 24	Charlville	Lord Kingston [17.]	Earl of Ossory.
1670, Aug. 13	Dublin	Lord Townshend	Ormonde.
1670, Aug. 21	Rainham	John, Lord Berkeley [18.], Viceroy of Ireland.	Earl of Ossory.
1670-1, Jan. 31	Dublin	Earl of Carlingford [19.]	Ormonde.
1671, Nov. 24	London	Henrietta, Countess of Clancarty.	George Mathew, Thomastown. Kilkenny.
1672-3, Jan. 18	Dublin	Lord Aungier	" "
1673, May 12	—	Earl of Derby	Ormonde.
1673, July 26	Belfast	Earl of Donegall	"
1673, Aug. 24	Lismore	Earl of Cork	"
1674, July 16	Mechlin	Lord Clare [20.]	"
1675, June 14	Dublin	Arthur, Earl of Essex, Viceroy of Ireland and Council.	Mayor and Sheriffs of Kilkenny.
1677, Dec. 11	Lisborn	Earl of Granard [21.]	Ormonde.
1677-8, Jan. 14	London	Arthur, Earl of Essex	"
1678, April 3	—	Amelie, Marchioness of Atholl	"
1678, May 11	Dublin	Lord Longford	George Mathew, Kilkenny Castle.
1678, July 5	London	Marquis of Atholl	Ormonde.
1678, Aug. 10	Dublin	Lord Strafford	"
1678, Aug. 21	—	Lord Burlington [22.]	"
1678, Aug. 24	Antrim	Lord Massereene	"

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1678-1688.

Dates.	Places.	Writers.	To whom Addressed.
1678, Oct. 15 (Recd.).	—	Louise, Duchess of Portsmouth [23.]	Ormonde.
1678, Dec. 27	—	Michael Boyle, Archbishop of Dublin, Chancellor of Ireland.	"
1678-9, Feb. 18	London	Lord Danby [24.]	"
1678-9, March 4	—	Heaneage Finch [25.], Lord Chancellor of England.	"
1679, April 12	—	Earl of Dumbarton	"
1679, April 18	—	Earl of Orrery	"
1679, Nov. 15	Whitehall	Lord Sunderland [26.]	"
1679-80, Jan. 19	—	Earl of Ossory [27.]	"
1680, April 25	Kinsale	Lord Kilmallock [28.]	"
1680, Aug. 2	Tuam	John Vesey [29.], Archbishop of Tuam.	"
1680, Sept. 5	Old Leighlin	Richard Boyle [30.], Bishop of Ferns and Leighlin.	"
1680, Sept. 18	—	Michael Boyle, Archbishop of Dublin.	Earl of Arran.
1680, Oct. 29	—	Roger Boyle [31.], Bishop of Clogher.	Ormonde.
1680, Nov. 6	Mount-Alexander	Lord Mount-Alexander	"
1680, Dec. 28	Whitehall	Lord Arlington	"
1680-1, Jan. 18	Air	Earl of Airlie	"
1681, April 25	Londonderry	Michael Ward, Bishop of Derry.	"
1681, June 19	Windsor Castle	Lord Arlington	"
1681, July 12	"	Earl of Ranelagh [32.]	"
1681, Oct. 14	Raphoe	Ezekiel Hopkins [33.], Bishop of Raphoe.	"
1681, Oct. 29	—	Lord Fitzharding	"
1681, Dec. 30	Strabane	Earl of Abercorn [34.]	"
1681-2, March 20	Huntingdon	Earl of Chesterfield	"
1681-2, March 24	Killaloe	John Roan, Bishop of Killaloe	George Mathew.
1682, April 12	Belturbet	Michael Boyle, Archbishop of Dublin.	Ormonde.
1682, May 5	Elphin	John Hudson [35.], Bishop of Elphin.	Lord Lanesborough.
1682, June 10	Dublin	Lord Ardglas	Henry Gascoigne.
1682, June 16	Chichester	Guy Carleton, Bishop of Chichester.	Ormonde.
1682, July 21	Chatsworth	Earl of Devonshire	"
1682, Aug. 19	Rathclyne	Lord Lanesborough	Henry Gascoigne.
1682, Oct. 3	Blessington	Michael Boyle, Archbishop of Dublin.	Earl of Arran, Lord Deputy of Ireland.
1682, Oct. 14	—	William Moreton, Bishop of Kildare.	Henry Gascoigne.
1682, Nov. 16	Edinburgh	John Paterson [36.], Bishop of Edinburgh.	Ormonde.
1682, Dec. 1	Galway	Lord Dunkellin [37.]	"
1682, Dec. 12	Londonderry	Ezekiel Hopkins [38.], Bishop of Derry.	"
1682-3, Jan. 21	—	Countess of Arran [39.]	"
1682-3, Jan. 23	Dublin	William Sheridan, Bishop of Kilmore.	Henry Gascoigne.
1682-3, Feb. 27	—	Lord Dartmouth	Ormonde.
1682-3, March 9	—	Countess of Roscommon	"
1683, April 26	—	Elizabeth, Lady Dunkellin [40.].	"
1683, June 20	—	Earl of Kildare [41.]	"
1683, Aug. 15	—	William Smith [42.], Bishop of Raphoe.	Archbishop of Armagh.

1683-1705.

Dates.	Places.	Writers.	To whom Addressed.
1683, Dec. 22	Dublin	Lord Blessington	Archbishop of Armagh.
1683-4, Jan. 12	London	Lord Feversham	Earl of Arran.
1683-4, Feb. 1	—	Lord Arundell of Wardour [43.]	Ormonde.
1683-4, Feb. 6	Cashel	Thomas Price, Archbishop of Cashel.	"
1684, April 8	Newtown-stewart	Lord Mountjoy	Earl of Arran.
1684, April 11	—	Lady Antrim	"
1684, Aug. 1	—	Lady Ardglass	—
1684, Aug. 18	Milton	Lord Fitzwilliams	Ormonde.
1684, Oct. 28	Whitehall	Lord Godolphin	"
1684, Dec. 12	—	Earl of Denbigh	Earl of Arran
1685, May 2	Kilkenny	Lord Galway [44.]	"
1685, July 6	—	Lord Ailesbury	"
1685-6, March 6	—	Lord Rochester [45.]	"
1686, Aug. 14	Antrim	Lord Kilkenny West [46.]	Earl of Roscommon.
1686, Aug. 28	Dublin	Lord Dongan	Ormonde.
1686, Sept. 1	Castlelyons	Lord Buttevant	"
1686-7, Jan. 17	Dublin Castle	Henry, Earl of Clarendon [47.]	"
1689, April 18	Kilkenny	Richard, Duke of Tyrconnell [48.]	Joshua Helsham, Kil- kenny.
1695-6, Jan. 8	London	Mary, Duchess of Ormonde [49.]	Mr. Gosling, Kilkenny.
1702, Oct.-	Dublin	John Hartstonge, Bishop of Ossory.	Ormonde.
1703, Oct. 20	—	John Hough [50.], Bishop of Lichfield and Coventry.	"
1703-4, Feb. 18	London	Duke of Argyll	"
1704, April 7	London	Duke of Leeds	"
1704, April 16	—	Earl of Cavan	"
1704, April 26	—	Countess of Cavan	"
1704, June 17	Hatfield	Earl of Cromarty	"
1704, July 19	Exon	Lord Doneraile	"
1704, July 29	Thorp	Lord Carmarthen	"
1704, Sept. 7	—	Earl of Rochford	"
1704, Sept. 13	—	Edward Smith [51.] Bishop of Down and Connor.	"
1704, Sept. 17	Warwick Castle	Lord Basil Denbigh	"
1704, Dec. 13	Barronhill	Lord Bulkeley	"
1704-5, Jan. 1	London	Lord Cholmondeley	"
1704-5, Jan. 23	London	Lord Conningsby [52.]	"
1704-5, Feb. 1	London	Lord Abingdon	"
1704-5, Feb. 23	Limerick	Lord Ikerrin [53.]	"
1705, April 8	—	Lord Conway	"
1705, May 5	—	Lord Coningsby [54.]	"
1705, May 22	London	Lord Charlemont [55.]	"
1705, Aug. 18	—	St. George Ashe [56.], Bishop of Clogher.	"
1705, Sept. 15	Hillendon	Duke of "Schonburg and Leinster" [57.]	"
1705, Nov. 19	Dublin	Lord Cutts	"



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1705-1773.

Dates.	Places.	Writers.	To whom Addressed.
1705, Dec. 12	Rostellan	Lord Inchiquin [58.]	Secretary Southwell, London.
1705-6, Jan. 5	Dublin	Lord Dungannon	Ormonde.
1705-6, Jan. 29	—	Lord Carpenter	"
1705-6, March 16	—	Wellbore, Ellis [59.], Bishop of Kildare.	"
1706, May 25	Dublin	Lord De Lovaine	"
1706, July 29	Twitnam	Lord Bradford	"
1706, Oct. 10	—	Katherine, Countess of Donegal.	"
1710-11, Feb. 11	Valladolid	Lord Faulkland [60.]	"
1710-11, March 3	Dublin	Sir Constantine Phipps [61.], Lord Chancellor of Ireland.	"
1711, April 13	Plymouth	Lord Slane [62.]	"
1711-12, Mar. 15	—	Lord Lansdowne	"
1712, Nov. 15	—	Lord Mountcashel	"
1712-13, Feb. 18	Hamburg	Lord Clancarty	"
1746, Nov.	—	Lord Desart	Robert Harrison, Kil- kenny.
1753, June 21	Chateau de St. Germain-en- Laye.	"L. Magenit Iveagh [63.], otherwise Lady Galmoy."	Mr. Butler, Kilcash.
1773, July 16	—	Lord Cahir	—
LETTERS WITHOUT YEAR-DATES.			
Dec. 7	—	Ailesbury, Earl of	Sir James Butler, Lin- coln's Inn.
—	—	Antrim, Lord	Earl of Arran, Lord Deputy of Ireland.
—	—	Beaufort, Duke of	Ormonde.
March 25	Kilbrew	Beresford, N. S.	"
March 24	Dublin	Blayney, Lord	"
June 26	Ware	Brooke, Lord	"
—	—	Broune, Lord	John Butler, Kilcash.
Feb. 20	Thionville	Carlingford, Lady E.	Ormonde.
—	—	Chesterfield F., Countess of	Duchess of Ormonde.
June 14	Exeter	Cholmondeley, Margaret Lady	Ormonde.
—	—	Clanricarde, Lord	Walter Burke.
—	—	Derby, Elizabeth, Countess of	Earl of Arran, Lord Deputy.
—	—	De Rupe et Fermoy [64.], Lord	Ormonde.
—	—	Dungannon, Lady	"
Oct. 15	—	Grantham, Lord	Benjamin Portlock.
Jan. 25	Cork	Kinsale, Courcy, Lord	Ormonde.
Nov. 4	—	" "	George Gascoigne.
—	—	" "	Ormonde.
March 8	—	London, Henry Compton [65.], Bishop of (1675-1713).	"
Aug. 12	London	Longford, Lady	Earl of Arran.
May 23	—	Ossory, M., Lady	Ormonde.
April 6	Berlin	Raby, Lord	"
Sept. 1	Dublin	Roscommon, Lord	Henry Gascoigne.
Aug. 12	—	Rosse, Lord	Ormonde.
Nov. 21	London	Tunbridge	—

## APPENDIX.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1573.

## [1.] THOMAS, EARL OF SUSSEX, to SIR WILLIAM FITZWILLIAMS.

1573, Aug. 1. Lord Abergeyne's house.—“After my very hartie commendacions to your good Lordship: where it hath pleased the Queens Majestie to graunte a sute to the bearer hereof Mr. Jesparr Horsey whoe hath served a long tyme verie well in Irelande, and is thought to be a man fitt for anye service hir Majestie shall comand him, and that he presentlye repairethe thether to your Lordship for the full ending of hir Majesties sayed graunte; I shall hartely praye your Lordship to shewe to him your favorable helpe so as he maye thereby enioye the same to his best comoditie, and I doubt not he will requitte the same with his service to your Lordship there and his frendes wilbe redie to give your Lordship moste hartie thanks for the same. And so I comitt your good Lordship to the Almightye.”

Addressed:—“To my very loving brother Sir William Fitzwilliams knighte Lord Deputie of Ireland.”

Endorsed:—“Erl of Sussex in the favor of Jaspar Horsey. 1 August 1573. Venit at Laughlin. 28 Novembris 1573.”

[2.] WALTER DEVEREUX, EARL OF ESSEX, to his BROTHER.<sup>1</sup>

1573, Nov. 2. Knockefargus.—“My good brother, because I know howe this bearer Edward Waterhous is affectid to you, and what good oppynion you have of him, I shall not neade to require you to give him creditt. He shall attend upon you not onely to impart the state of this countrey with you, but to shewe you in what pointes I desier your freendeshippe, and furthirrance. I have willed him to saie somme thinges to you in the behalfe of my Lord the Erle of Ormounde, and like as I purpose to accomlishe whatsoever the bearer shall saye of that matter to you, so doe I desier that in tyme convenient and as you shall finde the matter to be uttered by Waterhous to take effecte you will give to the Erle your woord and promisse on my behalfe, that it shalbe on my parte fullie performid. And so leavinge all other matters to the bearer I end, reprovinge a little action of unkindines that I have not receivd from you anny answere to my former letters.”

Endorsed:—“2 November 1573. From therle of Essex out of Ireland.”

## [3.] COMMISSION to THOMAS, EARL OF ORMONDE.

1599, April 19. Dublin Castle.—“Essex. By the Lord Liuetenant of Ireland. Robert Earle of Essex and Ewe, etc., Earle Marshall of England, Liuetenant and Governor Generall of the Kingdome or Ireland, etc. To owre welbeloved the Erle of Ormond, Lord Tresored of Ireland. Whereas we fynde yt needfull that your Lordship should be furnished with sufficient strength both to answer and take all occasions of doing her Majestie service as well in your passage from hence to Kilkenni, as afterwards, we have thought meete to assigne and appoynte unto your Lordship certayne troopes of horse an foote, both to garde your person in your sayed passage thether and otherwise to be employed by you; geving your Lordship by vertue hercof full and

1599.

<sup>1</sup> George Devereux.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1599.

absolute powre and commandment over the sayed troupes and over all other wheresoever within this kingdome at owre Lieutenant Général, as also to intertayne any parly or treaty with the Rebells as farr as your Lordship shall hold yt fitt, and likewise to use all other proceedings for the advancement of the present service till your Lordship shall recave further direction from us: willing and commaunding by authority heereof all officers of the armie to whom yt shall appertayne to be obedient, and assisting unto your Lordship."

Endorsed:—"Therle or Essex: comysion to my Lord."

[4.] RICHARD BOYLE, EARL OF CORK, to the COUNTESS OF DESMOND.<sup>1</sup>

1626.

1626, March 27. Lismoor.—"I am veary sorry that Mr. David Rooth failed your Ladyship's expectation, and for Mr. Richard Cumerford, I neither know his person nor estate nor the liabilieties of any of thother two gentlemen whose bonds you offer me for my repayment. Yett yf all others should faile you I will not be short in myself towards you to whome I have vowed my best respects and service And therefore I have sent this my servant once againe to attend you with the bond for Mr. Cumerford and the other two gentlemen to enter into, and that don, then to deliver your Ladyship my letters of advice and bills of exchange for Mr. Phillipp Burlymach to pay you the 400*l*. in London. And I praie, madam, beleeve though I take their bond for security, yet that yt is your honorable promise and engagement that I cheefly rely uppon for I know you to be soe noble, as that you will keep your word with me, who being justly performed withall, will ever heerafter be ready to serve you againe in these and all other your occations. And I would esteem yt a great happiness unto me, to be an actor and witnes in making a firm attonement between your Ladyship and the Lord Esmond, whome in my best observacions I have ever noted to be your faithful and unfeigned servant, and such a one as is worthie to be preserved, and not uppon slight misunderstandings to be discarded. I will deteign your Ladyship no longer, but would be glad to know by the return of this bearer, when and where your Ladyship purposes to embarque for England, wishing yt might be at Yoghall, and that you will grace my poor hewse with your presence at Lismoor where your hearty welcome should supplie all other defects; but whether your Ladyship will take shipping at Yoghall, or elsewhere, soe I maie have certen notice thereof, I, and my son, or one of us at least, desier to have the honor to kiss your hands before your departure, and willingly would I waite uppon you, and have one howers conference with your Ladyship, before yow goe to sea; and soe beseeching God to bless your Ladyship, with tendre of my Lady Fenton, her daughters, and my own services, we wish you all happines, and humbly take leave."

Addressed:—"To the right honorable, my much honored Lady, the Countess of Desmond, at Kilkenny, give these."

Endorsed:—"The Erle of Corke's letter to Countess Desmond."

[5.] GEORGE ABBOT, ARCHBISHOP OF CANTERBURY, to WALTER, EARL OF ORMONDE.

1627.

1627, Oct. 15. Foord.—"I received from you a letter, whereby you intreated that the Lord Thurles, your Lordship's grandchild, might for a few dayes repaire vnto you, that hee might bee present at the concluding of some matters, betweene your selfe and the Earle of Desmond,

<sup>1</sup> Elizabeth Preston, relict of Sir Richard Preston, who was drowned in 1629.



and accordingly I gave order for his going unto you. But by a second letter from your Lordship I finde, that you have a purpose to stay him at London for the learning of Frenche, and to bee instructed to write I pray your Lordship to remember, that by order of King James and the Counsel Table hee was committed unto mee, and I must expect and do, that you forthwith returne him unto mee, unlesse your Lordship can get mee discharged from him by the Kinges authority, whiche if it bee not done with speede, I must have recourse unto the Kinges Majesty by way of complaint, whiche I am not willing to do. And soe expecting to heare from you, with remembrance of my love, I rest."

Addressed :—"To the right honorable my very good Lord the Earle of Ormond and Ossory at his house in Drury lane give these."

Endorsed :—"The Lord Bishopp of Cant[erbury] his letter to the Earle of Ormond, touching the Lord of Thurles."

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1627.

[6.] LORD DEPUTY WENTWORTH to ORMONDE.

1634, May 30. Dublin Castle.—"After our hartie comendaciones to your Lordship whereas there are twoe burgesses to bee elected for the towne of Gowran to serve at this insuinge Parliament appointed to begin the fourteen of July next, and forasmuch as wee are desirous that Sir George Hamilton, Knight, may bee nominated for one of the burgesses of the said burroughe, wee have therefore thought good to recomend him unto you for that imployment, that by your good meanes and assistance the said Sir George may bee chosen for one of the said burgesses, whoe wee make noe doubt will well and honestly performe the trust reposed in him and that without any charge to the place for which hee shalbe imployed. And soe leavinge to your good care what may more conduce to the furtherance of the service, wee bid your Lordship very hartely farewell."

1634.

Addressed :—"To the Right honorable our very good Lord the Earle of Ormonde and Ossory."

[7.] THEOBALD, VISCOUNT TAAFFE, to ORMONDE.

1649, August 29. Kilkenny.—"Haveinge examined the severall stores under my charge I finde but five hundered shovells and spades, and fifty pickaxes, all which are in this towne and Laghlen. Two days agoen the Comitioners offered me monny for providing more, which I shall indevor to have in a redines; but the securest way to be timely suplyd wilbe to write to the severall towns, which I have gott the Comitioners to doe. I have noe horses nor oxen for cariage nor wagons, nor cars. I am providing straddles with iron hookes for light cariage. Here is store of match and but twenty barells of powder, nor can I tell wher to gett more, for want of mony, which Sir George Hamilton and the Comitioners canott affoord. I pray my Lord what ever you express should be performed by me lett your Excelencys orders be directed unto me concerninge it and to the best of my power it shalbe obeyed."

1649.

Addressed :—"For his Excellence the Marques of Ormonde Lord Lieutenant Generall of Ireland, these."

Endorsed :—"Lord Taaffe. Dated 29 August 1649. 500 shovells and spades and 50 pickaxes in the store, etc. and but 20 barrells of powder."

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1654-5.

[8.] JOHN BRAMHALL, BISHOP OF DERRY, to GEORGE LANE.

1654[-5], March 13. Vlyssing [Flushing].—"I returned to you the pistols which you were pleased to lend me at Paris with my thanks præsently after my arrivall here, which I heare you received at the same time you gave me letters requisitoire about the business of Robert Thomson, Jan Clawson, Anthonio de Porter, against Capteine Anthonio Vander Zeep, Captein Odoran etc. But the parties not being then at Bruges I left them with Mr. Parker and he at his comming thence left them with a freind to be delivered to them upon their comming thither, since which time we never heard of them untill the last weeke when three of the owners came hither to me and were very desirous of them, and promised upon their success a good gratuity. Whereupon we sent to Bruges to procure them, but La Croix who hath them is in England. I desire you to send another copy of them sealed with the great seale, or the same seale that they were, and write what your fees are, and before they have them they shall pay your fees, and if the the gratuity come you shall have a share of it.

"Direct your letter to me at the Prince of Orenge his house in Vlyssingh. I am going to the Hague, but either Mr. Parker or I shall be backe here before your letters can come.

"The parties who were indebted to Captein Whittington in Dun- kirke were never there since; so nothing could be done in that affaire, God Allmighty blesse us."

Addressed:—"A Monsieur Lane, Gentilhomme Anglois, a la Palais Royale a Paris."

Endorsed:—"My Lord of Derry's. Dated 13, received 25 March 1654[-5]."

[9.] FRAGMENT of LETTER to the MARCHIONESS OF ORMONDE  
from HENRY CROMWELL.

Corke-house<sup>1</sup> the 31st of October 1656.

1656.

. . . . . spect, and therefore  
woul[d] . . . . . of them as your Ladyships ten[a]nts the  
Co[unc]ell being upon a way of settling your Ladyship upon those  
lands.

"The agreeing with them as your tenants will be (I am confident)  
an acceptable worke to all the Councell but especially to him who is,

"Madam, your Ladyships humble servant, H. CROMWELL.

Addressed:—"For the Right Honourable the Countesse of Ormond,  
these."

Endorsed:—"Resceved the 16 of Dec[ember]."

[10.] DUKE OF RICHMOND and LENNOX to ORMONDE, 1665.

1665.

[1665], April 9. London, the Tower.—"As soone as I thought it  
might be reasonable to make my address to his Majesty, I employed my  
Lord of Middleton and Newbrough to desyer your Lordships favour-  
able assistance to procure my liberty but findeing that your Grace does  
not understand I had don soe, I make use of this means to put it out of  
doubt, beseeching your Lordship to intercede in my favour with his  
Majesty whom if you find unsatisfyed in any part of my conduct I beg

<sup>1</sup> Dublin. See "History of Dublin," ii., 1859, p. 6.

that he may by your Grace receive my justification or submission and that you may please to give me the means to give you due information for that purpose wherein your Grace will much oblige.”

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1665.

Addressed:—“For his Grace the Duke of Ormond.”

Endorsed:—“Duke of Richmonds. Dated and received 9 April 1665.”

[11.] ELIZABETH, COUNTESS OF KILDARE,<sup>1</sup> to ORMONDE.

1665, July 3.—“The knowledg I have had of your favours to my Lord, incoreges me to an humble petitionere to your Grace at present that now the bill of settlement is upon concluding, you would be pleased to continue your care and kindnes to his chield. And I hope my Lord it will bee pardonable in me if I thinke that the King next to your Graces famaly would dow no iniury to any. Should his Majesty consider that famaly before any in that kindome, your Grace has had a regard to it, of which my Lord did expres a continuall sence, and so shall ever have she that is of nothing more ambitious then to be esteemed your graces most humble and faithfull servant.”

1665.

[12.] LETTER from LORD CALLAN.

1665[-6], Feb. 16. Byrr.—“I have received from his Grace the Lord Duke of Ormonde a letter which specifies an information given to his Grace of a barrall of pistolls and holsters found in the house of Thomas Langton, merchant, in Byrr; the truth of which I desyre you will please to deliver to his Grace, as I now relate itt: there was one Tho. Dann came to me and tould me he did, as he was working in the aforesaid Langton's house, see diverse pistolls and holsters in a barell in the garrett, whereupon I immediately sent to search his house and found seaven case of pistolls with holsters and two musketts, all very very much out of order. I sent for him, and examined him, where he had them, and it appears by what he sayes, they weere armes that were taken up when his Grace gave his generall order for desarming the whole kingedome, and delivered by Mr. Lawrence Parsons, the keeper of the store, to Sir George Blondell, and he left them with this Langton: the armes I have in my possession and shall keepe till otherwise commanded, and shall be as vigilant as I can that nothing be acted here that may tend to the prejudice of my King or disturbance of his Grace's Government.

1665-6.

Endorsed:—“Lord Callan's, dated 16th, received 19th February, 1665[6].”

[13.] EARL of CASTLEHAVEN to SIR GEORGE LANE.

1666, April 5. London.—“I understande by letters from my servant, Robin Childe, how much I am obliged to you in all my concernes. The spedie settling the 5,000*l.* for me,—you know of what consequence it is unto me, for without it I am like a ship without water that can not stire let the ocatione be never so faire. I neede not decire your continuance, I have knowne you of long to be an intire frend to your most reale and humble servant.”

1666.

Addressed:—“For Sir George Lane, Knight.”

Endorsed:—“Earl Castlehaven's. Dated 5 April.”

“Received 8 May 1666. Answered 9 May.”

<sup>1</sup> Relict of Wentworth, seventeenth Earl of Kildare, who died in 1663. Her only son, John, succeeded to the earldom.



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1666.

[14.] LORD ROTHES to ORMONDE.

1666, Sept. 20. Holyrud House.—“Soe soone as I receaved the honor of your Graces comands from this bearer, I did immediately take such courses as I hoped should have proven most effectuell, for seasing upon the persone mentioned in your Graces letter. But tho this gentleman has gone most assideouslie about his duety yet all the means he used has but proved ineffectuall. But I shall earnestly intreat your Grace to helive that ther is no person shall be redier than myselfe upon all occassiones to give testimonie, how much I am, may it please your Grace, your most humble servant.”

[15.] JOHN PARKER,<sup>1</sup> BISHOP OF ELPHIN, to ORMONDE.

1666, Nov. 3. Elphin.—“Having but but newly heard of your Graces coming to Dublin and therewith received notice of your Graces speed returning unto Kilkenny, I found it impossible for me to reach Dublin ere your Grace left it which I hope may in some measure excuse the presumption of this adresse.

“When I waited on your Grace last at Dublin, your Grace was pleased to expresse your thoughts of speakeing with the Lord Chancelour,<sup>2</sup> and his Lady, concerning the marriage of theire sonne to my daughter, but the indisposition they bothe then laboured under, blasted the hopes of those favours which I expected to have reaped from your Graces intended mediation, and finde since by letters from Mr. Boyle that he cannot upon any tearmes obtaine his mothers blessing, but still suffers under her very high displeasure which is fomented (I feare) by some, that will hereafter appeare no freinds to that ffamilie. I humbly begg pardon if I put your Grace in minde of your former intentions: the young couple are in much unsetlednesse, and at greate expence, the burden of the later is layed wholly on me, which I should not so tamely have taken up, neither have so early owned my daughter (after so greate an act of disobedience) more than the Lord Chancelour and his Lady did theire sonne, but that the respect I have to his Grace as a person above me, made me thinke it but good manners to fergeve first, which has brought that charge upon me which (I feare) will not be considered when the portion is to be paide. A word, or a line, from your Grace to the young gentleman’s mother will I hope bring a double blessing back with it, one from the mother upon her sonne, another from God upon your Grace as the peace-maker, and encrease his dayly prayers for your Graces prosperity who is, may it please your Grace, your Graces most humble and most obedient servant.”

Addressed :—“For the most honorable James Duke of Ormond Lord Livtenant General of Ireland his Grace.”

[16.] LORD ANNESLEY to COLONEL COOKE.

1667.

1667, Feb. 25. Camolin.—“I have allwayes observed you very kind to my father, and myselfe in perticular, which makes me the more bold still to trouble you. Here is a buisnesse happened, which will much concerne my father, and me as imployed by him. My Lord Duke was pleased to signify to me, that he desired my father should buy Fernes,

<sup>1</sup> Appointed Archbishop of Tuam in 1667, and of Dublin in 1678-9.

<sup>2</sup> Michael Boyle. His eldest son Murrough, Viscount Blessinton, above referred to, married Mary, daughter of Archbishop Parker.

upon which I immediately wrote to my father, and in obedience to my Lord Duke, my father sent me order to agree for it, which I did, and my father's agents here having agreed for it, imployed one Hugh Cavanagh and Roger Masterson to bring the agreement to me at Dublin, which they promised to doe, but did not, and as I hear since are going into England to my Lord of Ossory, to see if he will buy it, because they had heard him speake as if he had a mind to it; but if you represent this to my Lord Duke, since it was by his comand my father agreed for it, I don't doubt, but that his Grace will be pleased to see that it be not taken out of our hands; this I speake of, is only by a private information but from a good hand, and I am the more apt to beleve it, because they did not come to me when they were in Dublin. But I referre all to your care, and we shall have the better hunting if my father have all the land hereabouts, for he intends to build here and to make a parke, and my Cozen Elliot and I, am now giving order for the building of houses for ourselves, here, where, when you come hither, I hope you will take up your quarters: I have one request more, that if any thing that concerns my father, should come before you at present, that you would be pleased to deferre it, till my Cozen Elliot or I shall come to towne, and you will intinitly oblige, dear collonell, your most obliged humble Servant."

Endorsed:—"Lord Annesley to Coll. Cooke. Rec[eived] 25. An[swered] 26."

[17.] LORD KINGSTON to the EARL OF OSSORY.

1670, Aug. 13. Dublin.—"I am infinitely obliged to your Excellency for the honor you sent mee of the second instant. If any action of my life shew you the sence I have of that great and seasonable regarde to mee and my unfortunate condition, I shall be a happy and proude man. But if my misfortunes still pursue me so that I shall not by any signall service testify my gratitude, I must be content to acknolledge it by constant desires to serve you Excellency, and implicite obedience to all your commands."

1670.

Addressed:—"For his Excellency the Earle of Ossory, these. Whitehall."

[18.] LORD BERKELEY to the EARL OF OSSORY.

[16]70, Oct. 1. Dublin.—"I have received your Lordship's of the 16th September, full of civill and obliging professions which I shall returne with all the reall offices of servise that are within my power and continue my due respects to your Lordship and family and not be put out of my way of doing it by every little disencouragement. Both your Lordship's brothers are still in the North. I hope they will not returne *re infectâ*. Their subordinate officers have not beene very dilligent in their absence but we must not looke rigidly into small faults. We heare in this place your Lordship[s] intended jorny for Holland is deferd for some dayes. I wish your Lordship a good jorny whenever it is and that you may meete with all satisfaction whereever you are and that I may have that of being understood to be what I trewly am, my lord, your Lordships most humble and most obedient servant."

Endorsed:—"J. Berkeley. 1 October [16]70."

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

[19.] The EARL OF CARLINGFORD to ORMONDE.

1670-71.

1670[-71], Jan. 31. Dublin.—“Ther beeing eight paquetts arived heer yesterday and this day I find bj severall letters that som persons have indevord to doe me ill offices at Court espetially to his Majesty and my Lady Dutches of Cleveland. The studie of my life was to serve my master, and the pleasure of it, to find my indevors gratfully, and far above my merit, rewarded, the knowledge I have of his goodnes and justice secures me from his displeasure unles well grounded which a privat information, without examination, canot extend unto. I neither know my fault nor my accuser, but when I doe, if I doe not vindicat my selfe, and make it apear that malice and envie is the ground of it, I shall never desire to see my master’s face, which is the greatest punishment this world can inflict. I have, God be thanked, health and strenth enough for a longer jorney than to London, but somthing is wanting which makes me beg that your Grace may indevor to lett me know what I am to doe. I have writ to my Lord St. Albans, from whom I expect som knowledge of what has been sayd to my disadvantage, to my Lady Dutches of Cleveland, from which (whatever it be) I am as inocent as of murder. I pray my Lord lett me heer speedily from you.”

Addressed:—“For his Grace my Lord Duke of Ormonde, Whitehall.”

Endorsed:—“Earl of Carlingford’s, 31 January, received 10 February 1670[-71]. Answered 14 February 1670[-71].”

[20.] O’BRIEN, LORD CLARE, to ORMONDE.

1674.

1674, July 16. Mechlin.—“I was not five days heer when the Prence<sup>1</sup> gave me a regiment of a thousand men, being all the King’s subjects that are heer except three companys of Sir Walter Fane’s regiment; and his H[ighness] is very kind to me, for which I thanke your Grace. The Prence hath been in these quarters near uppon two moneth[s] and I found him much troubled that he could not get the German Armye to march nor Monteries forces to joyne with his H[ighness.] Monterye hath but eight thousand horse to give him, and uppon occation he may drawe out of his garrisons ten thousand foot. We are certainly heer twenty four thousand foot and seven thousand horse, effective men, and indeed as likely toe service as any I have seen. The enclosed is all we have heer at present, which I will from time to time continue to you Grace as some acknowledgment of the dutie of, my lord, your Graces most faithful and most humble servant.”

Addressed:—“For His Grace, the Duke of Ormond, at Dublin.”

Endorsed by Ormonde:—“Lord of Clare’s, 16 of July N[ew style].”

[21.] VISCOUNT GRANARD to ORMONDE.

1677.

[1677], Dec. 11. Lisbon.<sup>2</sup>—This berer is Captain Rutherford who positiffi denayes ale aleged aganste hime. I thoughte it convenient to advise his repare to your Grase thate hi michte have an oportuniti to

<sup>1</sup> Louis II. de Bourbon, Prince of Condé, “the Great.” He defeated the Prince of Orange at Senef on the 11th of August, 1674.—See letters of Lord Clare in Appendix to Sixth Report of this Commission, 1877, pp. 727, 729, 756-7-8-64.

<sup>2</sup> Lisburn, in county Antrim.



iustifi himsalfe or thate thi acusor may bi sent for and thay bothe confronted. Hi wase a good man and loyel whane I kneu hime. Houe time hase changed hime I knowe not.

Addressed :—"For his Grace, thi Ducke of Ormond, Lord Leftenant of Ireland, humbly thise."

Endorsed :—"Lord Granard's, received 17 December 1677. Rutherford. Scotch Ministers.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1677.

[22.] EARL OF BURLINGTON to ORMONDE.

1678, Aug. 21. Lainsborrow.—If I had not by severall persons both in England and Ireland been informed that in the Bill of Confirmation there is a clause to erect a Court for Defective Titles, that in it are named for Commissioners your Grace, the Lord Chancellor, the Cheife Baron, the two Cheife Justices, the Chancellor of the Exchequer, and the Master of the Rolles, that in former Commissions the Lord Treasurer was ever mentioned, but is now left out, I shold not have given your Grace the trouble of mentioning of it, my retirement being much more pleasing to mee than businesse, but since the king has been pleased to confer the honnor of that place upon mee thogh very unworthy of it, I shold be very unwilling to have it undergoe any prejudice, whilst I am intrusted with it, and it wold not a little trouble mee to have notice taken that it happens whilst your Grace has the gouvernement, for whom I am sure I have all the honnor that is possible. I may in this particular perhaps bee misinformed, but if the names of others who are Judges in the same Court bee inserted and mine left out, it will I conceive appear some reflection upon mee, who cannot lodge anything that looks like a trouble without imparting it to your Grace with whom I shall now leave it, with an intire confidence that as your Grace will never intend mee any unkindnesse, soe you willbe pleased to order this that by any omission of others it may not bee beleaved that any disrespect is intended to your Grace's most obedient and most humble servant.

1678.

Endorsed :—"Earl of Burlington's. 21 [August]. Rec[eived] 29 Aug[ust] [16]78."

[23.] DUCHESS OF PORTSMOUTH to ORMONDE.

[1678].—"By the enclosed petition<sup>1</sup> your Grace will perceive this gentleman, the bearer, could at present receive no other satisfaction to his pretensions of debt from his Majestie than the promise of an employment in Ireland. He not knowing of any undisposed, pitched at last upon that of Sheriff of the county of Corke, and being a stranger at courte, made his application by a friend very neare to me. I, considering the equity of his cause, waved pressing the King and believing you would not look on my letter as a thing of course, chose to be oblig'd to your Grace for the favour of putting him into that employ, for which by a certificate from persons of good quality he has fully satisfied his Majesty of his fitnessse, being a well knowne loyall person and of estate and quality in that county. Your Grace's readinesse in granting my former requests makes me confident you will not deny this earnest desire of, my, lord, your Grace's most humble servant."

Addressed :—"For His Grace the Duke of Ormond, Lord Lieutenant of Ireland, in Dublin."

Endorsed by Ormonde :—"Duchesse of Portsmouth, concerning Epimachus Crosse to be Sheriff of the county of Cork. Rec. 15 of Octo. [16]78."

<sup>1</sup> Not in the MS.

MS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1678-9.

[24.] LORD DANBY to ORMONDE.

1678[-9], Feb. 18. London.—This is to acknowledge the receipt of your Grace's oblidging letter of the 13th of January, and I have very little else to trouble you withall, the businesse of this kingdome having so taken up his Majesty's tyme, and his Councill's that there are yet no other resolutions, relating to Ireland, than the former ones, onely in this particular, which is the occasion of Mr. Rider's journey. Both his Majesty and all of us here seem convinced, that if some speedy care is not taken, the present Farm of the Revenue in that kingdome must break in those hands which now manage it, but yet wee are sure every thing there is so safe under your Grace's inspection, that wee do with an implicite faith conclude the Farm is so too, if your Grace shall continue to be of that opinion. I am sorry to find, your Grace does not think itt fitt to call a Parliament there, till you have seen the issue of one here, because, as I think, that kingdome is in more danger of a foreigner, than this, so there is more need to quicken their defence, which I fear cannot be without a Parliament. I doubt not but your Grace has had an account of my Lord Ossories safe arrivall here."

Endorsed :—"Copie of the Lord Treasurer's to his Grace, 18 [February]. Received 28 February [16]78-9."

[25.] LORD CHANCELLOR FINCH to ORMONDE.

1678[9], Tuesday, March 4.—"I have had the honour and the fruit of your Grace's recommendation of my sonn to the university where he is chosen a burgess, but not without such difficultys as nothing but the authority of your Lordship's interposition could have overcome, for the popular humor of choosing no courtiers was gotten among the young men, and might have done the pretender very much harm if he had not been owned by your Lordship. For all which I am very much bound to your Grace, and the manner of doing me this favour by contriving so happy an expedient for conveying it to mee, hath exceedingly improved the obligation.

"There can be no progress made in the Irish bills which have been transmitted untill the approaching session of Parliament be over, for that buisness takes up all our care and all our thoughts at present. But that which fills the town with discourse, is the suddain departure of the Duke and Dutchess [of York] beyond sea by his Majesty's command, to which they pay so absolute a submission that they have embarked against wind and weather and are now tiding it down the river.

"As soon as the Parliament men have been sworn by these Lords to whom your Grace hath made a deputation for that purpose, your Lordship will be again desired to send another Comission to depute some members of the House to administer the same oaths upon fresh occasions, and to ease the Lords of so troublesome an attendance.

"I have no more to add but the dedication of myselfe and all that are descended from mee to your Lordship's service for I am by very many titles and very great obligations, my lord, your Graces most faithfull and most humble servant."

Endorsed :—"Lord Chancellor Finch. Received 17 March 1678 [-9]."

[26.] EARL OF SUNDERLAND to ORMONDE.

1679.

[16]79, Nov. 15. London, Whitehall.—The King having thought fit, upon some information given him, that captain Lavallyan and Okarney, two of the persons accused for designing to assassinate him,

are now in Ireland, to give his warrants to one captain FitzGerald (who pretends to be able to discover the said persons) for apprehending them, I thought myself obliged to communicate this matter to your Grace, and send you a copy of the warrants (which goe enclosed) the person to whom they are giving meaning to goe directly by sea from Bristoll."

Endorsed:—"Earl of Sunderland's. Received 25th November 1679."

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1679.

[27.] THOMAS, EARL OF OSSORY, to ORMONDE.

1679[-80], Jan. 19.—"This is to recommend to your Grace's favour for some preferment in the Church of Ireland, Dr. John Lesley of Derryvoylan,<sup>1</sup> who is one of your chaplains, and has, besides some others, a certificat of his merit under your Grace's hand. He is as I am otherwise informed a deserving man, and that his relations, especially Mr. Humphrey Galbraith, his father-in-law, have been great sufferers for his Majesties service in the late times. I should leave it to him to specify to your Grace what he particularly desires your favour in, but that his friends here, who know his great modesty in asking, do desire your Grace may please to bestow on his some suffragan bishoprick, or good deanery that may shortly become voyd."

1679-80.

[28.] LORD KILMALLOCK to ORMONDE.

1680, April 23. Kinsale.—"I have seen a letter from Sir Robert Southwell to my brother-in-law, Miles de Courcey, relating to the portions left by his father, my Lord Patricke de Courcey, to him, his brother Garrett, sister Margrett and my wife, and that in case they would accept of six hundred pounds sterling in full satisfaction of the thousand pounds sterling left them, he did believe your Grace would order the payment thereof forthwith. I could not lett passe this opportunity without giving your Grace the trouble of this (for which I humbly begg you paidon) to acquaint your Grace, as that my wife in the life time of my lord John<sup>2</sup> never gave the least trouble to his Lordshipp for her portion, soe now, I and shee are willing to accept of what proportion of Sir Robert's proposall as your Grace pleases to order us, soe that itt may be speedily raised, or the interest thereof annually paid us out of the estate, till our nephew comes to age, our condition being soe meane that we cannot any long tyme subsist. I know your Grace will not onely consider our rights, but likewise our sad and deplorable condition.

1680.

"My Lord John (while he lived) paid my wife a yearly summe towards her maintenance, and the late Lady Kinsale paid itt after his death, as Sir Edward Scott can inform your Grace. Your Grace's answer is expected per next."

Addressed:—"To his Grace James Duke of Ormond, Lord Lieutenantt Generall and Generall Governor of his Majesties kingdome of Ireland, these humbly present."

[29.] JOHN VESEY, Archbishop of Tuam, to ORMONDE.

1680, Aug. 2. Tuam.—"The Corporation of Galway having yesterday unanimously chosen Alderman Thomas Cartwright Mayor of their town for the ensuing year, I most humbly crave leave at their

<sup>1</sup> Derryvullen in diocese of Clogher.

<sup>2</sup> John Butler, son of the Duke of Ormonde.



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1680.

desire to represent him to your Grace as a person very well qualified for that trust on the account of his conformity to the Church, and consequently his loyalty to the King. And indeed I must needs say, with much comfort, for the few English Protestants there incorporated, that they seem to be very well principled, all very uniform in their publick devotions, and manageable on any occasion readily for his Majesties service; there being in the whole town (except the Roman Catholicks) not above one or two that absent themselves ordinarily from Divine Service, in so much that an Anabaptist preacher formerly of repute in that place, coming lately among them, could not find the encouragement of six auditours, and so left the town. If your Grace in your wisdom shall think fitt to give them some countenance, by approving this their election, I am sure it will be a very seasonable favour, and much contribute to their future constancy and alacrity in their duty, and, for some reasons, to which your Excellency cannot be a stranger, be as great an advantage, as if a new charter with many privileges were granted them, for indeed as things have been hitherto managed they have had little but the name of one. All which is most humbly submitted."

Addressed:—"For his Excellency James Duke of Ormond, Lord Lieutenant Generall and Generall Governour of Ireland, at Dublin."

Endorsed:—"Lord Archbishop of Tuam. Received 6 August 1680. In recommendation of the election of a Maior at Galloway."

[30.] RICHARD BOYLE, Bishop of Ferns and Leighlin, to ORMONDE.

1680, Sept. 5. Old Leighlin.—"As for two reasons my attendance since your præsence at Kilkenny, according to duety, has bin omitted: 1. the meannesse of the thing from one so insignificant; 2. the feeblenesse which a journey above expression evinceth in my crazy compages and the sextary of blood and humours within it: so this paper addresse hath two pleas to apologize for the diversion it gives your Excellency: 1. the assurance of one that speaks his thoughts sometimes perhaps too plaine that no sowre humour lyes under a prætence to the former; 2. the prævention of an inconvenience might happen to my trust in this diocesse. The union of Fenagh, [Powers]court, Shankill and some others I remember not, having bin made by me to Mr. John Plummer, Archdeacon of the diocesse, as formerly most of them by my prædecessour to Chancelour Burdet, is now by the death of the said Plummer unpracticable by reason some of them are in the king's donation as one of them is in a lay patron to dispose; so as the value of the best being not above £20 a yeere, if distracted there will be no encouragement for one to reside in Fenah the head church lately built and officiated in by the archdeacon till his sicknesse and decease hindred. My desire is therefore that such may by your Excellency be admitted, as I shall for the discharge of my trust recommend and not others. My register Mr. Jones will attend your Lordship's pleasure herein. I wish your Grace all happynesse and comfort in the true Comforter."

Addressed:—"For his Grace James Duke of Ormond Lord Lieutenant Generall, and Generall Governour of Ireland, these."

[31.] BISHOP OF CLOGHER<sup>1</sup> to PRIMATE BOYLE.—Redmond O'Hanlon.

1680, Oct. 29. Clun.—"I yesterday received the enclosed<sup>2</sup> from Mr. Ley, a Justice of Peace of this county (by whose means Phillip

<sup>1</sup> Roger Boyle.

<sup>2</sup> Not in the MS.

McArdell<sup>1</sup> was the last yeare brought in), I humbly offer to your Grace's consideration whither anything may be done in it or no. If these fellows were taken in, the country would be a great while (in all likelihood) quiet from Tories. As for matter of murthers, I doubt they would be found guilty of several, but I never heard they killed but in their owne defence, and where they could not save without danger of their owne lives. But the truth is, if I sollicite for them, tis not for their sake's but our owne, who have layne longe under their violences. Besides to suppress these rogues totally would be very honourable to my Lord Lieutenant's government. And murtherers have bene pardon'd; but these two seeme to beg for only a protection for some years. If any thing may be done for them I beg your Grace to signify it."

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE  
1680.

Addressed:—"For his Grace my Lord Primate, Lord Chancellour of Ireland, Dublin."

Endorsed:—"Bishop of Clogher about Hanlone. Dated, October 29, [16]80; received, November 1, [16]80."

[32.] EARL OF RANELAGH to ORMONDE.

"1681, July 12. Windsor.—I receaved lately from my Lord Primate a copy of your Grace's letter of the 28th of May last to the Lords of the Treasury here, for which I thinke myself obliged to returne your Grace my most humble thanks.

1681.

Which having donne, I must begge your Grace to believe that I should by no meanes have fayled to give you an account of the late proposalls delivered in, and in a manner accepted, relating to the revenue of that kingdome, had I been acquainted with them. But the proposer, who certainly is Sir James Shaen, made it his first request to the king, that neither your Grace nor myself should be acquainted with his proposall, alleading that you were not well knowing in the revenue then, and that I was a party in itt. Of this worthy request of his, I had, after some tyme, notice; and thereupon I made my complaynt to the king, who, after some discourse, assured mee that both your Grace and myself should be thoroughly acquainted with the whole matter, before he would make any positive agreement. In the meane tyme, I finde the proposer is kind as to my particular, for he offers to give me a generall discharge as to my undertaking and fifeteen thousand pounds in ready money; soe that if his notions take I am to have quiett and money, which are two things I earnestly desyre. But I have great reason to feare the publique will not be halfe soe well accommodated by him; for tho he proposes to give three hundred thousand pounds a year for our revenue from the first of May last, yett I am confident there is nothing lesse in his designe, nor can I bring myself to believe that those who pay 240,000*l.* a year soe ill, will be able to pay 60,000*l.* a year more; neither can I see the reason why they should increase their rent for the remayning year and a halfe of their time after the rate of 60,000*l.* a year, which in shorte is making the king a present of 90,000*l.*, if they pay what they offer, and that is a summe which I am sure is severall thousand pounds more than they are all worth. In shorte, for ought as I can yett see or hear, I am humbly of opinion the great designe of the proposer is to compound the sixty thousand pounds which he and partners are to pay after Christmasse 1682, and to gett the revenue into their hands without any cheque or

<sup>1</sup> See Appendix to Seventh Report, 1879, p. 748.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1681.

controule. But I shall not trouble your Grace with any more of my thoughts in this matter untill the proposall becomes more visible, and then with your leave, I will humbly offer you my sence upon itt, and be proud to receive your Graces commands relating to itt."

Endorsed:—"Earl of Ranelagh's. Received 23d July [16]81."

[33.] **EZEKIEL HOPKINS**,<sup>1</sup> Bishop of Raphoe, to ORMONDE.

1681, Oct. 14. Raphoe.—"The last post gave me a letter from my Lord Primate, which inform'd me of your Grace's favour to me in recommending me to his Majesty for the succession in the see of Derry. As I am truly sorry for that vacancy, so I account it my highest honour that your Grace hath thought me fit to succeed so worthy a person. I give my most humble thanks to your Grace and shall shortly attend at Dublin to receive your commands."

[34.] **EARL OF ABERCORN** to ORMONDE.

1681, December 30. Strabane.—"I hope my intention may have excused the forwardnes asshumed in trobling your Grace not long since with what meight be censured not soe proper for me to concerne in, but I really aspired to expect the favor of an advise to caution me of the like error, which to any other in that eminent trust I woulde not be guilty of, and there resolved to end where I began to troble your Grace, but that the harde usage my tenants receave, by some mistake I rather thinke than prejudice of the under ministers to mine, and theire very considerable losse oblige me to apply my selfe to your Grace, only desiering the justis you never deny any; it is this, the heigh sherifs place of the county of Tyrone, has bene imposed these foure yeares past, onely I thinke one intervening, uppon my tenants of this toune, whoe are such as have noe lande or estates but theire marchendising substance, and inconsiderable towne freholdes from me, and this yeare it is intended to have one of them whoe served last yeare, to continew, which I beg your Grace woulde be pleased to hinder, for it is a greate hardeship for one that lives by his caleing to be forced to attende publicke employments soe long, and it has already gone faire to ruin the trade of this towne, people being cautious to traficke where the sherife resides if under any feares. The late sherife is one Thomas Maxill uppon whose accounte I made boulde to troble your Grace."

Addressed:—"For his Grace Jeames, Duke of Ormond."

[35.] **JOHN HUDSON**,<sup>2</sup> Bishop of Elphin, to SIR GEORGE LANE.

1682.

[16]82, May 5. Elphin.—"Having received his Graces commands touching a collection to be made in this diocess for the French Protestants, the necessary attendance upon that service did put for a time a suspension upon the obedience which I was ready much sooner to have yielded in rendering an account of my escape from Belturbet in the beginning of the rebellion. Upon my coming to Dublin, which was the 10th of December [16]41, before I did eat or drinke I called for pen ink and paper and wrote down what befell me each day, but that paper is

<sup>1</sup> Appointed Bishop of Raphoe 1671, translated to Derry in November, 1681; died in 1690.

<sup>2</sup> Appointed to the see of Elphin, 1667, died in 1685.



either mislaid or lost, else I had given his Grace a more particular account. I humbly beg the enclosed may be presented with my most humble duty and service."

Addressed :—"To the right honorable my very good lord, the Lord Viscount Lanesborough,<sup>3</sup> Dublin."

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1682.

[36.] JOHN PATERSON, Bishop of Edinburgh, to ORMONDE.

1682, Nov. 16. Edinburgh.—"The bearer, Mr. James Gordon, being put into the order of priesthood by the Bishop of Murray, did some yeares agoe repair to London, where falling unluckily acquainted with some nonconformist preachers, was inticed to joyne into their societie, and being by them invited to Ireland hath for these two yeares last past preached amongst them neere Derry; but being recovered into a just sense of his error, and abhorrence of the schism carried on by these nonconformists, he hath of his own accord come over hither, and discovered to my Lord Chancellor of Scotland, and to me, several important matters which he is ready to impart to your Lordship. I am therefore desired by his Lordship to recomend the bearer to your Lordships favour and encouragement, soe as he may be connived at to continue in his former way of preaching amongst those people, that he may be the more enabled to discover their intrigues and dangerous methods for rending the Church and disturbing the Government. What discoveries he may make to your Lordship concerning the ill designes or actings of that restless party I know your Lordship's wisdom will manage to the best advantage of the church, and of his Majestie's Government, and transmitt hither to mee, what your Lordship shall think fitt and convenient of these discoveries for the publick interest of Church and State in this kingdom.

"My Lord, tho I have not the honour to be knowne to your Lordship, yet could I not avoyd thus to trouble you with what I had in comand from my Lord Chancellor, who presents his humble service to your Lordship, especially it being of soe important concerne to the interest of both churches, and therefore I doubt not of your Lordship's pardon."

[37.] LORD DUNKELLIN to ORMONDE.

1682, Dec. 1. Galway.—"His Majesty's Protestant subjects in this county haveinge assembled at the last quarter sessions were unanimously pleased to make this humble and hearty tender of their duty unto his Majesty, and by me their supplication to your Grace to become their advocat for its delay; for fear it should be interpreted a want of sincerity to his Roiall interest and government, vowing that they will be of the first that will actually serve them, tho of the last that make profession thereof; and I dare undertake for them and for meself, that your Grace's great and marvelous acts of loialty shalbe unto us so gratefull a pattern, that they shall never reject your Grace's commands, and lett me perish the moment I am otherwise, than May it please your Grace, your Grace's most obedient and faithfull servant, DUNKELLIN."

Endorsed :—"Lord Dunkellin. 1st; received 27th December 1682. With an adresse from the Grand Jury of the county of Gallway."

<sup>1</sup> George Lane, Secretary of State, Ireland.

MS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1682.

[38.] EZEKIEL HOPKINS,<sup>1</sup> Bishop of Derry, to ORMONDE.

1682, Dec. 12. Londonderry.—“I make bold once more to trouble your Grace with an inclosure.<sup>2</sup> It is the copy of a letter which I received yesterday. I have largely discourst the gentleman who brought it concerning all the contents of it, who tells me that he hath very good cause to believe that there is a dangerous designe now driving on between the fanaticks of Ireland, and their brethren in Scotland and England. That they have had large collections from several of their Conventicles for the redemption of Christian slaves, but that the mony hath been remitted to London to buy armes, in hopes to deliver themselves from the slavery of law and government. He tells me likewise that he hath been credibly inform'd by some of the party that the next spring they expect a ship well loaden with these comodities at Portaferry, in the county of Down, or somewhere thereabout. In comparing all circumstances, the onely thing that amuseth me is why he should first goe to Scotland to reveal a conspiracy here in Ireland, and not rather apply himselfe to the State here. If your Grace shall think it of concern to send for him, perhaps he may give a satisfactory account of that, and several other particulars. I perceive he is a person very indigent; but if my Lord Deputy, and Your Grace command his attendance, I will take care to furnish him for his journey. I humbly beg your Grace's blessing, and your speedy commands in this, and all other affaires wherein I may approve my selfe to be, May it please your Grace, your Graces most dutifull son, and most obliged humble servant.

Addressed: “To the most Reverend Father in God, his Grace the Lord Primate and Lord Chancellor of Ireland, these humbly, in Dublin.”

Endorsed: Bishop of Derry. Dated 12, received 15, answered 16 December, 1682.”

[39.] COUNTESS OF ARRAN<sup>3</sup> to ORMONDE.

1682-3.

[1682-3], Jan. 21.—“I think my self soe undeserving of your Grace's former favours to me, that I am at a losse what return to make for the unexpect'd and great honnour I receav'd of your Graces letter; I am sure, all the thanks I can give are too little, but yet, your Grace must accept them, till my gratitude can be better manifested to you, in all actions of respect and duty. My journey was tedious, and uneasy, but I soon recover'd that; but I have found the air of the Castle [of Dublin] soe close, that to seek a remedy for the ills it made me sensible of, I have been these two or three days, at Chappellyzard, where I have more leisure to make use of books than I have had, since my being in this countrey. Your Grace hath left here no searcity of good ones, but those being things, in my mind, one cannot be overstock'd with, whatever addition you are pleased to make to them, will be very wellcome to me. Charlotte is soe constant to you, noe one pretends beyond a second place in her kindnes; therefore, my services are useless to your Grace, in this, as they are in all other things more considerable, and as I wish all other people's may be, for tha[t] you may never want any one's assistance, is the desire of Your Grace's most obedient daughter and humble servant.”

Addressed:—“For his Grace the Duke of Ormon[d].”

Endorsed:—“My daughter Arran's. 21 Jan. Received 2 February, [16]82 [-3].”

<sup>1</sup> See p. 41.

<sup>2</sup> Not in the MS.

<sup>3</sup> Dorothy Ferrers, second wife of Richard, Earl of Arran, Lord Deputy of Ireland. Her daughter Charlotte, mentioned in this letter, was born in 1678.

## [40.] ELIZABETH, LADY DUNKELLIN, to ORMONDE.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1683.

1683, April 26.—“Sometime since my Lord Dunkellin sent an address to his Majestie, from himselfe and the gentry of the county of Gallway, which one Mr. Donellan undertooke to deliver your Grace, therefore I must begg the favour of your Grace to lett me know whether you received, and (if you have) what resentments his Majestie was pleased to express upon sight of it. I should not have given your Grace the trouble of this letter if I were able to have waited on you myselfe; I am at this time not a little indisposed, and therefore doe intreat your Grace to send an answer of this by the gentleman who delivers it to your Grace. The gentlemen of that county have very much importuned my Lord to know how it was liked, and my Lord has often writt to me about it, which is the occasion of this trouble given your Grace by your Grace's most humble and obedient servant.”

Addressed:—“To his Grace James, Duke of Ormond, this.”

## [41.] JOHN, EARL OF KILDARE, to ORMONDE.

[16]83, June 20.—“I am much asshamed I have been this long without acknowledging the favour of your Excellence's letter and am equally concerned to find that their should like to be any dispute between mee and any man for whom I have soe much honour and respect as I have for your Excellence. I am soe lately come of age that I am not yet acquainted how my affaires stand, but will now make it my businesse that things may be settled with out going to law.”

## [42.] WILLIAM, BISHOP OF RAPHOE, to ORMONDE.

16[83], August 15.—“I have since the first notice we had of the Plot used my utmost endeavors to try if I could trace it here, but not meeting with anything to which I can give credit, I onely give your Grace my private thoughts which are that the Presbyterians here are as desperat and bloody as any the world has, but there not being any person of quality to head them in these parts, I take them not to be very dangerous to the government at present, unles there were a rebellion elsewhere. I doe verily believe that all their ministers (though some of them are silly enough) were acquainted with the Plot, and the reasons for my thinking soe are, because Mr. Trayle, a leading furious preacher among them, did upon the first notice we had of the Plot steale away by night from his howse and as I am told absconds himselfe either in the county of Downe or Antrim, and because there are but a few even of the meanest sort of people which are not well furnished with swords and fyer armes, and because many of them did pretend to goe for Carolina, but soe soon as the Plot was discovered, they talkt noe more of that voyage, but told their people his Majesty would not permit them to goe. [I]<sup>1</sup> doe not know that any one has soe great an interest in them as my Lord Mountjoy, and yet I believe if there were occasion he would be very [u]nable to keep them within their duty. The preachers hitherto [ha]ve given obedience to my Lord Deputyes commands and have not met [in] publique meetings, but they say that they doe this onely for a small [tyme and] that they intend to petition for a future indulgence, which if not granted, they will preach without it, it being their duty to obey God rather than man. The militia here in this county is great, but, considering their principles, and that many of them have refused to take the oath of supremacy, I think it would not be

<sup>1</sup> MS. torn.



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1683.

unservicable to his majestyes interest, to have them reduced to such a number as would take the oath. If the government thought fit to secure the armes of those that are disaffected, I am confident a great number might be had, if the seizure be done with privacy.

"I have some occasions which require my presence for about a fortnight in Dublin, and I would willingly bestow soe much tyme on them if your Grace thought fit, to which I beg your Grace's answer and blessing.

Addressed:—"These for his Grace, Michael, Lord Archbishop of Armagh, Prymat of all Ireland, at Dublin."

Endorsed:—"The Bishop of Raphoe. Dated 15, received 20, answered 21 August 1683."

[43.] LORD ARUNDELL OF WARDOUR to ORMONDE.

1683-4.

[16]83-4, February 1.—"I have intreated my cosen to convey this my humble request to your Grace for the presumption of whiche I have nothing to relye upon but your generosity, whiche I hope will pardon the attempt.

"Soe it is, my Lord, that after five yeares imprisonment in silence, I have some thoughts of attempting the being bayled this terme. If your Grace would honour mee soe much as be one of my bayll you will very much add to those many obligations I have already receaved and which I can never sufficiently acknolleg."

Addressed:—"For his Grace the Duke of Ormond with my service."

Endorsed:—"Lord Arundell of Wardour. [Dated] 1, Rec. 2 Feb. [16]83-4."

[44.] VISCOUNT GALMOY to RICHARD, EARL OF ARRAN.

1685.

[16]85, May 2. Kilkenny.—"I am very glad in spite of your enemies to heere how well your father and your Lordship is every way (which God continew). All peopel heere speake of your Lordship with the same respect and affection that they always did. Now I hope your Lordship will give me leve to put you in mind of your promise that you wold plesse to be mindfull of me, if you saw an oportunity of doeing any thing for me. The heith of my ambition is a troope of horse, if your Lordship think it fesible 'twod be a great kindness more for the credit ont than any thing else, sense there are soe many others a-providing for. You will likewise doe your horses a kindness for they want employment though they are very well, and shall be soe whenever your Lordship has occasion for them, either the same or as good which is the same thing.

Addressed:—"For the Right Honorable the Earle of Arran, att London."

[45.] LAURENCE HYDE, EARL OF ROCHESTER, to ORMONDE.

1685-6.

1685-6, March 6.—"I have obeyed your Grace's commands in speaking to the King concerning Justice Gorge, and hope you will not be much troubled with a short letter to give you an account that I hope he is safe. His Majesty is certainly designing to make some alterations on the Benches there, but this gentleman was not one of those intended to be removed; so finding the King had not heard any ill of him, I tooke that opportunity of telling all the good you had writt of him, with

which I thought his Majesty was well satisfied, as I hope you will be, that one you seemed to be so much concerned for is out of danger, at least for the present. I wish your Grace the continuance of this fine weather, and of your health."

Endorsed:—"Lord Treasurer's. Received 8 March [16]85."

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1685-6.

[46.] LORD KILKENNY WEST to his father, the EARL OF ROSCOMMON.<sup>1</sup>

1686, August 14. Antrim.—"Mr. Villiers one day tooke me home to dinner with him and was very kind to me all day. Wee drunk very hard, I own the truth to you. Towards night one Mr. Touchet who was with us was pleased to say something that was hard to me, upon which I gave him some cuffs and never heard since of him. I was brought home without being sincible of the least ill between Mr. Villiers and I, and kept my chamber next day, and hereing that Mr. Villiers had struck me that night, I was so farr from suffering any thing might the least reflect on me I went immediately to Mr. Villiers's, who was not at home, but found him att White Hall, where I told him it was reported he struck me. He disowned it and so farr from owneing it that he told me he would make me satisfaction upon any should report it. If I had found (as I shall answer to God) the least thing of his strikeing me I had fought with him for I went with perfect resolution to doe it. If I have a crime it is being too forward. I will not desire to live when I suffer a blow from any but those I owe duty to. I humbly beg to lett me know what I can doe more in my justification by the next post, for I am sure I am upon the wrak. I will waite with impatience till I am happy in a letter from you."

1686.

Addressed:—"For the right honorable the Earle of Roscommon att Steevens Green, Dublin."

[47.] EARL OF CLARENDON<sup>2</sup> to ORMONDE.

1686[-7], Jan. 17. Dublin Castle.—"Yesterday, I received the favour of your Grace's letter of the 8th instant, and am preparing myselfe to remove within very few dayes after my successor arrives."

1686-7.

As to my own being removed, what the King pleaseth shall always be submitted to by me with cheerfulness as well as duty; and as I am sure I am not guilty of a willful fault towards the king in my administration here, soe I have endeavour'd the advancement of his service with all the facultys of my soul, and shall have the comfort of making a very good representation of his affairs, which I hope will improve; and, for my own particular, the king knows he may dispose of me, as he pleaseth. I am only sorry that I have not had opportunitys to expresse that zeale which I shall always have for your Grace's service and interest.

I doe humbly beseech your Grace to goe to Cornbury<sup>3</sup> at the time you designed, and for as long as you please, for I have no thought of going thither till towards the end of summer, if then, and what may happen to me before that time, God only knows.

Endorsed:—"Earl of Clarendon's. Received 24 of Jan. [16]86-7."

<sup>1</sup> Carey Dillon, fifth Earl of Roscommon, died in 1689.

<sup>2</sup> Henry Hyde, second Earl of Clarendon, appointed Lord Lieutenant of Ireland in 1685.

<sup>3</sup> Lord Clarendon's seat in Oxfordshire.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1686-7.

[48.] PROTECTION by DUKE OF TYRCONNELL.

"Richard [Talbot] Duke, Marquess and Earle of Tyrconnell Viscount Baltinglass, Baron of Talbottstowne, Captain Generall of all his Majesties forces in the kingdome of Ireland, and one of the Lords of his Majesties most honorable Privy Councill in Ireland and England.

"Joshua Helsham of the citty of Kilkenny, alderman, is heerby receaved into his Majesties protection, together with his howses, stock and all other his goods and chattles, to him belonging; and all his Majesties civil and millitary officers and souldiers, and all other persons whatsoever, are heereby allsoe required not onely to forbear the troubling or mollesting the said Joshua Helsham or his concernes but to be ayding and assisting to him for preservacion thereof, and wee are pleased to allow him the said Joshua Helsham one gunn and one case of pistolls for deffence of his person and his concerne. Dated at Kilkenny the 18th day of Aprill 1689.—TYRCONNELL.

"Protection to Alderman Helsham and lycence for one gunn and one case of pistolls."

On back:—"I know Alderman Joshua Helsham to be an honest loyall man.—RICH: UNIAKKE."

[49.] LETTER from DUCHESS<sup>1</sup> OF ORMONDE.

1695-6.

[16]95[-6], Jan. 8. London.—"Mr. Gosling,—I here send you inclosed letters, which I desire you to send as directed. They are occasioned by the liberty my Lord now has by Act of Parliament of letting leases and takeing fines, as well as the selling part of his estate; and to the end he may be thoroughly knowing, how to manage himself in all this for the good of his family, he thinks fit to order me to send to all the collectors to send me over an exact estimate of what all the mannours, lands, baronyes and houses within their collection are now worth, more than they are let for, which I desire you will do too in your collection, which will be of great use to your friend to serve you,—M[ARY] ORMONDE.

Addressed:—"Mr. Gosling."

Endorsed:—"Her Grace's Letter 1695[-6]. January 8th, to order the collectors to send a valuation of lands etc. in their collections. Postage 4s. 8d. as per cover."

[50.] BISHOP OF LICHFIELD AND COVENTRY<sup>2</sup> to ORMONDE.<sup>3</sup>

1703.

1703, Oct. 20.—"Captain Marshall comes to lay himself at your Grace's feet in an entire dependence upon your goodness, and I beg leave once more to say that I know nobody that could bring more merits or better qualifications to justify your Grace's favour to him.

"I hear with all the joy imaginable of your Grace's happy administration and I beseech Almighty God long to continue it, that Ireland which never saw itself so considerable as under your grandfathers government may rise to a yet more flourishing condition under yours.

<sup>1</sup> Mary, daughter of Henry, Duke of Beaufort, and second wife of James, second Duke of Ormonde.

<sup>2</sup> John Hough, Bishop, translated from Oxford in 1699 and to Worcester in 1717.

<sup>3</sup> Appointed Lord Lieutenant of Ireland in 1702.



1704.

[51.] BISHOP OF DOWN AND CONNOR<sup>1</sup> to ORMONDE.

1704, Sept. 13. Lisburne.—I give your Grace this trouble chiefly to cover the inclosed, which Mr. O'Neill was pleased to send to me in its way to your Grace. Your Grace is so well acquainted with the abilities of that worthy gentleman, and I find in him so much duty for her Majesty and zeal for the prosperitie of your Grace's Government, that I cannot but wish he were in our Parliament House and in the intire of businesse.

"I have not troubled your Grace lately with any account from hence, because there was nothing to be attended here, but the influences we might receive from the measures taken by the Scotch Parliament. What that assembly will do seems yet uncertain. Their countrymen here do promise us they will end better than they have begun. But by what I can observe there is little appearance of their falling into the same succession, and how far our religious and civil interests will be exposed by this time must show. I do all I can among the persons I converse with to show the wisdom and necessitie of their continueing in an union with England, and they seem to be sensible of it, but they think there are grievances which ought first to be redressed. I pray God to direct all for the best, and to send your Grace speedily and safely to us and to prosper all the great affaires you have before you. My small endeavours are in gratitude and justice due to your Grace, and I will do all that is in my power to acquit myself."

Endorsed:—"B[ishop of] Down and Connor."

"Received, September 22, 1704."

## [52.] LORD CONINGSBY to ORMONDE.

1704-5.

1704[-5], Jan. 23 [Dublin].—"Mr. Ogan brings your Grace the bills from hense sooner than I believe they are expected, having mett with a greater dispatch on this syde then any ever before had.

"I doe with all imaginable submission offer it to your Graces consideration whether it won't be absolutely necessary at the opening of this sessions to say something towards justifying Sir William Robison of the same nature as you did att the close of the last, without which I don't see how it will be practicable to demand the continuance of the duties, soe unless the paper that is to be layd before the House demonstrates that the same arreare that was last Parliament askt still remains unsatisfyed, how can your Graces freinds press for new supplies, and I fear it will not only be plain that the same debt still remains but a greater is since added to it.

"Besides, if this is not don from the Throne att the opening of the Parliament, the same people whoe gave your Grace that unreasonable oposition the last year will think themselves justified and that not only Sir William Robison was in the wrong in making the demand he did, but your Grace likewise in what you soe justly said from the Throne to them on that subject att parting; the consequence of which will be that the same debt must be for ever postponed.

"Wee hear it confidently expected that we shall not be able to goe through with the linnen bill, but I can assure you Grace for anything yett appears I never saw a bill like to meet with less oposition."

<sup>1</sup> Edward Smith, Bishop, 1698-9-1720.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1704-5.

[53.] LORD IKERRIN to ORMONDE.

1704[-5], Feb. 23. Limerick. — "I came hither yesterday, and found everything in good order. I have given all the necessary orders. I could think of to keep the garrison still soe. I have delivered hundred balle to each company which indeed wee wanted extreame for there hardly passed a night that some of the sentries were affronted by the people of the town. I have spoke to the Maior to call in all the priests that are hereabouts, and intend to keep them for two or three days. This and the giving amunition to the men has very much alarmed the papists, and I never saw people soe frightened. annything extraordinary happens your Grace shal have as early an account of itt as possible."

Endorsed :—"Received February 26, 1704[-5]."

[54.] LORD CONINGSBY to ORMONDE.

1705.

1705, May 5.—"The bills that were transmitted first from Ireland are this night on their way backe and I hope will bee with your Grace before the 10th that the Parliament need not bee againe adjourn'd. The rest will bee sure to come in time before these are past soe that I hope wee may soon have the honor to see your Grace here.

"My Lord Treasurer tells me that your Grace has been pleas'd to desire that Five hundred pounds per annum of Sir Henry Goodrich's pension, may bee applied to the charge of the matter of the Ordinance in Ireland. I doe in this as I will in all things intirely submit to you. Grace only beg this favor that it may not commence till after Michaelmas next at which time the poundage of the additionall dutties which I owe to your Graces kindnes and protection comes on. I would not make this request did I not know that your Grace had not in the world any body more faithfully devoted to your interest.

"My Lord Chancellor's busyness is granted; butt a warrant cannot bee had for the sum till Mr. Lounds returne whoe is now upon his election. I beseech your Grace to pardon my using another hand, my eyes being yett soe weake that I dare not write."

Endorsed :—"Lord Coningsby. Received May 9, 1705."

[55.] VISCOUNT CHARLEMONT<sup>1</sup> to ORMONDE.

1705, May 22. London.—"It is but this day that I was able to acquaint your Grace what has been the success of this journey into England. A Commission for Brigadier is given me, and had I refused it, I was told it would be ill taken. As it is I sett out tomorrow for Portsmouth without any pay accompanying my new honor as everybody else has that goes upon service. I believe your Grace designed otherwise for me and therefore do desire you to accept of the most gratefull acknowledgement."

[56.] BISHOP OF CLOGHER<sup>2</sup> to ORMONDE.

1705, Aug. 18.—"I presume to give your Grace the trouble of this letter, upon occasion of the death of the late Bishop<sup>3</sup> of Meath,

<sup>1</sup> William Caulfield, second Viscount Charlemont, distinguished himself under Peterborough in Spain in 1705.

<sup>2</sup> St. George Ashe, Provost of Trinity College, Dublin, 1692; Bishop of Cloyne, 1695; Bishop of Clogher, 1697; Vice-Chancellor, Trinity College, Dublin, 1705; Bishop of Derry, 1716.

<sup>3</sup> Richard Tennison, appointed in 1697, died 29 July, 1705.

1705.

who had the honour to be your Graces Vice-chancellor of the University of Dublin. The ambition I have to be in some nearer a relation to serve your Grace, and the many years of my life which I have spent as Provost and Fellow in that place encourage me to be an humble solicitor to your Grace, that I may succeed in that employment, which I should not desire, if I were not satisfied, that it would be very agreeable to the present society. I have no merit to urge, which may entitle me to this honour, but an inviolable zeal to serve your Grace, and unwearied inclinations to do what good I am able to the university of Dublin."

Endorsed :—" Bishop of Clogher. Received August 29, 1705."

[57.] DUKE OF SCHONBERG AND LEINSTER to ORMONDE.

1705, Sept. 15. Hillendon.—"I know that Captain Brooke who went my aide de camp into Portugal is no stranger to your Grace, having heretofore beene a captain in your owne regiment, so that I need not trouble you with a narration of his long service, nor the justice he may pretend to for a better command than what he now has; but having served me several yeares fully to my satisfaction, I may with the greater assurance recommend him to your favour.

"My Lord, Captain Brooke tells me that whilst he was with me in Portugal (for which he had your Grace's leave) the major of the regiment in which he serves died, and he being eldest captain conceives it was his right to succeed him. However because of his absence the Major's post was given to a younger captain. I cannot say but when regiments are in actual service preferments are commonly given to officers on the spott without regard to the seniority of those that on private pretensions are absent. But I hope your Grace will judge Captain Brook's case much different; for his regiment was in quarters in a peaceable kingdome whilst he was employd in the publick service abroad which seems to me to improve his pretensions. Therefore I earnestly make it my request to your Grace that you will take him into your care and grant him in the mean sime a breviatt for Lieutenant Collonell which will only give him his due post in the regiment but will add to the many obligations I already have."

[58.] EARL OF INCHQUIN<sup>1</sup> to SIR THOMAS SOUTHWELL.

1705, Dec. 12. Rostellan.—"When my Lord Duke went for England, and you not going with him, I gave Mr. Portlock a petition to the Queen for a grant of some acres I proposed recovering from the sea near my house, and for making a borrough of a village here that I propose to settle a good collonie of people in, and for faieres and marketts to be there. I have allready made a great progress in the work and been att much expence about itt. His Grace was pleased to promiss to gett me a speedy reference on itt, but I fear itt has slipt his memory. I have since writt to Mr. Portlock about itt, and haveing no answer from him I troble you with this, to beg you will do me the favour to remind my Lord Duke of itt and to gett it dispatched, in which you will very much oblige."

Addressed :—"For the Right honorable Mr. Secretary Southwell. London."

<sup>1</sup> William O'Brien, Governor of county of Clare, and member of the Privy Council in Ireland.



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1705-6.

[59.] BISHOP OF KILDARE<sup>1</sup> to ORMONDE.

1705[6], March 16.—“I think it my duty to acquaint your Grace of any thing that passes here, wherein your Grace’s name is made use of. The town is under great uneasiness for there being such a place of rendezvous as the Groom-Porters, and it being now void by the death of the Groom-Porter, who was lately killed, your Grace will please to consider what you may think fit to do in it. I beg your Grace’s pardon for this freedom.”

Endorsed :—“Bishop of Kildare. Received April 4, 1706.”

[60.] LORD FAULKLAND to ORMONDE.

[1710-11.]

[1710-11], Feb. 11, O.S. Valladolid.—“As I have ever been sensible of the many obligations your Grace has always conferred on me, I take the liberty to acquaint you with the misfortune I lye under of being a prisoner, (which, to a young man, that must make his fortune by the warr, is no small one,) and to beg the favour to be honour’d with your Grace’s protection.

“I am endeavouring either to be exchang’d or to gett leave on my parole for to come to England, which I have hopes to obtain, and then shall not fail to put myself under your protection, which will ever be esteem’d a great happiness.”

Endorsed :—“Valladolid, February 11th, 1710-11, Lord Falkland.”

[61.] SIR CONSTANTINE PHIPPS<sup>2</sup> to ORMONDE.

1710-11.

1710-11, March 3. Dublin.—“I had the honour of your Graces letter of the 15 of February, and hope your Grace had received the letters we writ to you concerning the informacions we received about the plague being in Kerry which was a mere fiction and as groundless as anything ever was

“As to the business of Parliament I perceive my Lord Bishop of Killaloe is of opinion there ought to be a new one, and hee hath promised to give me his reasons for it, and I hear there are some others of his opinion, and since your Grace’s friends differ in their sentiments about it I have desired a list of the present members which when I have, together with some others of your Graces most faithfull servants will strictly examine and when we have made the most exact calculation we can, and have heard the reasons of both sides, I will make as faithfull a report as I can to your Grace.

“I take it for granted by what your Grace was pleased to intimate to me that the Chief Justice<sup>3</sup> of the Queen’s Bench here is to be removed and that Sir Richard Cox is to succeed him, but I beg leave to represent to your Grace that one alteration in that Court will not be sufficient, for Sir Richard Cox will not be able to do that service to the Crown which is expected from him if some able and experienced lawyer be not put into the place of Justice MacCartney who I think is by no means fit to fill that place he is in. Mr. Justice Coot<sup>4</sup> behaves himself like a fair honest gentleman. Here are very ingenious gentlemen who are very well qualifying for that place if either of them can be prevailed upon to accept it. I will try what I can do if I have your Graces commands for that purpose.

<sup>1</sup> Welbore Ellis, appointed bishop of Kildare in 1705, and of Meath in 1731.

<sup>2</sup> Lord Chancellor of Ireland.

<sup>3</sup> James Macartney.

<sup>4</sup> Thomas Coote, Justice, King’s Bench, Ireland.

"And having thus given your Grace an account of what at present occurs in relation to the publick affairs of this kingdom, I beg leave to make an humble application to your Grace on my own behalf, which is that (since taking the air in the country for a night or two is absolutely necessary for the preservation of my health) your Grace would be pleased to give me leave to ly sometimes at Chappell-Izod till your Grace comes for Ireland which will be an advantage to the house as well as a conveniency to him who begges leave to assure your Grace that he is, with all duty and respect, your Grace's Most obedient and most dutifull servant."

Endorsed:—"Dublin, 3d March, 1710-11. Lord Chancellor Phips. Received 12 March; answered 13 do."

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS DE  
ORMONDE.

1710.

[62.] LORD SLANE to ORMONDE.

1711, April 13. Plymouth.—"I had the honour of your Grace's letter and can't acknowledge enough the favour of your Grace is pleas'd to do me in honouring me with your advice which I would willing and sincerely follow before any one. However, if I could be so happy as to assure your Grace by word of mouth the reasons I have to quit my command, I should flatter myselfe to give your Grace such reasons as perhapps would convince you that 'twas not in my power to doe otherwise now; (tho I had a commission of Major Generall in the king of Portugal's service, and even paid by his Majesty) yet I can't now pretend to that post, not being then a Protestant, which your Grace is sensible does alter the case. My Lieutenant Collonell, Mr. Fitzmaurice, is so uneasy to me that he does things which are unwarrantable but too tedious to trouble your Grace with. If I continue the service I beg the favour of you that he may be removd since I can't answer for my regiment otherwise. I should take it as a great favour of your Grace if this could be don."

1711.

[63.] LADY MAGENIS OF IVEAGH to BUTLER.

1753, June 21. Au chateau St. Germain-en-Laye.—"I hope though unacquainted that you will not find it amiss I should trouble you with this, to beg the favour of you to let him know if you found amongst your family papers a patent concerning my Lord Iveagh, my uncle, which was given him or his uncle, the old Lord Iveagh, by King Charles the Second to possess the chieffy of his estate then lost for the family. As I suppose so insignificant an advantage can be of noe value to you, sir, and being certainly informed your mother had it I'm persuaded you can give me the truest account of this little affaire and expect it from your generous and noble way of thinking. For though small the advantage of this chieffy given to the two Lord Iveahs may be in effect, it would be very essential to such as are depending on pensions from this Court. I beg ten thousand pardons for troubling you on this account and hope you will be pleased to favour me with a word of answer and believe me with all the value possible, Sir, Your most humble and obedient servant, L. MAGENIS IVEAGH OTHERWISE LADY GALMOY.

1753.

Addressed:—"Mr. Butler, Kilcash, Esquire, at his house at Kilcash, near Clunmel, in the county of Tiperary, Irelande. Par Dublin."

[64.] LORD DE RUPE ET FERMOY to ORMONDE.

— "May it please your Grace.—I am very sensible of my presumption in writing to so great a personage. But the sense of my obligations to

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1753.

you has forced the way through all objections. Your Grace has condescended to take me as your child, and to shew your most paternal kindness towards me in many particular instances. And though my acknowledgments of them must yet be made in very poor expressions I have chosen rather so to make, than to omit them. And as I grow up to a better understanding, next to those things which your Grace has sent me to learn, the first I endeavour after, shall be to shew how much I am in all duty, My Lord, Your Grace's most obliged and most humble servant, DE RUPE ET FERMOY."

Addressed :—"To his Grace the Duke of Ormond, present."

[65.] BISHOP OF LONDON<sup>1</sup> to ORMONDE.

— March 8.—The title of a baronet is the most unhappy badge that was ever put upon gentlemen, for it sticks to them and their posterity, and the prisons and hospitals are full of them. Of that number is this poor bearer, Sir Richard St . . . , if you do not take him into your protection. But he has so much the spirit of a gentlemen, that rather than undergo such a disgrace, he is willing to accept of any small office you will give him in the forces you are now raising. Therefore I beseech you to put him into any little employment to save his honour."

Endorsed.—"Bishop of London's recommendation of Sir Richard St . . . ."

IV.

COLLECTION OF PAPERS AND LETTERS, 1573—1702-3.

1573. 1.—1573, July 7. Greenwich. Queen Elizabeth to Sir William FitzWilliam, Lord Deputy of Ireland: Lands to the value of one hundred pounds per annum to be granted, under great seal of Ireland, to Thomas, Earl of Ormonde, for services rendered by him.
1574. 2.—1574, April 6. Greenwich. Queen Elizabeth to Lord Deputy of Ireland: Pardon to Sir Edmond Butler, Edward and Piers Butler, brethren of the Earl of Ormonde. Directions to summon parliament in Ireland.—[1.]<sup>2</sup>
1604. 3.—1604, August 19. Whitehall. Chancellor and Council of England to Lords Justices and Council of Ireland: Continuation of exemption of Ormonde's lands from cesses and impositions, as granted in 1566 and 1587,—subsidies excepted.—[2.]
- 1608-9. 4.—1608-9, February 12. Whitehall. Robert, Earl of Salisbury, to Lord Deputy of Ireland: Instructions, on petition from Viscount Butler, to issue pardon to Earl of Ormonde for alienations, intrusions, etc., in connection with lands, during the late Queen's reign and subsequently.
1610. 5.—1610, April 3. Westminster. James I. to Sir Arthur Chichester, Lord Deputy of Ireland: The Earl of Ormonde and Theobald Butler, Viscount Tulleophelim, to surrender Kilkenny Castle and the Lordships of Arklow and Tulleophelim, and to receive re-grants of them by patents under the great seal of Ireland.

<sup>1</sup> Henry Compton translated to London from Oxford in 1675; died in 1713.

<sup>2</sup> The numbers within brackets refer to the documents in the appendix to this section.



- 6.—1610, June 16. Whitehall. Salisbury and Council of England to Lord Deputy and Council of Ireland: Dispute between the Earl of Ormonde and the Mayor of Kilkenny, relative to privileges of Kilkenny Castle.—[3.] MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1610.
- 7.—1613, August 29. Farneham. James I. to Lord Deputy: To effect a reconciliation between Viscount Butler and wife and the Earl of Ormonde.—[4.] 1613.
- 8.—1614, September 14. Theobald's. James I. to Earl of Ormonde: Proposition for marriage of the Earl's daughter to Lord Dingwall. *See p.* 1614.
- 9.—1615, May 16. Dublin. Lord Deputy and Council of Ireland to Sheriff of Carlow: To deliver to Lord Dingwall and his wife, the Lady Elizabeth, the castle, town, and lands of Cloughgrenan, which Captain Thomas Butler, after the death of Viscount Tully, took possession of by "devices." 1615.
- 10.—1615, May 24. Dublin. Sir Arthur Chichester and Council of Ireland to Privy Council in England: Account of proceedings connected with the restoration of Cloughgrenan, etc., to Lord and Lady Dingwall, and of their disputes with Captain Thomas Butler.—[5.]
- 11.—1615, May 28. Greenwich. James I. to Walter, Earl of Ormonde: To attend in England for settlement of his differences with Lord and Lady Dingwall.—[6.]
- 12.—1615, June 23. George Abbott, Archbishop of Canterbury, and Council of England, to the Lord Deputy of Ireland: On resistance to the Sheriff at Cloughgrenan, and on trial of title.
- 13.—1616, April 9. Whitehall. Archbishop of Canterbury and Council of England to Lords Justices, Ireland: Postponement of hearing of suit between Ormonde and Dingwall.—[7.] 1616.
- 14.—1616, Kalends of May. Westminster. James I. to Doge of Venice: Commendation of Richard Preston, Baron Dingwall, in connection with employment of English soldiers for the Venetian service.—*Latin.*—[8.]
- 15.—1616, May 16. Westminster. James I. to Sir John Denham, Chief Justice, and Sir Francis Aungier, Master of the Rolls, Ireland: To peruse and transmit to the King copies of deeds, evidences and writings produced before them in cause between Ormonde and Dingwall.
- Letters to Lord Deputy, Chancellor and Council in Ireland, from  
James I. and Council in England:
- 16.—1616, November 10. Westminster. To have grants passed of the lands of the late Theobald, Viscount Tully, to his widow, the Lady Elizabeth. 1616.
- 17.—1617, April 22. Westminster. To issue commissions for examination of witnesses in suit between Ormonde and Dingwall. 1617.
- 18.—1617, July 9. Falkland. Order for completion of contract of 2,500*l.* with Sir Edward Fisher, knight, for the inheritance of his house and land situate near Dublin, and which were heretofore parcel of the possessions of the dissolved Priory of Kilmainham.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

- 19.—1618, April 12. Westminster. To execute grants of lands to Sir James Balfour, Baron of Clanawly, for his services.
1618. 20.—1618, November 20. On Captain Thomas Butler's claim to be established in possession of Cloughgrenan.
- 1618-19. 21-22.—1618-19, February 19. Newmarket. Instructions for execution of award, in suit between Ormonde and Dingwall, relative to Nenagh Grange, etc., and on Lady Dingwall's jointure.—[9.]
1619. 23.—1619, July 17. Theobald's. Directions on proceedings in consequence of Ormonde's refusal to comply with award made by the King under penalty of 100,000*l*.—[10.]
- 24.—1619, August 4. Belvoir. On suit between Ormonde and Desmond and proceedings of Captain Thomas Butler.
- 25.—1619, October 22. To order Sir John Everard, Robert Rooth, Richard Comerford, and other feoffees of late Earl of Ormonde, to perfect the feoffment of lands awarded to Countess of Desmond.
1620. 26.—1620, June 16. Whitehall.—Copy of No. 6.
- 27-28.—1620, June 12. Westminster. Execution of award between Ormonde and Dingwall respecting Cloughgrenan, etc.—[11.]
- 29.—1620, August 10. Oatlands. Exemption of Chancellor, Ireland, from acting on committee in cause of Ormonde and Sir Thomas Butler.
1621. 30.—1621, August 18. Westminster. Arrest of Sir John Everard and Robert Rooth, feoffees of Earl of Ormonde, for contempt of decree.—[12.]
1622. 31.—1622, August 22. Westminster. Debts of Viscount Tully: Consideration for Robert Kennedy's claim.
1623. 32.—1623, July 9. Westminster. Payment of debts of Viscount Tully.
- 33.—1623, October 20. Approval of certificate made by Commissioners for Irish matters in cause of Ormonde and Sir Thomas Butler.—[13.]
- 34.—1623-4, February 5. Newmarket. Issue of commission for examination of Piers Butler's claim to heirship of Ormonde.—[14.]
- 35.—Grant of lands of the late Theobald, Viscount Butler, to Dingwall; surrender by Sir Charles Wilnot of portion of them worth 25*l*. per annum.
- 1624-5. 36.—1624-5, March 18. Theobald's. On submission by Ormonde to award made by the King.—[15.]
- Letters from Charles I. to Lord Deputy and Council in Ireland:
1625. 37.—1625, May 20. Whitehall. Grant of lieutenantship of county and town of Galway to Richard, Earl of Clanricarde, and ten shillings per diem to him and his heir, Ulick Bourke, Baron of Dunkellin.
1626. 38.—1626, March 28. Whitehall. To restore to Richard, Earl of Desmond, lands formerly held by Ormonde under illegal sequestration.
- 1626-7. 39.—1626-7, March 6. Westminster. To stay proceedings by Dermot O'Doyle for recovery of lands in Wicklow from Countess of Desmond.—[16.]

- 40.—1627, July 18. Westminster. Grants to Richard, Earl of Desmond, as authorized by James I., of concealed lands and possessions in Munster, including those of Gerald FitzGerald, formerly Earl of Desmond, and his adherents, attainted of high treason. MSS. OF MARQUIS OF ORMONDE. 1627.
- 41.—1628, April 20. Westminster. To enter caveats against grants of lands of Gerald Fitz-Gerald, late Earl of Desmond, to any but Richard Preston, Earl of Desmond. 1628.
- 42.—1628, August 2. Southwick. Report in cause of Ormonde, and Sir Thomas Butler concerning Cloughgrenan.
- 43.—1628, August 20. Southwick. On dispute between Ormonde and Sir Thomas Butler in connection with Cloughgrenan.
- 44-45.—1629, April 29. Westminster. Appointment of receivers over lands of Richard, late Earl of Desmond, for discharge of liabilities and maintenance of the Lady Elizabeth.—[17.] 1629.
- 46.—1629, August 10. Oatlands. Sir Thomas Butler's petition; desire of Chancellor to be exempted from acting on committee in the case.—*See* No. 29.
- Letters from Charles I. to Adam, Viscount Loftus, Chancellor of Ireland:
- 47.—1629, September 3. Windsor. On bond of Walter, Earl of Ormonde, to Earl and Countess of Desmond, for 100,000*l.*; marriage of Viscount Thurles with Lady Elizabeth Preston. 1629.
- 48.—1629, October 11. Hampton. Postponement of trial of case between Ormonde and Sir Thomas Butler.
- 49.—1630, July 10. Theobalds. Hearing of Sir Thomas Butler's petition on matters between him and Ormonde. 1630.
- 50.—1630-1, February 6. Westminster. Recommendation of claim made on estates of Ormonde by Patrick Blacke, an "old servant" of the King. 1630-1.
- 51.—1630-1, March 24. Carrick. Ormonde to Lords Justices, Ireland: Request for removal of inhibition from commission under Court of Wards.—[18.]
- 52.—1631, November 12. Westminster. On petition of Lady Judith, widow of Sir Humphrey Maye, Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster, in relation to claim on estates of Richard, Earl of Desmond. 1631.
- 53.—1632, April 18. Westminster. Exemption from action on committee for trial between Ormonde and Sir Thomas Butler.<sup>1</sup> 1632.
- 54-55.—1632, May 26. Westminster. Charles I. to Lords Justices, Ireland: Removal of case between Ormonde and Sir Thomas Butler from Chancery to Exchequer.
- 56-62.—1631, November 12—1633, November 19. Letters from King and Council to Lord Deputy and Council, Ireland, in reference to claim of Lady Judith Maye.—*See* No. 52. 1633.

<sup>1</sup> *See* No. 46.



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

Letters from Charles I. to Thomas Viscount Wentworth, Lord Deputy, Ireland, etc.:

1634. 63-64.—1634, September 30. Hampton. Petition of William Smith relative to claims against estates of Richard, Earl of Desmond.
- 65.—1634, November 13. Westminster. Claims against estates of Richard, Earl of Desmond, by John Corselis, merchant, London.
1636. 66.—1636, May 24. Dublin Castle. Reference, by Lord Deputy Wentworth, to the Chief Justice and Chief Baron, on replication of Lucas Corselis on behalf of his brother, John Corselis.
- 1637-8. 67.—1637-8 January 22. London. Secretary John Coke to Judge in Ireland.—[19.]
- 68-70.—1637-38, January 31, February 6, November 19. Westminster. Proceedings in connection with suit between Ormonde and Sir Thomas Butler.
- 71.— —Plantation of territories or countries of Upper and Lower Ormonde, in the county of Tipperary; commissions to inquire into and find the right of the Crown to these countries and territories, containing two baronies in the county of Tipperary, which, in imitation of the Plantation of Ulster, the King has resolved to confer upon such British Undertakers as shall be conformable to the religion established in the churches of his other kingdoms, and in every way dutiful and obedient to his laws.
- 72.— —To further the Earl of Desmond<sup>1</sup> in his affairs, so far as can be done lawfully and conveniently.
- 1644-5. 73.—1644-5, March 22. Oxford. To Sheriff of Anglesey: Defence of that Island, and erection of fort at Holyhead.
- Letters to Lord Lieutenant, Chancellor, and Governmental officials in Ireland from Charles II.:
1661. 74.—1661, March 25: Settlement of unprofitable lands in Kerry on Doctor William Petty, in consideration of his early endeavours for the King's Restoration, the good affection he bears his Majesty, and his abilities to serve him.
1662. 75.—1662, May 30: Abatement of head-rent on lands in Kerry assigned for arrears of pay to the troop of the Earl of Orrery.
- 76.—1662, December 1: Purchase from Sir Maurice Eustace, Chancellor, of lands at Chapel Izard, to be laid out into the manorhouse of the Phoenix.
1665. 77.—1665, March 31: Lands for Duke of York, in reprisal and satisfaction for those of which he has been deprived.
- 78.—1665, August 15: Allowance for Deputy, during absence of Lord Lieutenant.
- 1665-6. 79.—1665-6, February 11: Payment for lands purchased at Chapel Izard, and for works at Phoenix park wall.

---

<sup>1</sup> George Fielding, created Earl of Desmond, after the death of Sir Richard Preston.

- 80.—1667, December 18: Payment of assessment for two subsidies granted by act of recent Parliament in Ireland. 1667.
- 81.—1669, November 12: Payment to the Duke of Ormonde, of 5,000*l.* per annum, and 50,000*l.* 1669.
- 82.—1669, — —: Grant of stewardship of court of Palace, Westminster, and stewardship of court of marshalsea of the King's household, to James Butler, of Lincoln's-Inn, in succession to Henry Wynn. 1669.
- 83.—1667-7, January 22: Grant of annuity of 300*l.* to Colonel Francis Willoughby and his wife Elizabeth, in consideration of his constant loyalty, great sufferings, many faithful services, and debt of 6,000*l.* due to him by the King. 1676-7.
- 84.—1677, December 29: Grants of offices of remembrancer of Treasury and Exchequer, Ireland, to William Peirce, of Tristernagh, Westmeath. 1677.
- 85.—1678, September 28: Grant of offices of writing tallies, counter-tallies of bills, with office of clerk of Treasury of Exchequer, Ireland, to Sir Arthur Jones, son of Sir Theophilus Jones, and his grandson, Theophilus Butler. 1678.
- 86.—1680, August 11: Continuation of payment to William Aubrey, gentleman, of twenty shillings per week, until he has received 516*l.* 11*s.* 11*d.*, granted to him in 1662, but stopped in 1678. 1680.
- 87.—1680, September 18: Grant of 3,000*l.* to Robert, Earl of Sunderland, one of the principal Secretaries of State, for seven years, on termination, in 1682, of grant of similar amount to Lewis, Earl of Feversham.
- 88.—1681, June 25: Grant in reversion, of offices of Usher and Keeper of the Council-chamber, Dublin, to Ralph Cooke and Fabian Steele. 1681.
- 89.—1681, — —: Grant of the old fort of Maryborough, with lands and rights, in the Queen's County, for ninety-nine years to Sir George St. George.
- 90.—1681-2, March 3: Permission for Duke of Ormonde, Lord Lieutenant of Ireland, to pass into England, on appointment of Richard, Earl of Arran, as Deputy-Governor in his absence. 1681-2.
- 91-92.—1682, October 28: Order for appointment of William Beckett as serjeant-at-law, in Ireland, in succession to Sir Richard Stephens, "dismissed and discharged." 1682.
- 93.—Directions to inquire by commission in relation to lands withheld from the Duke of Ormonde and the Duchess of Ormonde.—*Undated.*
- 94.—Grant of lands in Ireland for Edward Vernon, under the Acts of Settlement and Explanation.—*Undated.*
- 95.—Order for apportionment of head-rents on lands in Ireland held by Duke of Ormonde and others.—*Undated.*
- 96.—Directions for grant of 7,000*l.*, by royal bounty, to [—] daughter of Thomas Wentworth, late Earl of Strafford, in consideration of his many services to the King's father,—to be paid by Richard, Viscount

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

Ranelagh and the Commissioners of the Treasury, Ireland, out of annual sum reserved for payment of the sea regiment not yet in being.—*Undated.*

97.—Acquittance to discharge Sir Robert Reading and Jane,<sup>1</sup> Countess of Mountrath from 500*l.*, quit-rents for lands in Ireland, in lieu of similar sum granted them from the King, by concordatum, under patent of 19 July, 24th year of his reign, for faithful services performed by the Countess of Mountrath and other considerations.

1686. 98.—1686, August 9. Windsor. James II. to the Provost, etc., Trinity College, Dublin: On place of Irish Lecturer for Arthur Green, Bachelor of Physic.—[20.]

1687. 99.—1687, May 6, June 3.—Copy of statement by Duke de Villa Hermosa, Conde de Luna, and others, relative to negotiations for treaty of peace between France, Spain, and Holland.—*French.*

1702-3. 100.—1702-3, March 14. Westminster. Queen Anne to Commissioners for executing office of Keeper of the Privy Seal: Appointment of Duke of Marlborough as Captain-General of the forces.

#### APPENDIX TO SECTION IV.

[1.] QUEEN ELIZABETH to LORD DEPUTY and COUNCIL in IRELAND,  
1574.

1574. “Right trustie and welbeloved, we greet you well. And whereas sir Edmond Butler,<sup>2</sup> knight, Edward and Piers Butler, brethren to our right trustie and welbeloved cosen, therle of Ormond, have bene of late attainted aswell by Parliament as by verdit, for certaine offences comitted by them against us, since which attaindor we have, under our great seale of this our realme of England, pardoned<sup>3</sup> unto them all and singuler such felonies, treasons, and other offences by them heretofore comitted, with words of restitution of all their lands and goods, which unto us were forfeited by reason of the said attainders or otherwise:

And forasmuch as, by the said attainders, the said sir Edmond, Edward, and Piers, do stand and are persons corrupted in their blood and linadge, and thereby disabled to claime anything by discent, either from their father or their said brother, or from any other collateral auncestor or cosen, or to make their petigrie by or through their said father or brother or any other of their auncestors; our will and pleasure is, that, presentlie upon the receipt hereof, you sommon a Parliament whereby amonge other things yt maie be enacted that the said sir Edmond, Edward, and Piers, from henceforth shalbe by auctorithy of that acte wholie restored to their ancient blood and linadge and enabled to make all and every or any their conveyances, petigree or title by discent linyall or collateral from or by their said father and brother and ech or any of them and all and every or any other their ancestor or ancestors whatsoever they be, in such manner and sort as though the

<sup>1</sup> Daughter of Sir Robert Hannay, and widow of Sir Charles Coote, first Earl of Mountrath.

<sup>2</sup> Father of Theobald Butler, of Tulleophelim, county of Carlow.

<sup>3</sup> Under date of 12 March, 1573-4.



said attainder or attainders, corruption of blood, or any other impediment to the contrary had never bene, any verdit, attainder, lawe, statute, record, conviction, judgment, cause, or matter, whatsoever to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding.

And also our further pleasure is, that, presently upon the receipt hereof, ye put the said sir Edmond, Edward, and Piers, and every of them in peaceable possession of all such lands, tenements, and hereditaments, which they or any of them shall or ought to have at any tyme before the said attainder or attainders, and their said possessions, and the possessions of every of them ye shall maintaine against all such as pretend any title therunto untill the same be recovered against them or any of them by thorder of our common lawes of that our Realme.

And theis shalbe unto you a sufficient warrant for that purpose.

Given under our signett at our mannor of East Grenewich, the sixth of Aprill, in the sixteenth yeare of our raigne [1574.]

[2.] The COUNCIL in ENGLAND to LORD DEPUTY and COUNCIL in IRELAND, 1604.

1604.

“After our very harty comendacions to your good Lordship and the rest of the Councell: Whereas our very good Lord, the Erle of Ormond, hath enformed his Majestie that, upon humble suite made by him unto the late Queene that his mannors and lands which are in his owne hands, or lett by him at will or for yeares, might be freed from all cesses and imposicions (subsedyes only excepted) her Majestie gave direction therein by her letters dated the last of June in the eleventh yeare of her raigne, vpon condiction that he should forbear to leavy and take such profitts of the freeholders and inhabitants of the countyes of Kilkenny and Tipperary for his expences, as (*sic*) was enformed, he and his auncestors had used; wherein there was further direction geven also by her Majestie’s order, by the Lords and others of her Highnes Privy Counsell, of the twenty-second of February, 1586[—7], and in like sorte order was taken by the then Lord Deputyes of that realme and the Councell there, by concordatum, according to those directions for the freeing of his Lordship’s lands, which sithence that tyme hath bin boserved.

Forasmuch as the said Erle made humble suite to his Majestie for the continuance of that order, being a nobleman that allwaies performed very greate and faithfull service to the Crowne, his Majestie is pleased the like course shall be continued unto him, and that the said Erle’s lands shall be free from all cesse and imposicions (subsedy excepted) in such sorte as hath bin permitted sithence the former orders were sett dow[ne] upon the letters of the late Queene, and other [*oblit.*] from [*oblit.*] counsell, which is to be cont[in]ued untill his [*oblit.*] to take other order herein; moreover, where the said Erle hath [*oblit.*] us that he hath divers suites depending in his Majestie’s Court of Chauncery, and other his Majestie’s Courts there, which by reason [of] the late Rebellion and troubles of that realme and also by delayes wrought by the defendannts, were staid; we pray you consideracion may be had thereof and order taken, according to due course of lawe, without unnecessary delay.

Therefore, praying your Lordship to take order according to this his Majestie’s good pleasure signified now unto you, We bid your Lordship and the rest hartely farewell: From the Courte at Whitehall the xix<sup>th</sup> of August, 1604.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
—

Signed by Lord Chancellor, Lord Treasurer, Lord Chamberlain, Earl of Shrewsbury, Earl of Worcester, Earl of Devonshire, Lord Cecyll, Lord Knolles, Lord Wotton.

[3.] EARL OF SALISBURY AND COUNCIL IN ENGLAND TO LORD DEPUTY AND COUNCIL IN IRELAND, 1610. Rights at Kilkenny Castle.

1610.

"After our very hartie comendations to your lordship and the rest: Whereas complaint hath been made unto us on the behalf of our very good lord the, Erle of Ormond, that he and his auncestors havinge held tyme out of mynde the castle<sup>1</sup> and manor of Kilkenny, with certaine priveledges and immunities thereunto belonginge, the Maior and officers of the towne of Kilkeny, by coulour of a newe charter,<sup>2</sup> lately graunted to that corporacion from his Majestie, doe now goe about to encroche upon his priveledges and infreng the auncient liberties of that castell, contrary to any custome or usuage of former tyme that can be shewed in that behalf.

And forasmuch as the said castle is one of the auncientest howses of the said Earle, and the cheefest seate of that place, whom his Majestie hath good cause to respect, and that it is meete some course be taken for the settlinge of these thinges in difference betweene him and the towne, for the preservation of the rightes of either partie, we have thought fit to pray your Lordship and the rest to referre the examynacion of this cause to the judges of that kingdom, that upon due and deliberate hearinge of the matter, they maie order such a course betweene them and with as much favor to the nobleman as may be agreable to equitie that he may have no juste cause of further complaint thereof unto this boorde.

And so we bid your Lordship etc., very hartely farewell. From Whitehall, the xvith of June, 1610. Your Lordships' etc. very lovinge frends, ROBERT SALISBURY.—NOTINGHAM. T. SUFFOLKE.—GILB. SHREWSBURY.—E. WORCESTER.—W. KNOLLES.—J. HERBERT.—JUL. CESAR.

"To our very good lord Sir Arthur Chichester, Knight, Lord Deputy of the realm of Ireland, and the rest of the Councell there."

[4.] JAMES I. to LORD DEPUTY OF IRELAND, 1613. Reconcilement of Earl of Ormonde with his daughter and son-in-law.

1613.

"Wee have bin lately advertised that our right trusty and right well-beloved cousin, the Earle of Ormond, by the lewde and dishonest practizes of some aboute him, hath conceived so deepe a dislike against the Lord Viscount Butler, his sonne in law, that he lately caused him, with much show of aunger and unkindnes, to remove from his house, and contynueing still to expresse the bitternes of his harte towards him, intends (as wee are enformed) to diminishe the revenewes of his Earledome by making long leases at undervallewes, and to chardge it with other encumbrances, much to the prejudice of the said Viscount, who is to succede him by hereditary discent, both in the possessions and honor of the said Earledome.

<sup>1</sup> For documents relative to the acquisition of Kilkenny Castle in 1392 by James Earl of Ormonde, see "Facsimiles of National MSS. of Ireland," Part III., London 1879.

<sup>2</sup> Dated 6th of October, 1608.

The favor wee beare to the said Viscount, and the care wee have to preserve that auncient Earledome in flourishing estate, and to keepe it from any such devastations as may impoverishe or embase it, hath caused us to be much offended with those invious instruments, who have exasperated the said Earle against his sonne and doe contyneue still to incyte him for their owne gayne to take any such course, whereby he may impayre and diminishe the estate of his said Earledome.

Wherefore, we requier you to indeavour to reconcyle the said Viscount and his wife to the favor and good opinion of the Earle, their father, and lett him know how acceptable it will be to us to heare that our request hath prevayled with him in this above their malice and ill will, that wishe and labor the contrary.

And lett all such know as shall greedely interest themselves in any leases or other chardges of the said Earledome by occasion of this present displeasure conceived by the Earle against his sonne, that wee will judge them hereby to have bin instruments and contrivers of this unnaturall separacion betwixt those noble persons soe neerely tyed together by blood and allyaunce: and that as they shall hereby incurr our just indignation, soe wee will not fayle to call them to a strict and severe accompt for the same.

At Farneham, 29 August, 1613.

“Endorsed: From his Majesty to to my Lord Deputy, in the behalf of the Lord Viscount Butler.”

[5.] SIR ARTHUR CHICHESTER, LORD DEPUTY, and COUNCIL in IRELAND to the PRIVY COUNCIL, ENGLAND, 1615.

“Maie it please your Lordships, Wee have lately receaved his Majestie's letters of the 14<sup>th</sup> of Marche last, whereby wee are required without delaie to reestablishe the Lord Dingwall and the Lady Elizabeth his wife or their assignes in the castle and towne of Cloughgrenan, and the lordshippe of Cloughy, and of all other the mannors, castles, and lands, whereof the Lord Viscount Butler was possessed at the tyme of his death, of which Captain Thomas Butler had unduly dispossessed the said Lady Elizabeth and detainnd the same with force, which his Majestie much dislyketh.

1615.

May it please your Lordships to be remembred, that uppon a petition exhibited to your Lordships there by the sayd Lady Elizabeth, you directed your letters to mee, the Deputy, which I receaved at my being in England, whereby your Lordships directed mee to restore the sayd Lady Elizabeth to the possession of the castle and towne of Cleughgrenan, and all the lands before mencioned which were then in the possession of the sayd Captain Thomas Butler, which your Lordships letters, together with letters from myself, I presently sent to the then Lords Justices (myself then attending his Majestie) desiring them to take present order for the due accomplishment of the contents of your Lordships' said letters.

Whereupon the Lords Justices directed their commandement to the said Captain Thomas Butler, straightly chargeing him to restore the possession of the said lands, as your Lordships required, but either by negligence of those who followed the matter, or delays used by Captain Butler, the possession was not restored untill my arrivall here, and soone after a complaynt thereof being made unto mee, I sent for the said Captain Butler, and examyning the matter at the Councell Boord, it happened by



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1615.

certaine depositiones taken by our spetiall direction that Captain Butler had unduely gayned the possession of the castle of Cloughgrenan, but it likewise appeared that the Lord Viscount's mother, who was in possession of Cloughgrenan before Captain Butler entered into it, did of her own free will and consent give the possession of a house in the sayd towne to Captain Butler.

Whereupon, wee conceived this order that the Lady Elizabeth should be restored to the possession of the castle, which, in our opiniones, Captain Butler had not fairelie gotten, and that he should keepe the possession of the house delivered u[n]to him by the Lady Dowager, mother to the Lord Viscount, vpon bui[lding] whereof he hath since bestowed some cost; which our order was soe displeasing to both parties as neither of them would call to the Clarke of the Councell for it; and soe possession hath contynued in Captain Butler as it was at first gotten without force, and soe kept untill the receipt of his Majestie's foresayd letters.

In accomplishment whereof, wee have now directed warrant to the Sheriff of the county of Caterlagh to deliver the possession of all the lands before recyted to the Lord Dingwall and the Lady his wife, or to their assignes; yet, neverthesse, because wee hold it verie agreeable to justice and our duties, not to leave him whom wee have dispossessed, shewing forth a title by conveyance from the Lord Viscount Butler, without a speedie remedie by course of law, to trie his right, the rather that there hath not appeared unto us anie title on the parte of the Lord Dingwall or his Lady, we conceived an order that Captain Thomas Butler should file his declaration as of this tearme, whereunto the Lord Dingwall and his Lady, or their agents, should appeare gratis, and plead the generall issue, without taking exception to anie matter of forme but to stand uppon the meere right; and for that there are not a competent number of sufficient freeholders in the county of Caterlaghe which is the proper county, wee ordered that the yssue should be tryed at the King's Benche barr in Michaelmas tearme next by a jury of the county of Kildare, being the next indifferent countie to Catherlagh.

And if the Lord Dingwall and his Lady, or their agent, should by anie meanes procure a staie in the proceedings of the triall or make any unnecessary delays, that then the possession should be reestablished in Captain Butler; to which order (which wee hould to be verie just and reasonable) the agent of the Lord Dingwall would not consent, alleadging that he had no authoritie from the Lord Dingwall and his Lady soe to doe; which is the cause of this bearrer, Captain Butler's repayre to your Lordshipps at this tyme, in regard that, in accomplishment of his Majestie's pleasure, wee have given absolute warrant for delivering of the possession of all the lands mentioned in his Majestie's letters, and all other lands whereof the Lord Viscount died seised, unto the Lord Dingwall, his lady, or their agent, which otherwise wee would not have done unlessse they had consented to such a leading order for a speedy triall of the right, as before is expressed, which wee hould to be soe expedient and just, as it ought not to be denied.

Thus haveing trulie related oure proceedings in this matter, wee humblie beseeche your Lordshipps to acquaint his Majestie therewith, to whom, and to your Lordships, with all humility wee leave the further consideration thereof. The gentleman is poore, and not soe well able to undertake this journey as (in respect of his former goode deservings) wee could wish hee were; and, therefore, in his behalf wee humbly praie your Lordships' favoure, that with some convenient speede he maie be dispatched.

Soe wee humbly commend your Lordships to God's blessed protection. From Dublyn, the 24th of May, 1615. Your Lordships' most humbly at command, Arthur Chichester.—Thomas Dublin, Canc.—Thomond.—William Methwold.—Thomas Ridgwaye.—Toby Caulfeild.—Francis Ruishe.—Richard Cooke.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1615.

Addressed: To the right honorable the Lords of his Majestie's most honorable Privy Councell.

[6.] JAMES I. to WALTER EARL OF ORMONDE, 1615.

"JAMES R.—Right trustie and welbeloved cossen, we greete you well. Your lettres of the vi<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, which came not to our handes before the (*blank*) of this moneth, givinge us cause to doubt whether your purpose be shortlie to return into England, which we expect you shold, accordinge to that comandment you heretofore have receaved from us.

We have thought good to will and require you upon the receipt of theis, all delayes and excuses sett aparte, upon the risinge upp of this session of Parliament, to make your present repaire unto us, and to come furnished with all such peeces and writings which maie concerne the differences now dependinge betweene you and the Lord Dingewalle and the Ladie Elizabeth, his wife, which we desire maie be rather determynd by the favorable arbitrimt of comon frends than by the rigor and extremyte of lawe.

In which course we shall be pleased (if occasion so require) to interpose our owne paines and indevors and therefore we hold your owne presence to be necessarie here, which we expect you should hasten with the first conveniency.

Given under our signet, at our mannor of Greenewich, the 28 day of May in the xiii.<sup>th</sup> yeare of our raigne of England, Fraunce and Ireland, and of Scotland the xlviii.<sup>th</sup>."

[7.] ARCHBISHOP OF CANTERBURY and PRIVY COUNCIL to LORDS JUSTICES, IRELAND.

"After our very harty comendations to your Lordships: Upon letters directed to this board from the late Deputie and Councell of that realme, beareinge date the 24 of Maie, 1614 [1615], concerneinge the Lord Dingwall, and the Lady Elizabeth his wife, on the one partie, and Capitaine Thomas Butler, for the possessione of the castle and towne of Cloughgrenan, and the Lordshipp of Cloughie, whereof the Lord Viscount Butler was possessed at the time of his death, and upon consideration likewise of their peticiones, and what was further delivered by the Councell on both sides, wee did addresse our letters to the then Deputie and Councell, as well for settling the possession in the Lord Dingwall or his assignes, according to the purport and effect of a warrant formerly given out by the said then Deputy and Councell in that behalfe, as alsoe for the speedy and indifferent triall of the title by ordinary course, either of the comon lawe, or equity, as the matter should require: and that the Earle of Ormond should bringe in all such evidences and writings as doe anie way concerne those lands and shalbe requisit to be perused for the settling of that cause as to justice shall appertaine. And whereas by an order of the Councen Boord here, of the 6 of November; as alsoe by the licke order of 21 of February last, it was provided that the said Capitaine Butler should comence his action de ejectione firme in the King's Bench: and that the defendant should plead the generall issue by the 8

1616.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1615-16.

day of the next Easter tearme, wherby the title of the lands in contro-  
versie may be tried before the end of the next tearme, or the tearme  
next ensuinge; which if he failed to doe, then the Sheriff of the county  
of Catherlagh shall presently after the 8 day of the said next Easter  
tearme restore unto Captaine Thomas Butler the quiet possessione of all  
and singular the said castle and lands with the issues and profitts thero  
since the possessione given to the defendant, and him therin to maintaine  
untill it be evicted by due course of lawe, forasmuch as he, Lord Ding-  
wall and the Lady Elizabeth, his wife, by reason of their attendance  
here uppon his Majesty, for causes much importing their estate, could  
not conveniently appeere or plead to this accion in the time limited by  
the foresaid orders: his Majestie's pleasure is, and accordingly wee doe  
herby pray and require your Lordships, that noe advantage be taken by  
their absence or default therin, but that they may have time till  
Michaelmas tearme next to aunswer, as is required by the aforesaid  
orders; against which time it is thought fitt, that the Earle of Ormond be  
ordered to produce all such evidences and writings as doe anie way con-  
cerne such lands, and shalbe requisit to be perused for the settling of that  
cause. And soe wee bid your Lordships very hartely farewell from  
Whithall, this 9<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, 1616. Your Lordships' very loveing friends,  
George Cant. J: Ellesmere, Canc. J: Suffolke. E: Worcester.  
Nottingham. Pembroke. John Digby. Ralph Winwood. Tho:  
Lake. Julius Cæsar.

"To our very good Lords, the Lords Justices of the Realme of  
Irelande.

"Copia vera: William Ussher.<sup>1</sup>

[8.] JAMES I. to GIOVANNI BEMBO, DOGE of VENICE, 1616.

1616.

"Jacobus, Dei gratia, Britanniarum, Franciæ et Hiberniæ Rex, fidei  
defensor etc. Illustrissimo Principi domino Johanni Bembo, Venet-  
iarum, etc, Duci, amico suo charissimo, salutem plurimam, etc.

Illustrissime Princeps, amice noster, charissime: Egit nobiscum  
Antonius Foscarinius, dum hic apud nos legati vestri munere fungeretur,  
ut si forte Celsitudini vestræ è re vestra futurum videretur ut subditi  
aliquot nostri vestris stipendiis militaturi conscriberentur, non solum id  
concedere dignaremur, verum et ipsis Richardum Prestonum, Baronem  
Dingwallensem, præficeremus. Gregorius quoque Barbaricæus, Legatus  
itidem vester, non ita pridem memorato Prestono suavit ut quæ Fosca-  
rinus ceperat prosequeretur et perficeret, id Celsitudini vestræ non  
ingratum futurum.

Ideoque Prestonus ut sibi ad Celsitudinem vestram proficisci suamque  
operam efferre, pace nostra liceret, serio, supplexque a nobis petiit. Id  
tam enixe petenti recusari non potuimus, homini præsertim quem non  
immerito diligimus.

Is enim est Prestonus quem et ab ipsis penè incunabulis ipsi educavimus,  
et postquam adolevit fortem, fidumque sæpius experti sumus. Niligitur  
mirum si hominem nobiscum natum, altum educatum, et non semel pro-  
batum, commendemus vobisque (si ejus opera uti libeat) gratias agamus  
quod in eum ad tam illustre munus obeundum curaveritis, quum non  
dubitemus illum ita suum studium fidemque vobis probaturum ut vestri  
in eum beneficii minime vos in posterum pœniteat.

Quodcumque autem ille vobiscum pepigerit, id eum omne sedulo  
prestiturum audacter pollicemur.

<sup>1</sup> Clerk of the Privy Council, Dublin.



Alia hæc spectantia plenius ab ipso Celsitudo vestra intelliget, nos itaque longioris epistolæ tædio supersedemus et vestræ Celsitudini, Reique publicæ vestræ fausta omnia precamur." Ex regia nostra ad Westmonasterium prope Londinum,—Cal. Maias, 1616."

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMOND.

1616.

[9.] JAMES I. to LORD DEPUTY OF IRELAND, 1618-1619.

"Right trustie and welbeloved we greete you well: We have at length, after the trouble of some yeares and manye dayes of hearinge, the more fullie to informe ourself of the state of that cause, made an absolute end of the busynes dependinge betwene the Earle of Ormond and the Lady Dingewalle, submitted unto us by their owne consentes, wherein, havinge had our eyes more open to equitie and justice than to any particuler respectes, we maye truelie saie, wee have noe wayes swerved from any thinge which we ought in honor as a just judge to have performed; and yet wee suppose wee have given contentment to neither, in respect of what they did desire, being both partiall in their owne behafes.

1618-19.

What we have done therein the enclosed will shewe you, beinge the true copie of the 'award<sup>1</sup> that wee have made betwixt them, which wee require and command you to put in execucion with the best conveniencie you can, by takinge order that the possession of all the parcells therein mencioned as awarded for the Lady Dingewall, may forthwith be delivered either to her or her assignes, excepting onely theis which followe, viz., the mannor of Nenagh, the services and cheferies thereunto belonginge, the abbey of Nenagh, the Grange of Nenagh, the demaines, the serjantes place there, half Barrormore and Ballivillen, the rent beofes of Ormond, Grange, nere Nenagh, Dromnemehan and Uskan, near Nenagh, Aghnemolte and the Grange in the county of Kilkeny (in which the Lady Dingewalles estate for life or any other title which she can make to the said two parcells is to be examyned and the possession to her accordingle delivered) Castletowne in Iverke, Henebristowne, Knockandrowlie, being members of Caricke, and lyinge in the countie of Kilkeny, all which at the Earle of Ormond's humble request, and as a token of our grace and favor to that house, we have bene pleased since the perfectinge of our award to cause the Lady Dingwall to release unto him.

Nowe as the promise made unto us by the Lady Dingwall to quitt presently to the Earle of Ormond the jointure which she hath in the landes belonginge to her late deceased husband, the Lord Viscount of Tullyophelym, was one motive unto us to assigne her so large a porcion, soe it doth stand both with reason and justice, the busines beinge ended, that wee should see that promise accordingle performed; theis are therefore to require you to cause all such landes as the said Lady is interested in by vertue of her said jointure to be forthwith delivered into the handes of the said Earle of Ormond or such ministers as he shall appoint to receave them for his use.

And howsoever wee doubt not but theis our lettres will be delivered you before Easter next, yet least there should be impediment in that kinde, wee thought good to lett you knowe that the rentes of the said landes awarded to the Lady Dingewall are to be paid unto her at Easter for the half year past since the date of the said award. The like course you are to take for the Earle of Ormond, that hee may receive the benefitt of the Lady Dingwall's jointure now to be conferred upon him for the said tyme. And theis our lettres, etc.

Dated at Newemarkett, the 19th day of February, 1618[19]."

<sup>1</sup> Dated 8 October, 1618.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1619.

[10.] JAMES I. to LORD DEPUTY OF IRELAND, 1619.

"Right trustie and wellbeloved, we greete you well, and lett you to witt that whereas Sir Walter Butler, Knight, Earle of Ormond and Ossorie, by writting obligatorie, dated the fourteenth day of May, 1617, became bound unto our right trustie and well beloved servant, Sir Richard Preston, Knight, Lord Dingwall, and the Lady Elizabeth, his wife, daughter and heire of Thomas, late Earle of Ormond and Ossory, deceased, in the somm of one hundred thousand pounds of lawfull money of England, with condition to stand to and performe such award and order as wee should make and sett down touching the landes and other thinges in question betwixt them; which controversies wee have in our owne persons sundrie tymes heard debated at lardge by counsell learned on each side, in the presence of the said parties.

Wee, by the advice of our learned counsell and some of our principal judges, made and published our award for the ending of the said controversie, under our great seale of England, in such sorte as our conscience doth witness with us that wee have therein proceeded according to right and equitie, without wrong to either partie.

Yet, notwithstanding, the said Earle hath and still doth obstinately refuse to accomplish our said award.

And whereas the said Lord Dingwall and Lady Elizabeth, his wife, have by their writting under their handes and seales with us by their attorney to be delivered and acknowledged as their deede, before one of the barrons, and inrolled in our Exchequer there, graunted and assigned over unto us the foresaid writting obligatorie and penaltie of one hundred thousand pounds, therein expressed, as by the same writting, which we send herewith, may appeare unto you, We doe therefore require you to take order that our cheif barron or some one other of the barrons, may take acknowledgment of the said writting of assignement to our use and see that the same be inrolled in our Exchequer there; and that such comissions and process of extente, as in such cases are usual, be forthwith issued for the extending and seising into our handes of all the castells, mannors, landes, tenementes and hereditamentes whereof the said Earle of Ormond is seised or possessed in that our kingdome, in use or possession, whereby the rentes and profittes may be answered and paid to us or to such person or persons as Wee shall appoint.

And also that writtes of ad venditionem apponas be likewise awarded, for the selling of such leases, goodes and chattells, whereof the said Earle is or shalbe found to be possessed in that our kingdome, for and towards the satisfaction of the said debt of one hundred thousand pounds.

And Wee doe further require you to take present order that our learned counsell there doe prosecut our said service with effect that all the evidences, deedes, and charters touching the said Thomas, late Earle of Ormondes landes may be sequestred, to be safely kept untill a division of the same be made, according to our said award.

And likewise We doe hereby further require you to putt the said Lord and Lady Dingwall, or their attorney, in possession of the toune and landes of Castell Kelly, the same word, Castell, being rased and left out and the word Kelly remaining therein, for that the same was only a mistaking of the clercke that writt our said award.

And further that you doe forthwith call before you the Lord Viscount Thurles, and to make known unto him his contempt comitted for receiving and detayning of the rents taken up by his direction of the landes assigned to the Lord Dingwall, contrarie to our said award, and that thereupon you require him to make payment

of all the same rentes to the Lord Dingwall, or to such as he shall appoint, within soe manie daies as you shall think fitt, and if hee shall refuse soe to doe that then you comitt him for his contempt until he hath paid the same accordingly.

And whereas the late Viscount Butler was seised of certaine mannors and landes in that our realme, and at his death was indebted to sundrie persons in divers sommes of money, which as well by our said award as by the said Earle his former agreement and bond is due and payable by him, whoe nevertheless doth neglect the accomplishing of our said award, or his or his owne agreement, Wee doe, therefore, require you forthwith to take order that all the mannors, landes, thinges and hereditamentes, whereof the said Viscount was seised or possessed, att the tyme of his death, shalbe, with the privitie of the said Earles officers of his revenew, lett and improved to the highest vulture; and the rent and profittes thereof being duely collected, shalbe sequestred by you into som good hand, for the payment of the said Viscountes debtes, as Wee shall hereafter direct. And theis etc."

Dated at Theobald's, 17 July, 1619. Copia vera. Fra: Blundell.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1619.

[11.] JAMES I. to ADAM LOFTUS, CHANCELLOR OF IRELAND, 1620.

"James Rex. — Right trusty and welbeloved we greet you well. Whereas we have heretofore at the humble and earnest suit, as well of the Earle of Ormond and the Lord Dingwall, now Earle of Desmond, and the Lady Elizabeth, his wife, as also of Sir John Everard, knight, and Robert Roth, esq., two of the feoffees of the lands of the late Earle of Ormond, taken upon us to make an arbitrary end of the questions and differences, concerning the lands and hereditaments of the late Earle of Ormond, which we were the rather induced unto, for that we did foresee the greate contentions and manifold suits which were like to grow between the said honorable personages so neer in bloud and of so noble a familie, which we were willing by all meanes to prevent, as for that Sir John Everard and Robert Roth did both confesse unto us that the antient entayles of the lands of the said Earle of Ormond to the heires males were barred and that the said Lady Elizabeth might overthrow the house of Ormond, unles we would be pleased to take the same into our determination, which they did both joyntly together intreat us to doe; and, at length, after many dayes, and much tyme spent in hearing both the said parties their counsell and allegations on both sides, we have, by the assistance of our Chancellor, and the most principall of our judges, and by the advice and opinion of our learned counsell, made and published our finall order and award concerning the controversies, which we have caused to be exemplified under our Great Seale of England.

1620.

By which award we have ordered that the Lady Desmond, and the heires of her body, shall have and enjoy diverse lands therein particularly mentioned, and that the Earle of Ormond and his feoffees shall make such assurances thereof as by their learned counsell shall be advised.

And after we had published the said award, although we did conceive the same to be agreeable to the justice and equitie of the cause, yet, at the earnest request of the Earle of Ormond, and as a token of our grace and favour to that house, we were pleased to cause the Lady Desmond to remit and release unto him diverse manors of good valew, which we had before awarded to the said Lady, wherewith the Earle of Ormond seemed to be well satisfied; but yet, neverthesse, he hath, in great contempt of us and our royall authoritie, refused and still doth refuse to seale such assurances as hath bene tendred unto him, on the behalf of the said Lady of Desmond, according to our award.



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1620.

And whereas the like assurances have bene tendred to Sir John Everard and Robert Roth, as feoffees aforesaid, they have also refused to perfect the same, pretending that they are very willing to doe whatsoever doth lye in them for the execucion of our award, but that they cannot safely execute these assurances unlesse they shall bee enjoyned thereunto by some legall course and bee discharged against the said Earle, and the heires males.

And, therefore, wee are graciously pleased, and doe hereby require you, that, uppon a bill to be exhibited by the said Earle of Desmond and the Countesse, his wife, into our Court of Chauncery there, against the said Earle of Ormonde and his feoffees for the performing of our award, you take speedy order (having due regard to our honour and proceedings therein) to strengthen our said award with the decree of that court, according to justice and equitie, and that you cause our award in every-thing to be speedily performed, and if faire meanes will not serve, that you see the same done by correction of them that shall withstand the same. And for your so doing these our letters shall bee your warrant.

Given under our signet, at our Palace of Westminster, the twelveth day of June, in the eighteenth yeare of our raigne of England, France, and Ireland, and of Scotland the three and fiftieth."

[12.] JAMES I. to LORD DEPUTY OF IRELAND, 1621.—Arrest of Sir John Everard and Robert Rooth.

1621.

"Right trustie and right welbeloved wee greete you well. Whereas by our lettres of the 12th of June, 1620, directed to our Chauncellor there, wee required him to take order to strengthen our award made betwixt the Earle of Ormond and the Earle and Countesse of Desmond, by decree in our court of Chauncerie there, to the end that the feoffees of the said Earle of Ormond, accordinge to their owne desire might be thereby secured against the said Earle and his heires males, if in performance of the said award they did make such conveyance to the Countesse of Desmond of the landes allotted unto her, as in justice and equitie they ought.

Forasmuch as wee understand that such a decree was accordinglie made, and that the said feoffees, Sir John Everard and Robert Rooth, have disoiaied the same, for which contempt they stand comitted, notwithstanding that when they were last here, they pretended a willingness to execute the said assurance, if by some legal course they might be enjoyned thereunto, and for that purpose obtained our leave to return thither.

Theis are therefore to require and authorize you to send the said Sir John Everard and Robert Rooth hither againe, under the custodie of some such minister as you may trust with them, to the end that they remayninge here in restraint, may bee made sensible what it is to disobey a decree in court, grounded upon our just award, and to delude us with shewes of perfecting such assurances as were demanded of them, havinge noe such purpose.

Given under our signett at our pallace of Westminster, the 18th day of August, 1621."

[13.] PRIVY COUNCIL OF ENGLAND to LORD DEPUTY OF IRELAND, 1623.

1623.

"After our verie hartie comendacions to your Lordship: Wee send you herewith a coppie of the certificate made by the Commissioners for Irishe matters concernynge a suite in the Chauncerie of that kingdom betweene the Earle of Ormond, Thomas Butler (base brother to the

late Viscount Tullecephelym) and others, which certificate we do altogether approve, as holdinge the course therein propounded to be a verie good expedient for the clearinge and endinge of that controversie. And we do, therefore, hereby pray and require your Lordship to take order that the same course be accordingle observed and effectually followed in all points, untill the said cause be fully determined.

And so, etc. the twentieth of October, 1623.—Lord Archbishop of Canterburie.—Lord Keeper.—Lord Treasurer.—Lord President.—Lord Privie Seale.—Earl Marshall.—Lord Viscount Granndison.—Lord Chichester.—Mr. Secretarie Calvert.—Master of the Rolles. Vera Copia:—J. Dickenson.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1623.

[14.] JAMES I. to VISCOUNT FALKLAND, LORD DEPUTY OF IRELAND,  
1623-4.

“Right trusty and right well-beloved cosen and counsellor, wee greet you well. Whereas there are earnest pretences made by Pierce Butler, and pursued with much confidence, that he is the sonne of Piers Butler, heire male of [Thomas] the Earle of Ormond, and of Mary, then wiffe of the said Piers, and now wiffe of one Molloy.

1623-4.

And that wee hold it requisite that his pretence in respect of the relacion it hath to a great family there should be duly examined for discovery and manifestacion of the truthe. Our will and pleasure is that you forthwith cause a commission to be passed under our greate seale of that our realme, directed to yourselfe, the Earle of Thomonde, the Lord Esmond of Limericke, and the Lord Aungier, and authorisinge them, or any three of them, whereof you, our Deputy, to be one, to examine uppon oathe, as well the said Mary Molloy, and suche other witnesses as shall be produced by the said Pierce Butler, and uppon the interrogatories to be presented by him, as alsoe all suche others as you, the commissioners, shall thinke meete to examine, for findinge out the truthe therein.

And soe soone as the commission shall be passed the seall, our pleasure is you proceede to the due execucion thereof, with all diligence and care thereuppon, [and] after full examinacion make reporte unto us what you finde touching the truthe of of this pretence.

Given under our signett, at our court of Newmarkett, the fifth of February, in the 21 yeere of our reigne of England, France, and Ireland, and of Scotland the fifty-seventh.

To oure right trusty and right well beloved cosen and counsellor, the Lord Viscount Falkland, Lord Deputy of our realme of Ireland.

[15.] CHARLES I. to VISCOUNT FALKLAND, LORD DEPUTY, and COUNCIL  
in IRELAND, 1624-5.

“Right trustie and well beloved cousin and counsellor, wee greete you well: Whereas upon the variance heretofore fallen out betweene our right trusty and right well beloved cousin, Walter, Earle of Ormond and Ossorie, and Richard, Earle of Desmond, and his Lady: wee, in our princely grace and goodnes, willing to have the same reconciled without suite in law, were pleased, upon the humble submission of all parts, to take upon us the endinge of the same.

1624-5.

And therupon, after deliberate advisement, as well with many of our judges as with our learned counsaile in this our realme of England, wee published our royall order and award therin, which the saide Earle of Ormond refusinge to obey, the lands of the said Earle in that our

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1624-5.

realme of Irelande, by vertue of process of extent issuinge out of our courte of exchequer there upon a bonde of one hundred thousand pounds entred into by the said Earle of Ormond to abide our order and awarde, have beene, accordinge to the due course of law, extended and seized into our hands, and the rents and issues thereof brought into our saide Exchequer there, and by order of that courte paide over, accordinge to direction by us given in that behalfe.

Now, for that the said Earle hath, by writinge under his hande and seale, made an humble submission to our saide awarde, and promised upon his honor to make reall performance of the same on his parte, wee have beene graciously pleased to forgett his former error and disobedience, and according to our accustomed goodnes, wee have released him for the present from his imprisonment here; and are resolved that the proceedings upon the saide extent, for the forfeiture of the saide bonde, shall be mitigated against him there, and that the rents and issues of all such lands, annuall profits, leases, and other hereditaments extended upon the saide bonde, as by the intention of our said awarde, are to remaine to the said Earle of Ormond, shall not, duringe his conformity, be paid into the Exchequer, but sequestred into the hands of our Lord Chancellor and Vice-treasurer of Irelande, or of such indifferent persons, as they shall, of their owne especial knowledge, make choice of, to be by them safely kept, till, upon the execucion of such conveyances and acts in law here, as are to be performed by the saide Earle of Ormond for the full accomplishment of our awarde, wee shall give farther order for the finall dischargde of the saide bonde; and that, in the meane time, out of those rents, which, by this our direction shall come to the sequestrators handes, there shall bee made over hither to the saide Earle of Ormond, towards his present maintenance and occasions here after the rate of one thousand pounds by the yeare, and the first paiment to be made out of the first receipts which shall come in out of his lands, leases, and hereditaments.

Wee, therefore, will and require you to call unto you oure saide Chancellor of Irelande, and our saide Treasurer, and the Barons of our Exchequer, and such others as you shall finde requisite, and upon their advice and certaine information of the state of the saide extent and lands thereupon seized, to take such present order concerninge the premises, as may witness your care and industrie for effecting our commandment hereinbefore declared, and to certify us of your proceedings therein accordingly.

And we farther require you to give express chardge and commandment in our name to the Earle of Desmond and his Lady that they make all convenient speede to come over hither, that wee may see all things really performed on both sides, as well for settlinge the inheritance of the lande in peace, according to our originall and most gracious intention, as for such honorable reconciliation between the parties as is fitt.

Given att our Courte att Theobald's the 18 of March, 1624[-5].

To our Right trusty and well beloved Henry, Viscount Falkland, Lord Deputie of our realme of Irelande, and to our trustie and well beloved the rest of our counsailes there.

[16.] CHARLES I. to LORD DEPUTY OF IRELAND, 1626-7.

1626-7.

"Right trustie and well beloved cousin and counsellour wee greet you well. Whereas our most deare father of blessed memory was graciously pleased by his letters of the 26 of December, 1627, directed



to his then deputy of that our kingdome, to signifie that our right trustie and right well beloved cousin the Earle of Ormonde, and the Earle and Countesse of Desmond, being detained here, by our said father's commandement about the difference depending betweene them, noe suits, of what kind soever, should be commenced or proceeded in, against them or any of their tenants, concerning their possessions in that kingdome during their absence from thence, untill their business might be soe composed as that they might be both licensed to depart from hence, to looke into the state of their affaires.

And whereas wee have alsoe by our letters required you to give order that all proceedings in any suits depending or to be moved in our Court of Wards there, concerning our owne titles and tenures, should be stayed for a tyme, that the said Earle and Countesse may be there, to attend their owne causes; neverthelesse, wee are informed by the humble petition of the said Earle and Countesse of Desmond, that one Dermot O'Doyle, a butcher, hath lately commenced suite in our Court of Chancery there, against the petitioners tenant, upon a pretended title by his purchase since the awards made by our said father, unto certaine lands in the countie of Wickloe, awarded to the said Countesse; and that the petitioners not having yet recovered the evidences belonging to them, the same being not yet had nor recovered from the Earle of Ormonde, they are in danger to lose the lands in question, and soe, by degrees, all the lands awarded to the Countesse, if any man shall challenge the same; they having not the evidences to defend their title to the same, which may turne to their great prejudice.

And, therefore, being carefull, that the said Earle of Desmond, who was an ancient servant of our said father, and is a nobleman well esteemed of by ourself, may receive noe such prejudice in his estate during his absence, wee are graciously pleased (having already stayed the suits that concerned ourself) hereby to require you to give order to our Chancellor and Court of Chancery in that our realme, not to proceed in the said suite commenced by the said Donnoll [*sic*] O'Doyle, nor in any other to be commenced by him at any tyme, touching any of the lands or hereditaments awarded to the said Countesse of Desmond.

And it is our further pleasure, that all other suits concerning any of the lands allotted to the Countesse of Desmond by the foresaid award, shal be staied untill the petitioners may receive the said evidences from the Earle of Ormond, according to the said award. And these our letters, etc.

Dated at Westminster, 6 March, 1626[-7].

[17.] CHARLES I. to LORD DEPUTY and COUNCIL OF IRELAND, 1629.

"Right trustie and right well beloved cosen and counsellor, we grette you well: For as much as the uncertaintie of the adge of the Ladie Elizabeth Preston hath hitherto stayed the finding of office to intitule us to the wardeshipe of her bodie and lands, and that it may prove verie prejudiciall as well to us as also to the Ladie, if a course should not be presentlie taken for the setlinge and letting of her lands at May daie next, according to the usuall custome of that our kingdome, wee have thought good, for the avoydinge of any such inconvenience, to will and require you presentlie uppon sight hereof, by the advice of some of our learned counsell there to cause a commission to issue under the greateseale of that our realme declaring our royall assent therein directed to our trustie and well beloved Laurence, Lord Esmonde, one of our Privie Counsell in that our realme, and to Sir Cipriane Horsfall, Knight, Patricke Esmonde, Henrie Stanes, and Patrick Weames Esqrs., or to

1629.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1629.

any three of them, whereof the Lord Esmonde should bee one, for the setting and letting of all such lands, tenements, and hereditaments which are out of lease as the late Earle and Countesse of Desmond died seised of and were possessed of at the tyme of their deathes, either by themselves or by their tenants and farmers and whereof they did in their life tymes or ought to have receaved the rents of . . . for the tearme of one yeare, ending the first daie of May, 1630, as well all lands, either waste or untenemented, whatsoever, at the discretion of them, the said Laurence, Lord Esmonde, Sir Ciprian Horsfall, Patrick Esmond, Henrie Stanes, and Patrick Weames, or any three of them, whereof the Lord Esmonde to be alwaies one.

And whereas the rents now due alredie upon all the said lands or any parte of them, whereof the said late Earle and Countesse of Desmond died seised and possessed of, as aforesaid, cannot well be receaved or disbursed of, in regard that wee may be intituled to the same upon the finding of the wardshipe of the nowe Ladie: soe that the now rent due as alsoe the growing rents may come due unto us and wee may expect an accompt thereof, if receaved and disbursed with our privitie or consent, wee are therefore graciouslie pleased soe to expresse ourselves thus far that as well in regard that the younge Ladie must have competent and fitting meanes and allowance for her mantaynance, which wee first looke upon and thinke requisit, she be provided beseeming a Ladie of her rank, birth, and qualitie, and the funerall chardges of the said late Countesse, and the chardge in settling the estate, issueinge commissions, findinge and returninge of severall offices, discharging of servants here and there, repaying of houses, and many other thinges that may be thought necessarie to be done, yett cannott without chardge and allowance of money for the same which is fitt to be given a waie to, as alsoe for that there is yearelie issueinge of the greatest parte of these lands £1100 per annum and halfe yearely to be paid to the Earle of Myddlesex and Creisie, or to their assigns, untill a greate debte be paid, soe that there wilbe but a smalle overpluse, if anny can be expected by us out of thos lands for this present.

Wee doe, therefore, hereby require and command you that, under our Greate Seale in the former Comission, you doe authorise the aforesaid Henrie Stanes, Patricke Weames, or either of them, or any lawfullie authorised by them or either of them, to receave, collecte, and gather, as aforesaid, the rents now due, as alsoe all former arreares of rents, duties, and casualties, whatsoever, either due, growinge, or issueinge any manner of waie out of any such lands forementioned, with words sufficient therein conteyned to give acquittance and dischardge for all or any such duties and casualties for to dischardge for the nowe paiement thereof as shalbe thought fitt by you, and, as our learned councell there shall advise, to continue duringe our pleasure; which rents, duties, and casualties, whatsoever, soe to be any waie receaved by the said Henrie Stanes and Patricke Weames, or any one of them, and after they or either of them shall first make paiement each halfe yeare accordinge to the tymes appoynted unto the said Earle of Myddlesex and Creisie for the said some of five hundred and fiftie pounds for the last Easter rent, the remaynder and overpluse which shalbe then remayninge shalbe maytenance for the said Ladie by the advice of the said Lord Esmonde, untill wee shall expresse our pleasure to be otherwise.

And forasmuch as wee are informed that there is locked in a chest under severall lockes in the house or custodie of Richard Lawles, of the cittie of Kilkeny in that our realme, sone to Walter Lawles, late deceased, conveighens made from Thomas, late Earle of Ormond, and his feoffees

unto the Ladie Elizabeth, Countesse of Desmond, and her feoffees, touching the lands of Donemore and many other lands in severall counties in that our realme mentioned in the said conveyance, comonlie called the conveyance of £800, per annum, soe first graunted or pretended to be graunted unto her and her heires, wee thinke it fitt the same to be under the safte custodie or under the custodie of such as shee shall thinke fitt. And doe hereby will and require you that [by] a constant warrant, or any other convenient course, that you cause the said chest to be opened in the presence of the Mayor of the said cittie of Kilkeny, and the said deede, conveyance, or witting, be, according the desire of the said Ladie Elizabeth Preston expressed, to us delivered to the hands of the aforesaid Lawrence, Lord Esmonde, and left with him to and for the use of the said Ladie.

Lastlie, we will and require [you] to give from us expresse chardge and commande to the master, attorny, and officers of our Court of Wards and Liveries there, and all other officials whatsoever whom it may concerne that they, nor any of them issue fourthe any comission or comissions for the inquirie of any of the mannors, lordships, lands, tenements, and hereditaments of the late Countess of Desmond, for the intitling us to wardshipe of the said Ladie Elizabeth or otherwise whatsoever, nor any of our Escheaters or feodaries doe make any such inquirie ex officio touching the same untill wee shall please to give further directions therein, which wee shall doe with all convenient speed; and, in the meane time, our will and pleasure and expresse commande is that all things touching all or any of the said Ladie's lands, or question thereof, either of matter of possession or otherwise, shee and the tenants, fermers, and undertenants soe from tyme to tyme [be] preserved in their intire possessions, and in our gardianshipe and gracious protection, as if shee were alreadie found our warde.

And these our letters shalbe, as well to you our Deputie now beinge, as alsoe to any other our Leutenant, Deputie, Justice or Justices, heade governor or governors, that hereafter shalbe, and to all other officers and mynisters there whome it may concerne, sufficient warrant and dischardge in that behalf. Given under our signett, at our pallace of Westminster, the 29 daie of Aprill, in the fifth yeare of our raigne, etc. [1629].

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1629.

[18.] WALTER, EARL OF ORMONDE, to LORDS JUSTICES OF IRELAND,  
1630.

"It may please your honorable lordships.—My longe sufferance in England concernynge the differences arisinge betweene me and the Lord of Desmond in right of his lady hath bene a staye to the office or inquisition to be taken after the death of Thomas, late Earle of Ormond and Ossorie, not onely in respect of our absence, than waitinge at courte, and the controversie submitted to his late Maiestie's award, but also by speciall direction from his Majestie, not to proceed therein, as by severall lettres to that effect and enrolled in chancery may appeare.

1630.

And beinge nowe retourned, the officers of the courte of wardes have enquired in severall counties of the said late Earle's estate, where certaine recordes and profes being not then ready to prove the rents and services, which were tendered by me to the said officers, yt was referred to the court of wardes, which, upon full hearinge of the right and possession thereof the last Michaelmas terme, ordered that a que plura should issue, directed to the comissioners, which beinge sealed at the sute (as I understand) of . . . persons who cannot avoyd my right



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1630.

but by decree, a supersedeas issued, commandinge the comissioners to forbear proceedinge on the said comission.

And likewise this last Hillarie tearme, upon my attorneye and counsell's mocion in the courte, the former order was renewed for a que plura to the same comissioners; and now I understand was stayed at the seale, which beinge verie prejudiciall to myne and my graundchildes estate by reason of many tenures and services that are referred to the courte and determynable upon the returne of the said que plura.

My humble request to your Lordships is that you will please to take off the said inhibicion and to give waye to the former comission, accordinge the direction of the courte of wardes.

And so leavinge your Lordships further trouble at this tyme, I shall remaine your Lordships' to be comanded—W[alter] O[rmonde].

"Carrick, 24 Marcii, 1630.

Endorsed: "Copie of a lettre to the Lords Justices of Ireland."

[19.] JOHN COKE to JUDGES in IRELAND, 1637-8.

1637-8.

"After my very harty comeudations to your Lordships, etc. I may not omitt to lett your Lordships, etc. knowe howe gratusly his Majestie takes the course which you have held in directing a comittee of two of the judges for stating the points in question betweene the right honorable the Earle of Ormond and Sir Thomas Butler, barronett, thereby to bring the busines sooner to an argument for a finall conclusion; soe I must not forgett to cleere a misreport which (as it seemes) comes from the said Sir Thomas Butler, or some of his freinds; as if the cases transmitted from Ireland were not agreed upon by his counsell; to which I can assure your Lordships there is a greate mistaking in those who are the divulggers of it; for in one of my Lord Deputie's owne letters to me, of the 14<sup>th</sup> of December 1635, (whoe is a neuter in the cause) I find that his Lordshipp gave order for the cases to be drawne upp by the Judges in Ireland (to use his own words) with the privy and mutuall consent of counsell on both sides.

And nowe I have cleered that point, give mee leave (as I am comaunded by his Majestie) but to recommend unto your Lordships the speedy finishinge of that busines now upon conclusion of this terme, that soe his Majestie may be not further ymportuned; and I shall rest

Your Lordships' humble servant, Jo: COKE."

22 January, 1637-[8].

Addressed: "To the Lord Cheeffe Justice, etc."

[20.] IRISH LECTURESHIP, 1686.—Order by James II.

1686.

"James Rex.—Trusty and well beloved, we greet you well; whereas we are informed that an Irish Lecture was founded by Sir Turlogh O'Neale, for which lands were settled upon that our College, who are to pay £30 per annum to the Lecturer; and whereas the said place is now vacant, being quitted severall yeares past by Paul Higgins, who last enjoyed the same, we have thought fit hereby to signify our pleasure, and accordingly do require you to conferr the said Lecturer's place upon Arthur Green, Bachelor of Physic, to enjoy the same, with all the profits, rights, and advantages thereunto belonging; and our farther pleasure is, that the arrears of the said Lecturer's salary, since it has bin vacant as

aforesaid, be also payd to the said Arthur Green. And so we bid you farewell. Given at our Court at Windsor, the 7th of August, 1686, in the second year of our reigne.

By his Majestie's command, SUNDERLAND, P.

"To our trusty and wellbeloved the Provost and Senior Fellows of Trinity College, near Dublin.

"Entred at the Signett Office, the 9th day of August, 1686: Nic. Morice."

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1686.

## V.

LETTERS OF COLONEL AUDLEY MERVYN, 1644-5.

1.—To Thomas Howard, Dublin.

1644, May 24. Derry.—"I have long expected your comming downe to agree with me about those stufes and clothes which I have kept in my hands for you though this place affords chapmen. It may prove much to my prejudice, and all the returne I expect by this bearer is but your peremptorie answer, though I hold myselfe upon your failer warrantably disingael. I have received those parcels of cloth that were stayed in Scotland, so that as I guesse there will be about 500 pounds worth of cloth. If you thinke to comme by sea, (which will prove best,) Sir Robert Stewart and Sir William Stewart are provided with the same commodities, and I have t[aken] them up, that it might be worth a barque comming about.

1644.

I beleeeve you here more news in Dublin of those parts then [we] that are upon the place, as that we were high mutineers and I know not what. Sir, you have known me long, nay lately you remember though I used no invective language [that hath] in his judgment then opposed this Covenant more. I cou[ld] wisshe you all about Dublin understood it as we in Ulste[r] doe. I ever profest to wisshe well to the king's cause, and I h[old wi]ll never be the weaker now I am bound unto his tr[oops] happinesse by oath.

Have a charitable opinion of us, and I beleve shortly you shall receive from us all such abundant satisfaction by somine publique instrument that both you and we shall be all of one mind for the advancing so just a cause. I have not yet taken it, but am within 24 howers of doing it.

News from England, in letters of the 24 of Aprill to myselfe directed,—that the Parliament prospers extreamely, that the king set up his standard at Marleburgh but tooke it downe, and hath [distributed] his army into garrisons.

"My Lord of Essex is 40,000 [strong] by himselfe, going with articles of peace to his Majestie. Hopt[on] is r[outed] by Waller, but rallied to 8,000 again, but Waller [is] double to him in strength. Fairfax hath routed B[ellasis]. Newcastle, not above 3,000 strong, the Scotch pursuing him with 20,000. The Lord Calendor marcht to Cumberland and that was with 12,000 more, and 20,000 now raising in Scotland. A happy accommodation all good men pray for, and [so] d[oth] your respective friend to serve you."

Addressed: [To my]<sup>1</sup> "frind, Mr. Thomas Howard, merchant in Dublin, in Christ-Church Yard, these.

<sup>1</sup> MS. damaged and broken.

1644.

2.—To the Marquis of Ormonde, Lord Lieutenant of Ireland.<sup>1</sup>

i.—[1644.]—[Derry.]—"Things are brought to that extremitie that my regiment and officers have taken the Covenant, to save not the little was left but [li]fe itself, such is the violence of the people. They are, upon my reputation, what they were before. I have with much hasard put it off, in which if I doe not suddainly resolve them they have told me they will leave neither wife nor child worth a smock. The monies I had are all in stock and merchandise, supposing once to have done . . . which lyeth . . . of their hands.

I may happily [mak]e a shift, if your excellencie command me, to 'scape with my life to Dublin, but must leave wife and children to famine and derision instead of charitie. No ways to prevent this but by taking the Covenant, which the ministers are contented to [adm]it me unto, only swaring [the] title viz.: to maintaine religion, the honor [and] happinesse of the kinge, the peace and safety of the three kingdomes; and [that] further, if your Lordship give leave to [me], will I take it, and when I, as . . . unsuspected, may use [my] libertie, I will make a regiment [that will be] ready to obey your Lordship's commands, and my Covenant to . . . and happinesse of m[y] regiment]. My jadm]ent doth not . . . Derry for taking [the], Covenant since he refused my go[od] . . . might have been prevented for not only himsele . . . the citie would have then been put into such hands as . . . have been disabled to have made use of such oppo[sition] . . . might afford them to . . . his majesties service . . . outweigh by what and . . . be most suitable . . . and where a . . . the present . . . may advance the . . . be issued . . . by . . . to the parliament with . . . not their own will [and I] will doe it if your [Lordship] . . . of evils, nor will [it be] the least. His Majestie m[ay] . . . the like assurance of minor places no lesse consid . . . connive at such actions that . . . one way . . . those intentions that only want strength to bring . . . to favour must . . . I love not to show my teeth wh[en] . . . observation of the generall state of this country, I am . . . strengthen yourselfe, 'tis past paper cure or declarations . . . and I feare these here have [no] good correspondencie with . . .

It were good if your Lordship could employ somme trusty frind who upon . . . grounds of distaste from your Excellencie would mingle himsele with that . . . and unbosome their secrets to your Lordship. Plow with their heiffer if [you] will read their riddle.

I entreat your Excellencie my messenger be not delayed, for I feare I shall be put to hard shifts; and what your Excellencie says shall be the rule and guide of your Excellencie's most obliged servant."

1644-5.

ii.—1644[-5], February 4. Londonderry.—"Should<sup>2</sup> I collect from outward observations in what aspect I stand in your Excellencie's favoure, I might be assaulted by many doubts, but when I examine my own actions and their principles in my soule, I presume to intitle mysele your Lordship's faithful and constant servant.

Had I been lukewarme in his Majestie's service, I might have retired unto Dublin and have left a thousand men in armes to have been actuated by a new head, according to the influence of whose braines it is probable that new recatechised bodie would have moved. Or had my vasster zeale

<sup>1</sup> MS. damaged and broken.<sup>2</sup> MS. faded.



refused to hearken unto the discreeter counsaile of my reason, to give a passionate multitude line whose flames as they easily catch fire, so will as soon expire where reason ministers no fewell, I had by breaking bulke too soone made a forfeiture of my not too fruitlesse resolves.

As for entering into the Covenant a 1,200 witnesses of my carriage therein are forthcoming, and, by the grace of God, I myselfe and such as I can either perswade or command shall punctually observe it. The whole country and regiments were in a fiery contention who should have the van of reformation. I could not have admittance into the government of Derry, which I promist unto myselfe as a sanctuary, for they were forced to Covenant: the remaining worke was to plunder my souldiers and their quarters. To oppose it I was not able; to suffer it not willing. I had no place to march them where they might be maintained.

Upon advice with my officers, the result was not only to connive at the souldiers, who would sweare, out of unavoidable necessitie, but likewise to personate something that might continue ourselves in our respective commands. Upon this, the regiment and divers who yet waited upon the issue of our actions, rendevvoused where I came in as it were accidentally to hear the minister's exposition of it, who was much more sparing then I had heard him formerly.

When he had concluded, the officers and souldiers seeing me present would not hold up their hands, as the fashion was, whereupon I spoke unto them all (and this is the oration happily your Lordship hath heard of) to this purpose, that the ministers both in church and privately had declared that there was nothing meant in the Covenant repugnant to the preface, videlicet, to maintaine the honor and happinesse of the King, the peace and safety of the three kingdomes, and the defense of our religion, and that therefore such plaine truths begged no exposition, which would rather intangle than satisfie men's consciences. If they did expect my opinion and exposition of it, it was briefly thus: That as for the bodie of the Covenant I could not conceive it but repugnant unto that which we swore to maintaine, but simply and without any relation unto it, to sweare to maintaine the King's honor and happinesse, the peace and safety of the three kingdomes, and the defense of the Protestant religion. I had in the oath of supremacy already sworne it, and that I would not willingly march with that officer or souldier into the feild who would not sweare and observe the same, and in this sense and no otherwise I and you, fellow-souldiers, lift up our hands; and, to be further obliged by this our act, we doe in the presence of God and man disavowe, and this, upon the wittnesse of all my officers, souldiers, and divers others, is the plaine truth.

Truly, my Lord, I find not my conscience anyways troubled by this act, but for the violation of it, which I shall endeavour to avoid; and this within a few howers was put to the test, for a petition signed by the Covenanters was addrest unto the Synod in Scotland concerning the ecclesiastical discipline. It was brought to me; I refused it, being against my oath, as being against the laws and liberties of this kingdome; and with me the mayor of Derry, the English inhabitants of this citie, and my whole regiment concurred. The Præsbyterie is in all these parts, except in this citie, and where my regiment is quartered.

My Lord, you cannot imagine the strange humours the people are possest withall, and into what fearefull attempts they would breake out if not by much moderation supprest. This was fomented by ministers sent out of Scotland, a taste of whose doctrine your Lordship will relish in the mayor's justification.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1644-5.

Itt is easie for men at a secure distance to sweare what maglia nathey would doe. 'Tis easie to pay his Majestie tribute in good language. This airie warfar is not active enough for good spirits or those bad times. I shall chuse to prove my devotions allied to his Majestie's service to beare in my escutcheon two hands active rather than three mouths gaping.

Next, for breaking the Cessation,<sup>1</sup> I must (out of the premises considered and your designs proposed unto myselfe) submit this to your Lordship's wise and favourable interpretation. Had I refused to joyne in that act, I had made myselfe and mine a sacrifice to the multitude. It is all I aime at to preserve my own command, and to draw in others, to be in a posture ready to serve your Lordship when you see a fitting time to declare yourselfe for his Majestie's honor and happinesse; and therefore all my actions must begge a pardon for the present.

If your Lordship approve not this, let me be honored to know your pleasure and I shall conforme myselfe, for my life is not dear to me but to wnesse my duty and loyaltie to my King.

And now, my Lord, to avoid a volume which the occurrences I daily encounter with would fill up by relation, I humbly offer unto you the present constitution of our affaires. Sir Robert Stewart and I have had somme late discourses in which we have communicated mutually our minds hitherto reserved unto ourselves. Him I find faithfully his Majestie's and your Lordship's servant.

Since my comming to the government of Derry [was] so much opposd and that by many [who] petitioned against [it] to the Parliament, the people are a little quelled. The large promises which the Covenant assured them into a beleife of performance are failed, the divisions in Scotland increasing, some parts of the Scotch forces to be drawn over, the cuntry weary of their heavy burthen, etc. cause the people to hearken to the judicature of this kingdome, and to beleve at last these laws and the state of this kingdome must be their appeale. This melancholy humor of discontent, joynd with the reviving apprehension of the laws of this kingdome must be wrought upon. There are not above one or two considerable persons to be wonne. The chiefe is Lieutenant-Colonel Sanderson, of Sir Robert Stuart's regiment. His character is thus: A good souldier, and many yeares a Luitenant-Colonel in Germanie; he is discontented that his preferment is no better. All arguments worke not so much upon him, as a little monie, and an assurance from your Lordship of somme preferment, or a standing companie. If this man were settled, all Sir Robert's regiment were sure to him; the other partie were a bodie without a head.

My regiment I will answer for, and eight of the ten companies in Derry. Sir John Conningham, that in Sir William Stewart's absence commands his regiment, is a man of no action, and Sir Robert and I will mold him well enough, which we daily are upon, as likewise upon his officers, who begin to hearken to reason.

Now, my Lord, if this part of the country were reduced to the obedience of the government of this kingdome, the rest of the North must, in spite of their best indeavours. Colonel Hill's regiment of horse stands well affected that way, so doth my Lord Connoway's regiment, and so will Sir William Cole. Our Northerne armie is so equally poised, that if but one regiment should start it would much weaken the whole.

<sup>1</sup> With the Irish Confederates, see "History of the Irish Confederation, and War in Ireland, 1641-1649." Dublin, 1891.

Therefore, my Lord, I and Sir Robert are of this opinion: if your Lordship would be pleas'd to send Sir Patrick Wembs [Wemys] to Lisnegarvy as upon an occasionall journie, (to whom Sir Robert hath wrote to that purpose,) I and Sir Robert would take an occasion to meet him, and there to understand what your Lordship would have donne, and in what readinesse your affaires are, and with him to send a letter to Lieutenant-Colonel Sanderson, expressing the report you have heard of his abilities, and that you impute his former carriage [to] somme discontents and wants, and to assure him of your recommendations to his Majestie, and with the first opportunitie that he shall have experiment of your good opinion of him, and to promise him a standing companie, and moreover, to intrust Sir Patrick Wembs with one 80 peices as a giuft from your Lordship unto him, this, and the letter not to be delivered but by Sir Robert's aduise and mine, to which if we assent, we will oblige ourselves to returne your Lordship such satisfaction that you shall not repent.

My Lord, businesse of this nature cannot be wrought without somme chardge, the importance will be more 40,000 pounds, and opportunities slipt are easier sought for then found. I suppose, under favour, delays are dangerus, for the iron must be struck whilst it is hot; and in this long silence of the Parliament the people of themselves are looking homeward. They are patients well prædisposed, and only want animation from an agent which now may be seasonably brought in from above.

In the next place we are all waiting upon the returne of Sir Henry Tichburne. Your Lordship hath a hard game to play as ever was dealt, a wolfe's eares are but a ticklish hold. I pray God direct your Lordship in a matter of that great importance in which your Lordship and our posterities are concerned. Pardon my devotion if I humbly offer my opinion.

A peace with the Irish is generally a harshe sound to every eare, and the reason of this is diverse. Som in conscience hold no toleration of their religion; som judge the bloud of their frinds yet unrevenge'd; somme their personal losses not to be repaired; others that it is beyond the reach of state to provide for our securitie in the future, and not a few because the cuntry is pleasant, and held too good for them. In England there are many Adventurers.<sup>1</sup>

Where this opinion is so universall (and consider what planets rule) it will be a very unthankfull office of whosoever ingageth himself in this worke, and the malice he shall contract is better avoided then singly encountred. Therefore, if theer be a necessitie to transact such a matter, 'tis wisdom to have many sharers, and those of such a nature as may both preserve your Lordship and themselves.

This, in breife, is by a Parliament in this kingdome; this will take both aspersions from his Majestie, which now is considerable when the people sit on the bench and stand not at the barre; it is a buckler betwixt your Lordships and laws a posteriori; and if though many yeares after any inconvenience should ensue (which God forbid) the violence of our posterities would not deface your tombe as a cabinet actor of so publike a concernement. Now there is no doubt of effecting whatsoever the justice of your Lordship's thoughts would

---

<sup>1</sup> For lands in Ireland.



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1644-5.

propound. I know the composure of your house<sup>1</sup> the last time I gate. Many of the most violent spirits are away, there are many vacant places ought to be supplied by moderate persons. To this purpose if Sir Maurice Eustace<sup>2</sup> cause the Clarke of the House of Commons to give him a list of such vacant places, and writs immediately do issue for new elections, [it] will advance the worke. Heer are many members in the army that were not formerly present all of a sober temper.

Heer are ten places void which we can make good by legal elections, and I have wrote to Sir Maurice Eustace to cause writs to be sent downe, and I shall see them returned, so that there is no dispute but that the moderate party shall sway all at pleasure. Pray, my Lord, consider of this point.

The estranging of your Lordship's commands in these parts doth much difficulte this worke; for they must be won on by degrees, they must first smell to the saddle before it be clapt on, and such commands first presented that carry the very letter of the law and obedience in their forehead, which at length will ussher in the strictest.

A second course may be, with submission to your Lordship's better judgment, to call your colonells up to judgment. The picture of a dead friend will beget remorse, but the living image of authoritie will make disobedience fall doune before it.

Besides the ill-disposition of ourselves, something of the breeding of these present distempers may be ascribed to that necessitated independencie in marshall affaires, where all colonells commanding as so many generalls may prove so many Phaetons in the chariot of the sun, and how far their counsaile may be intertained in the treatie of peace will deserve your Lordship's consideration. Ingage the principall officers and you ingage the army, and consequentlie the kingdome.

My Lord, I perswade myselfe, this were good policie to send for us up and som of the field officers.

The ground may be very good if (pardon my dictating) it were but to expresse unto us the tender sense you have of our welbeing, as being members of this kingdome whose persons and estates must answer to those laws which we have virtually consented unto to be the squares and judges of our actions, that our condition is different from those who carry their houses on their backs; that you have nothing to propound but what the most præjudicial judgement must conclude to be conduceable as to their particular service to the publike; that comportment in managing this war, the exposal of your person to all danger, will convince the most obstinate, and so to admonish us that whilst you rule by the law we should live according unto the law, and that this you have done to leave us without excuse, and to assure us of your best mediation to replant us in his Majestie's favour.

My Lord, I know the aspect and the naturall expressions that will flow from the justice of such a subject will be answerd with a Vive Ormonde. Besides, this very act will cast us into a great jealousy with the Parliament, and that being apprehended by all the principal officers of the army to be so undeservedly cast upon hem, will—[*sic*.]

I intreat your Lordship to make a favourable construction of this medley. I protest to God I meane well, and shall act my part in every sense; I only desier, if your Lordship's better judgment approve not of

<sup>1</sup> Of Parliament, Dublin, in which Mervyn was member for Tyrone.

<sup>2</sup> Speaker of the House of Commons, Ireland.

this, to let me know either by parole or any other way what your Lordship will advise me to, for except in these parts I may be serviceable to his Majestie I will continue in this perplexitie of mind I labour in.

I intreat your Lordship forget not to write a courteous letter to Sir Robert Stuart, for he tould me that were he assured your Lordship did rightly understand him, he would venter his life to serve you. Pray, my Lord, answer my desiers in this.

Since I first wrote this letter, we understand Sir Patrick Wembs [Wemys] and diverse others are committed. If it should prove so, which I beleve not, we had been in a good condition when he had knowne all our minds. Sir Thomas Lucas in his place were the onely man, or whomsoever your Lordship confides in most. I have dischargd my heart and my conscience. Whatsoever your Lordship hears of my actions or words, beleve the ends are to render visible my loyaltie to my kinge, and to witnesse that none more faithfully honors your Lordship then doth your Excellencies most obliged and devoted servant.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1644-5.

## VI.

### i.—LETTERS AND PAPERS, 1651-1689.

The numbers within brackets refer to the letters from which extracts are appended.

Date.	Place.	Writers.	Addressed to
[1651] - -	- -	Charles II. - -	Marquis of Clanricarde
1651 - -	- -	" - -	[1.] Sir George Hamilton
[1651] - -	- -	Queen Henrietta-Maria -	[2.] Commissioners to Lorraine [3.]
1662, Dec. 26 -	Mullingar -	Henry Piers, Sheriff of Westmeath.	Sir George Lane, Secretary to Ormonde.
" " -	" " -	" " -	Ormonde.
" " -	Wexford -	Henry Maisterson, Sheriff -	Sir George Lane.
" " -	Waterford -	William Bolton, Mayor -	" "
1662-3, Jan. 5 -	" -	William Bolton, Colonel Hubblethorne, and Lieutenant-Colonel Mutlow. <sup>1</sup>	" "
1662-3, Jan. 16 -	Wexford -	William Barker, Mayor -	Ormonde.
" " -	" -	Henry Maisterson, Sheriff -	"
1663, May 29 -	" -	William Barker, Mayor, R. Clifton, and Nicholas Devereux.	"
" " -	Mullingar -	Henry Piers, Sheriff -	"
" " -	Wexford -	Henry Maisterson, Sheriff -	"
1663, June 9 -	" -	" " -	"
" " -	" -	William Barker, Mayor -	Lord Lieutenant and Council.
1663, July 10 -	" -	Henry Maisterson, Sheriff -	Ormonde.
1663, Aug. 10 -	" -	William Barker, Mayor -	"

1651-1663.

<sup>1</sup> Commissioners to examine relative to customs of Waterford.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1663-89.

Date.	Place.	Writers.	Addressed to
1663, Aug. 11	Mullingar -	Henry Piers and others, Commissioners of Subsidy.	Ormonde.
1663, Sept. 11	Wexford -	Henry Maisterson, Sheriff -	"
1663, Nov. 10	" -	Walter Wakefield, Mayor, and Bailiffs.	"
1664, Dec. 14	London -	Margaret Warren [4. i.] -	"
1666, July 24	Kilkenny -	Sir James Wemys -	Sir George Lane.
1666, July 31	—	" " -	" "
1666, Nov. 30	—	Abel Warren -	Ormonde.
1667, Sept. 20	—	Anne Warren -	"
1667, Nov. 22	Castlefinn, Strabane.	William Warren -	Thomas Page, Secretary to Ormonde.
1668, June 30	Dublin -	John Wilson, Recorder of Londonderry [5.]	Ormonde.
1670, Sept. 10	Brownstown -	Captain William Wheaton -	Captain George Mathew, Thomastown.
1674-5, Nov. 16	Dublin -	Margaret Warren [4. ii.] -	Ormonde.
1678, April 26	Farnham Castle -	George Morley, Bishop of Winchester [6.]	"
1678, Sept. 2	"	" "	"
1678-9, Jan. 10	London -	Marquis of Winchester -	—
1678-9, Jan. 17	Londonderry -	John Wilson [7. i.] -	Ormonde.
1679, June 21	Dublin -	" [7. ii.] -	Primate of Ireland.
1679, July 17	Waterford -	William Denis, Mayor, and Sheriffs.	Ormonde.
1679, Aug. 15	" -	Hugh Gore, Bishop of Waterford.	"
1679, Sept. 30	Londonderry -	John Wilson [8.] -	"
1679, Oct. 13	Dublin -	E. Wolfe -	Earl of Arran, Kilkenny.
1679, Dec. 6	Waterford -	Hugh Gore, Bishop of Waterford.	Ormonde.
1681, May 7	" -	Zach. Clayton, Mayor of Waterford, and Sheriffs.	"
1682, June 27	Dublin -	Earl of Westmeath [9.] -	"
1682, July 3	" -	Sir Thomas Worsopp, Chief Officer of Customs.	Henry Gascoigne.
1682, Aug. 20	—	" "	Ormonde.
1682, Aug. 8	Dublin -	William Wheaton -	George Mathew, Clonmel.
1682, Sept. 1	—	Charles Willoughby, M.D. [10.]	Ormonde.
1682, Dec. 3	—	Margaret Warren -	"
1682-3, Feb. 6	Dublin -	" " -	"
1683, April 24	—	Roger West -	George Mathew, Kilkenny.
1683, Oct. 4	Farnham Castle -	George Morley, Bishop of Winchester.	Ormonde.
1683, Nov. 10	—	Richard Wright [11.] -	John Leigh, Furnival's Inn, London.
1683, Dec. 29	—	Margaret Warren -	Ormonde.
1684, April 16	Farnham Castle -	George Morley, Bishop of Winchester.	"
1684, May 16	Dublin -	Roger West -	Valentine Smyth, Kilkenny.
1685, Aug. 12	—	Sir Henry Wemys -	" "
1688, Sept. 16	Dublin -	Sir Thomas Worsopp -	Henry Gascoigne, at the Duke of Ormonde's, in St. James' Square, London.
1689, Nov. 16	Westminster -	Peter Mews, Bishop of Winchester.	—



## VI. ii.—LETTERS to JAMES, Second DUKE OF ORMONDE, 1703–11.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1703–1711.

Date.	Place.	Writers.
1703–4, Jan. 13	London	Brigadier Cornelius Wood.
" " "	Chelsea	Lord Windsor.
1703–4, Jan. 30	London	Brigadier Wood.
1703–4, Mar. 4	"	" "
1704, Sept. 18	Wiseinburge Camp	" "
1704, Sept. 23	Kilkenny	Eben. Warren.
1704–5, Jan. 11	Breda	Brigadier Wood.
1704–5, Jan. 24	Dublin	Francis Wemys.
1705, June 19	Guilford	Major Robert Wroth.
1705, Aug. 7	Camp at Melder	Brigadier Wood.
1705, Aug. 29	Guilford	Major Wroth.
1705, Nov. 5	Camp at Hockstrad	Brigadier Wood.
1705, Dec. 4	Dublin	Major Jacques Wibault.
" " "	"	"
1706, July 15	Belfast	— "Waring."
1706, Aug. 6	—	Major Wibault
" " "	Rotterdam	" "
" " " 10	"	" "
1708–9, Jan. 17	—	Francis Wright.
1710–11, Jan. 28	Kingsale	Lato Wright.
1710–11, Feb. 17	Dublin	Francis Wemys.

## [1.]—CHARLES II. to MARQUIS OF CLANRICARDE.

[1651] —“Right trusty and right entyrely beloved cousin, wee greete you well. In the returne wee made to the dispatch brought us from you by Dean King into Scotland (which by him wee hope is long since delivered to you, or at least that some of those duplicates which wee were carefull to transmitt unto you are come to your hands) wee not only gave you particuler answers to what was conteyned in your said dispatch suitable to the propositions and representations you made, and to the then state of affaires, but endeavoured to give you all possible prooffe of the greate satisfaction wee tooke in your takeing upon you the government of that our kingdome, at a time when all the discouragements imaginable, at home and from abroad might have deterred you from it, if your zeal and affection to our service had not prevailed with you beyond my apprehension of those obvious dangers and distresses that you were in all probability to expect, and which wee since finde you have mett with and laboured under with eminent loyalty and constancy; wee are soe highly affected with soe remarkable a testimony of faithfulness and courage in you, and those that have adheared to you, that as wee take pleasure in repeateing our resentments of it to you, and the thanks wee desire you to receive and distribute in our name to those your adhearers, soe your deliverance from the ruine, whether by the losse of your lives and fortunes, or by a more miserable thraldome prepared for you by the rebels, increases very much the assiduity wherewith we endeavour to procure those assistances that may enable us to recover the rights of our birth and crowne and the libertyes of all our good subjects, wherein how faire our hopes stand for prevailing, and that seasonably, it is fittest for you to receive from the credence wee desire may be given to Sir George Hamilton.

1651.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1651.

In what wee have said, wee doubt not but you will finde our approbation of what you have done in our service is sufficiently included, which wee therefore mention not, nor doe wee hould it needefull to use any other arguments to induce you and such others of our good subjects as are undestroyed or uninslaved by the rebels to continue your resistance against them, than to referre you to your owne observations, which will furnish you plentifully with sad instances of their bloody perfidy and unparelled tyranny, and to assure you that out of what it shall please God to send us for the worke of our restauration (which wee have good ground to hope will be for proportion answerable to the worke and for tyme seasonable) a principall and tymely share shall be sett aparte for and hastened to your succour, while to lett you know, and to be ourselfe informed of the present state of that our kingdome, that the assistances we shall designe for it, may come securely and usefully to it, we have sent the bearer, Sir George Hamilton, to whome as wee againe desire full credence may be given, soe by him we expect a speedy accompte of the condition and resolutions of our good subjects there. And soe we bid you very heartyly farewell. From our Court at (*blank*)."

Addressed:—"Lord Marquis Clanricard, Lord Deputy-Generall of Ireland."

[2.]--INSTRUCTIONS for SIR GEORGE HAMILTON for his journey into IRELAND, 1651 :

1. You are with all possible expedition to repaire to some parte of our kingdom of Ireland remaineing under our obedience, where being arrived, you are to use all dilligence in getting where the Lord of Clanricard, one now Deputy, shall then be, and in delivering him our letters herewith delivered you.

2. "You are to give him, and such others as by him you shall be directed, an accompte of the many hazards and difficultyes of our escape, and of the kindnes and civility wherewith wee weare received in this kingdome.

3. "You are to let him and them know that wee omitt noe industry or solicitation to procure supplyes for that our kingdom, and that wee doubt not to be able before the next summer to send them very considerable assistances for the releefe of our good subjects in that our kingdom.

4. "You are to let them know that we repose greate confidence in their fidelity, and the continuance of their good affections to us, notwithstanding the greate discouragements that our late misfortunes and the prevalence of the enemy in that kingdom may have given them, and that we desire them to be assured of our constant and affectionate care of that our kingdom, and our just sence of their incessant indeavours for and sufferings in our service, and that we remaine steadfast to those graces and conditions derived to our good subjects by the articles of the late peace, whereunto we shall, with greate cheerefulnes, make such further addition as their constancy in these tymes of tryal shall merit.

5. "You are to returne, as speedily as possibly you can, with a perfect accompte of the condition of that our kingdom, of the number of the forces there, and the preparations and resolutions for our future service, as also of all things most necessary for the enabling them to prosecute the warr.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1651.

6. "You are to make particular application to the Lord Viscount Muskry, and, having communicated to him these instructions, and all things committed to your trust, to bring us his sense and advice upon all the matters relating to our interest and service in that our kingdom.

7. "You are to propose unto them the securing of some harbour or port where such supplies may be safely discharged, and that may be most useful at present, and on your returne to bring us notice of the harbours or ports that shall be soe secured.

8. "You are in the communication and management of these instructions to govern your selfe entirely by the directions of the Lord of Clanricard for the generall, and by the Lord of Muskry for those partes where he commands.

9. "In case you shall be necessitated to land in Munster, where my Lord of Muskry is, you are to be advised by him concerning the means of conveying your dispatch to the Lord of Clanricard, and in all things for our service in the performance of these our commands."

Endorsed: "1651. Instructions."

[3.]—QUEEN HENRIETTA MARIA to COMMISSIONERS to LORRAINE.

"To the Commissioners employed by my Lord of Clanricard to the Duke of Lorraine:

"1. To approve of what hath been done in Ireland by my Lord of Clanricard in the treaty with the Duke of Lorraine's Minister.

"2. To signifie to the agents, Sir Nicholas Plunkett and Mr. Browne, her Majestie's sense of the sad condition of his Majestie's affaires and of the people of Ireland, and to professe her readiness to lay hold on all occasions that may redeeme them from the distresse they are in, particularly her readynesse to give the Duke of Lorraine all the encouragement in her power to proceede in sending reliefe thither for the ends proposed by him; that therefore shee desires them by virtue of their commission to know what it is that the Duke expects from her in that particuler, that if it be what may consist with his Majestie's honour, the interest of his Crowne, and may be done without apparent danger to his person, or interruption to his affaires elswhere, shee will be wanting in noething that may proceede from her, tending to the preservation of that people in their obedience to his Majestie and in prosperity to themselves; that shee is confident that the Duke of Lorraine really intends what he professes, and will therefore propose noething that may derogate from his Majestie in honour or interest, as she conceives some of the propositions made by the Duke's Minister apparantly doe, and weare therefore with much resentment rejected by the Marquis of Clanricard, who being a person interested in the cause of religion, and concerned in fortune and alliances in Ireland, shee would not willingly appeare to come shorte of him in care of or affection to the King's rights and reputacion; that if, notwithstanding all their endeavours to moderate those particulers, they find them insisted on, shee knowes noe power deputed by his Majestie to make such an agreement, and that in such case of soe high and unusuall a proposicion shee knows noe good expedient but to dispatch an expresse to the King to give him full information of it and of the state of Ireland as it is represented from my Lord of Clanricard and to expect his pleasure."

Endorsed: "A copie of her Majestie's answer to the Commissioners employed by the Lord of Clanricard to the Duke of Lorraine.—Sent by Lord Taaff.



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1664.

[4.].—MARGARET WARREN to ORMONDE.

i.—1664, December 14, London.—“With your Grace’s leave, sence I cannot have the opportunity of speaking to your Grace or rendering my humble acknowledgements for the favours and kindnesse I understand by Sir Nicholas Plunkett your Grace intends to this famely, which during life we shall ever owne, I humbly desier if your Grace, on whome our fortunes wholly depend, shall think it fitting I may have your Grace’s favourable reporte in our behalfe to his Majesty, that theruppon I may pretend an order for our security, fearing wee should be prevented by others, and till such time as wee posesse or receive the benefitt of what your Grace intends for us there may be som allowance for the maintenance of myselfe and my charge, and for the present I may have the arrierages of pension due unto mee, or some parte thereof, which just debt I have three of his Majestie’s letters for; my wants and nesesityes being most urgent as likewise the condition of the orphans in my charge most deplorable, as Sir Nicholas, with your Grace’s permission, will informe your Grace. Most humbly craving pardon for this trouble in the behalfe of her who wholly confides in your Grace as being, My Lord, your Grace’s most humble and devoted servant.”

ii.—1674, November 16, Dublin. “I hope your Grace, whose hands I most humbly kiss, will be gratusly pleased to consider the petition of the distressed sisters of my dearest child, the late murdered Lord of of Taragh,<sup>1</sup> and vouchsafe to order or may for satisfying their most humble request, for whom and particularly to see my dearest Lord’s debts payed, I am so much concerned, as I resolved with them to pay my respects and wait upon your Grace, but wee are perswaded by my cosen, Plunkett, not to trouble your Grace, rather to send one Mr. Warren, and he promesses to present him to your Grace, whose prosperity, long life and hapynes shall ever be prayed for by her who ownes her being, my Lord, your Grace’s most humble and obliged servant.”

[5.].—JOHN WILSON, RECORDER OF LONDONDERRY, to ORMONDE.

1668.

1668, June 30, Dublin. I know I make a breach upon my duty in giving your Grace this present trouble, but the case lyes so hard upon me, that I am not without hopes of your pardon. In confidence of your wonted favour, then, your Grace may be pleased to remember a petition preferred against me at Counsel by O[olonel] Gorges, to which, besides my answere, I offered severall matters against him which I am ready to prove; all which he having most reason to believe might with noe great difficulty be made out, he has made his application to the Society, etc., in London, thereby endeavouring to possesse them that I discourage the English interest in that plantation of thiere’s and buoy up a Scotch, wherein, notwithstanding, they cannot instance any one thing don by me either like it or in order to it. Upon which (as I am certainly informed) they have made their addresses to your Grace and his Majesty, the effect of which has beene this, that the said Collonel gives it out in Derry that his Majesty has superseded my patent, thereby disheartning the rest of my witnesses, as he has bought off the others. Now, what I humbly beseech of your Grace is briefly this, that you would be pleased so far to interpose that his Majesty may not be prepossest against me till I am heard (which according to common

<sup>1</sup> Thomas Preston, third viscount Tara.

course) will be in Michaelmas terme, at farthest; and then if I acquitt not myselve an honest man, lett me utterly forfeit that favour and protection which I now begg."

Addressed: "For his Grace, James, Duke of Ormond, Lord Lieutenant of Ireland, my most honored Lord, in Whitehall. Theise."

Endorsed by Ormonde: "Mr. Wilson's, 30 June, Rec. 6 July [16]68."

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1668.

[6.]—GEORGE MORLEY, BISHOP OF WINCHESTER, to ORMONDE.

1678, April 26. Farnham Castle.—"Haveing soe good an opportunity by the goeing over of this honorable person to present my most humble service and duty to your Grace, I would not omit the makeing use of it, because it is probable I may not meet with such an opportunity againe, and more than probable I shall not live to see your Grace any more, being above four score years' old, and having had of late severall allarums (as my Lord Burlington can tell your Grace) to put me in mind of my neer approaching dissolution. I have, therefore, in order to the better preparing of myself for it, obtayned the King's leave to quitt my attendance upon all publick businesse, and to make my retreat hither, where having myself to myself, I intend, God willing and assisting me with his Grace, to spend the short remainder of my life in making myself ready to go whensoever it shall please God to call me, that I may neither fear death before it comes nor be surprised with it when it does come, though by some precedent symptomes I have already had, it is likely to be suddaine. In the meantyme all the service I can doe to the publick or for my friends is by my prayers, wherein your Grace upon both accounts shall be sure to be remembered by your Grace's faithfull, affectionate and obedient servant."

1678.

Addressed: "For his Excellency, the Duke of Ormond, Lord Lieutenant of Ireland."

[7.]—JOHN WILSON, RECORDER OF LONDONDERRY, to ORMONDE and to MICHAEL BOYLE, PRIMATE AND CHANCELLOR OF IRELAND.

i.—1678-9, Jan. 17, Londonderry.—"The affaires of two kingdomes were soe much in agitation the last terme, I durst noe more presume to trouble your Grace with the ten yeares' oppression I have received from this citty than that (being in my right senses) I have endeavoured to save my little fardle when the ship was sinking. But now necessity urges and the sum of my case is this. I was about 12 yeares since (by your Grace's favor) made Recorder of Londonderry, where I had not long beene ere one Alderman Norman had perswaded the citty that the election was there's and not his Majestie's. Articles were preferred against me to the Common Council; Mr. Rynes, Recorder of Kilkenny, chosen by them into my office, notwithstanding all the crime they returned against me into the chiefe place of this kingdome was, that they had elected one Ralph King (seven years before that time dead) into my office, and that hee then executed the said office. I was restored and, in hopes of peace, forbore to bring my action; but nothing can prevaile with dangerous spirits; he has putt them upon me againe and declares he will not give mee over till he leave mee as poor as a ratt. I dayly expect to be turned out by them, contrary to iaw, without any scire facias brought to avoyd my letters patents. This, my most gracious Lord, is my oppression. What I humbly beseech is, the

1678-9.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE,

1678-9.

common privilege of the worst man, that I may be heard, and no tares sowne in my absence; which alsoe I the rather begg, because it is given out that the said Alderman has already don my businesse with your Grace. I am sorry I have the occasion of complaint now. A modest man is not for this world, and if the kingdom of Heaven be to be taken with violence, God helpe him even there allsoe."

[P.S.]—"The lameness of my right hand has made me blott, which I beseech your Grace to pardon."

Addressed: "To the most honorable James, Duke of Ormond, his Grace, Lord Lieutenant of Ireland, Thiese humbly present."

Endorsed by Ormonde: "Mr. Wilson, Recorder of Londonderry, 17 Jan. 1678."

1679.

ii.—1679, June 21. Dublin.—"I received (about a fortnight since) a letter from the Deane of Londonderry, dated the twenty-third of May last, and one other from Mr. Samuel Hobson, not long since one of the sheriffs, and now treasurer of that county. Mr. Hobson's letter I left with your Grace this morning. The words of the Deane's (for as much as relates to the publike) are these: 'You have heere, enclosed, Samuel Hobson's letter, signifying that passage concerning Osborne, that who-soever killed the Archbishop<sup>1</sup> of St. Andrews in Scotland did God good service. Osborne spoke it to Forrester, my curate, and others in the jayle of Derry; Forrester told the Mayor of it, but nothing is due to Osborne. Upon the receipt of this, I consulted with myselfe, what was fitt for me to doe in it, and considering there was some difference between the city and me, I thought it prudent to lett it sleepe. But having this last post received one other from the said Deane, dated the 17th instant, the news of which (other than what relates to myselfe) are these: When your opportunity serves to speak with the Primat, pray tell him what the Presbyterians say heere, namely, that their brethren in Scotland are too hasty with the Covenant, since it was coming about of itselfe,' I thought it now as unfitt and more imprudent to consult with anything but my duty, which I hereby humbly present."

Addressed: "To the most Reverend Michael, Lord Primate of all Ireland and Chancellor of the same, his Grace, Thiese humbly."

[8.]—JOHN WILSON, RECORDER OF LONDONDERRY, to ORMONDE.

1679, Sept. 30. Londonderry.—"Did your Grace move in a lower spheare, you might (perhaps) have more repose, though noe lesse veneration, so naturall it is for everything to apply to that whence it either has or expects protection. The sense of this has once more emboldened me to trouble your Grace in beseeching you that, inasmuch as there is now an opportunity of your Grace's informing yourself of the difference between this city and me, and the true cause of it, that your Grace would be pleased to enquire it of the late judge of assize for this city and county, Mr. Justice Johnson, whose endeavours towards a right understanding among us might not have proved uneffectual if Mr. Ryves have not rebuzz'd his fellow-burgesses of this city with his former notions. The now matters against me were formerly exhibited in 1672, since which, viz., in 1673, I was restored. However, were they but of yesterday, and allsoe true, they carry nothing in them but the malice of the contrivers; and, therefore, I doubt not but your Grace will putt a difference betweene accusations and calumnys. Upon the whole matter, it is my original sin (as to this city) that I am not (to use

<sup>1</sup> James Sharp, killed on 3 May 1679.



their owne phrase) of ther saue cluckin; and it is my actual transgression that I can neither lead nor drive with a faction. And now if anyone shall say I am mistaken in my owne character, I am not the first of that kind, but hope I never shall in being other than, May it please your Grace, your Grace's most humble, most obedient, oblidged servant."

Addressed: "For the most honorable James, Duke of Ormond, Lord Lieutenant of Ireland, his Grace, at the Castle of Dublin, this humbly."

Endorsed by Ormonde: "Mr. Willson, Recorder of Derry, 20 Sept. Rec. 3 Oct. [16]79."

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1679.

[9.]—EARL OF WESTMEATH to ORMONDE.

1682, June 27. Dublin.—"I am very sensible it must be troublesome to your Grace to be disturbed with my addresses, considering the many and great affaires you are consulted in by his Majestie. However, the necessitous condition of my family now wholly depending of your Grace's favours, makes me presume to acquaint your Grace that by the charge of two of my daughters and one sonn, yet unpreferred, and my grandchildren, and the payment of the portion of my last daughter I married, will leave but a very inconsiderable estate to my grandsonn, unfitted to supporte the quality like to descend on him. I have upon former occations, by your Grace's assistance, solicited his Majestie for the quit-rents of my auncient estate, being deprived of his Majesties gracious intentions, expressed in his declaration, for to see me restored; and, by your Grace's help and assistance, I had then a promise from his Majestie to gett the said quit-trents after the end of this farme now soone expired. I consider that I cannot make my application in a fitter time than before the commencement of the new farme, and knowe that I can never expect to prevaile therein for myselfe or grandsonn but by your Grace's assistance, which can never be easier to your Grace or more advantageous to me than when your Grace is at Court. Therefore I leave myselfe and family at your Grace's feete. And being not able for want of health and meanes to sollicit your Grace in person upon this occasion, I have sent the bearer with this my humble address to your Grace, and I hope your Grace will be pleased to represent my condition to his Majestie, and preserve a family for ever devoted to your service, as well as your Graces most humble and obliged servant."

1682.

Addressed: "For his Grace, the Duke of Ormond, Lord Lieutenant General and General Governor of Ireland, London. These."

Endorsed by Ormonde: "E. of Westmeath's, 27 June. Rec. 13 July [16]82."

[10.]—CHARLES WILLOUGHBY, M.D., to ORMONDE.

1682, Sept. 16.—"Among all the errors of my life, none has soe sensibly afflicted me as the oversight of lookeing for an Irish employment without your Grace's approbation.

"My Lord, it is not the businesse of this paper to presse your Grace with fresh instances either in my late pretences or any new ones, but to redeeme (as much as in me lyes) my late proceedings from any the least suspicion of disrespect to your Grace, and to assure your Grace thereof, my first application was made to the Earle of Arran, who moved your Grace therein before you left this kingdome, and, after your departure, my Lord Deputy wrote to your Grace and my Lord Hyde both, on my behalfe, I thought I could not move your Grace by a more acceptable

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1682.

hand, and if it was my crime that I did not make more frequent addresses, I can say for mysele that I acted according to his Excellencies instructions, who commanded me to minde your Grace of his letter, when the settlement of the farme<sup>1</sup> should draw neere, and according to my owne sense of the great respect due to your Grace whome I thought it not fit to importune with the daily visits of a petty sollicitour, and I hope, my Lord, if scanned with candour, this will appeare an error on the right hand, and will relish rather of excesse of respect than any want therof.

“If, upon either of these applications, I had understood how ungrateful it would be to your Grace, I had desisted upon the smallest discountenance, and not have hazarded soe deepe a wound as your Grace’s displeasure for an imprudence a gentler stroke would then have sufficiently corrected.

“My Lord, my education has been liberall and universall, and I was always vaine enough to thinke I had abilities to serve my King and country in a superior sphere than the managery of a glyster-pipe, a trade of so much slavery that I never intended to follow otherwise than for want of better employment. I did not believe mysele inferiour or lesse fit for businesse than other persons I saw formerly admitted to the same trusts, nor could I suppose mysele incapacitated by the study of physicke, when I had already observed that the civill and common law were neither of them looked upon as a sufficient exclusion.

“I was always above seeking an employment meerly for maintenance, and though I have sometimes found the plea of a wasted fortune good rhetoricke, yet I never designed the repairing those breaches but by services reall and meritorious; I did not beg your Grace’s good character at this time to disparage it with slender performances, but because I knew I could serve his Majestie with abilitie, and was resolved to doe it with integrite, and it was not the least of my hopes that, in the discharge of my dutie, I should become knowne to your Grace and soe make out a right to that character which, if new bestowed, would have been precarious.

“My Lord, I always thought, not having been formerly employed in the like nature noe inconsiderable objection, being well assured his Majesty has in the crowde of his subjects as able persons that are swallowed up in obscuritie as those that wanton in the sunshine of his favours, I could not thinke it an immodest request to the Duke of Ormond to desire to be tryed where perfect strangers to his Grace are accepted, nor ought I to believe mysele the lesse acceptable for being the only surviving branch of a family that always served his Majestie and Royall father under your Grace’s intuition.

“But since your Grace’s pleasure is otherwise, I shall devote all my future endeavours to a calme expectation of your Grace’s commands, and if my zeale for my owne vindication has transported me to any indecency, I beg your Grace to interpret it a pardonable imprudence in a person who breathes nothing but respect for your Grace’s person and illustrious family, wishing from my soul that his Majestie may be well served in the choice he has made, and your Grace satisfied.

“My Lord, thus much I thought it necessary to say to vindicate my proceedings from such misinterpretations as (for aught I know), the imprudence of my sollicitour might expose it to, and if, in what I have said, I prove soe fortunate as to succeed in assuring your Grace there

<sup>1</sup> Of the revenue in Ireland.

was noe want of respect on my part, I shall not be concerned how little credit the other parts of my letter meet with, having never had any greater ambition than to appeare, in all humility, your Grace's most dutifull and obedient servant."

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1682.

[11.]—RICHARD WRIGHT.—Escape of prisoners.

1683, Nov. 10.—"My ill fortune hath been soe as to loose three prissoners, Irishmen, and two of them tall, with gray fryse coates with great buttons of plate; the other a little man, with the same habitt. The[y] have all wiges on. Pray doe the kindenese to assist the bearer to get him to Captain Richardson of Newgate, and present my service to him, and let him understand my condytion, as the bearer can informe, and I hope he will assist me as I have done for him heartofore. Pray faile not him who is your humble servant"

1683.

Addressed :—"For Mr. John Leigh, at Furnivals Inn, Houlborne, in London."

## VII.

### COLLECTION ENTITLED "VERSES."

1. "To the five principal members of the House of Commons the humble petition of the poets :"

*Begins* : "After so many concurring petitions  
From all ages and sexes and all conditions."

*Ends* : "But provoke not his muse for all the world knows  
Already you have had too much of his prose."

2. "Verses composed by ———, the Bishop of Elphin :"

*Begins* : "What that too cruel Scythian queen did  
To hostile Cyrus."

*Ends* : "Glories to tell the truth, their's be the shame  
That by their infamy deserve the same."

3. "Verses sett upon the gates of Kilkenny in the time of the Assembly :<sup>1</sup>"

*Begins* : "The bishops in general would have a warr  
Not caringe how many poore subjects do starve."

*Ends* : "Lett them indeavour a peace for this land,  
Whese happy condition with warr cannot stand."

4. "A congratulation to Sir Richard Blake,<sup>1</sup> Chairman of the General Assembly. By Mr. Dormer :"

*Begins* : "That speaker cannot but well spoken be  
Who can with prudence bring men to agree,  
This did Sir Richard Blake with cunning arte  
Who in this peace may claime the better parte."

*Ends* : "Thankes, then, we render, for all Ireland's sake,  
To the Great Ormonde and Sir Richard Blake."

<sup>1</sup> See "History of the Irish Confederation and War in Ireland, 1641-49." Dublin, 1891.



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

5. "On the peace. By Sir Edmund Butler :"

*Begins* : "Arise, distracted land, rouse thee and bring  
Timely assistance to thy captive king."

*Ends* : "The Irish nation, while the king's deprest,  
Disclaymes in interest and disdains to rest."

6. "Consilium ad Hiberniam :"

*Begins* : "Desine confuso tractari mare Iuerna  
Pax sine rege nihil, rex sine pace nihil."

*Ends* : "Si quæris pacem, regem si diligis, ambo  
Unio præstabit firma petenda tibi."  
"Frater Donatus O'Srynan, Augustinianus."

7. Mr. Smith's speech uppon the reception of my lord of Ormonde  
at Kilkenny upon the first peace, 1646.

8. Pictorial address<sup>1</sup> to the Marquis of Ormonde at Kilkenny, 1648,  
by Walter Lawles :

*Begins* : Turbida Noëas agitant dum flumina puppes,  
Impulsæ viato flectere vela Deo."

*Ends* : "Concordesque tuos reddes regique Deoque  
Unio fortes amor, arx sacra pacis amor."

9. Epigram on Ormonde :

*Begins* : "Mæsta tuas nuper metuebat Scotia turmas  
Impia cum tumidis adderet arma minis."

*Ends* : Turbida victrici succumbat ut Anglia dextræ  
Rex tibi jam gladium credidit ecce suum."

10. Anagram and verses by James Portus :

Jacobus Butlerus, marchio Ormondæ :

Anagram : O subditum Carolo tuo curabis Iernem.

*Verses begin* : "Magne heros, Ormonde, domus qui splendor avitæ,  
Qui patriæ splendor, deliciæque tuæ."

*Ends* : "O, vir clare, tuo curabis Carolo Iernem  
Subditam ut auspiciis floreat illa tuis."

11. Address to Ormonde at Galway by Oliver Martin. Latin.

12. Anagrams on Ormonde by John Anchoran :

"Jacobus Ormond.—Sic ob oro, munda.—Sic ob oro mundo.—  
Iam ob cor nodus.—I cor, modus, bona.—Ormond.—Nom  
d'or."

In anagrammata prædicta, epigramma ogdoosticon :

*Begins* : "Tu, prorex, Martemque, togam moderaris et astas  
Præsidium cunctis, subsidiumque bonis."

<sup>1</sup> Reproduced in colors in "Facsimiles of National Manuscripts of Ireland," part  
iv. 2 ; plate lviii. London, 1884.

*Ends* : "Macte animo virtute tua, namque, auspice Christo,  
Cederit imperio prospera cuncta tuo."

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

"Ormond.—Nom d'er :

"Comme tous les metaux l'or en valeur surmonte,  
Parmi les plus puissants tu tiens le premier conte."

Epilogus :

"Carmina nunc Iani sumas, clarissime prorex,  
Xenia, Castalii munera rara chori.  
Itaque si agrestem non aspernabere musam,  
Prompta erit imperio nostra Camœna tuo."

13. On family of Butler :

*Begins* : "Sanguinis antiqui vivat Butlereæ pubes,  
Perpetui illi debita fama valet."

*Ends* : "Interea precibus numen sublime precabor  
Ut cœlesti protegat auxilio."

14. "To Ireland.—Verses made by Mr. William Smith :

*Begins* : "Hayle, sacred island ! whom no threat, no art  
Could tempt to falter in the passive part."

*Ends* : "On, sprightly hearts, you, whom the French, the Dutch,  
The Pole, the Spaniard, court and love so much.  
Let not these blush in your behalfe : mayntayne  
That spring of honour, which no warre could drayne,  
He's thoroughly arm'd, who to the field can bring  
Th' interests of his fayth, countrie and king."

15. Statement of applotment on Leinster for money, foot and horse soldiers. [1.]<sup>1</sup>

16. Double anagram by John Watson :

"To the lord marquis of Ormonde.—James Butler :  
May best rule, for by me al's true."

*Begins* : "My lord, I found a pretious cabinet,  
Whose gallant matter was most richlie set  
With nature's beautie."

*Ends* : "Should this high hope produce your glorious name,  
Most noble lord, I spied stamp on the frame.  
Trembling I came and, in a lowlie greet,  
Prostrated it and myselfe before your feet."

17. Latin version by Sir Richard Blake of Rickard Bellings' verses on the death of Colonel John Barry :

*Begins* : Convenere simul sub eodem stipite fructus,  
Flos, et cum ramis arbor amœna suis."

*Ends* : "Optima quæque prius mors invida surripit : uno  
Arbos, flos, fructus, sic periere, ohe."

---

<sup>1</sup> The figures within brackets refer to the Appendix to this section.

## 18. On Colonel Wogan.

*Begins* : " Within the curled billows that impale  
Charles' birthright, nature's arsenal."

*Ends* : " To re-inthroned their sun to clear the skye,  
To crush this earth bred, hasty prodigy,  
These are the obsequies Woogan desir'd,  
Then full of thoughts for his dear Charles retir'd."

## 19. " An elegie upon the much lamented death of that ever famous and late renowned knight and colonel, Sir Charles Coote :"

*Begins* : " What ailes thee, sol, that muffles up and shrowdes  
Thy face within a mourning scarfe of clouds ?

. . . . .

Bellona's darling, pearle of men at armes,  
Dublin's protector from intestine harmes,  
World's-wonder Coote, in chasinge of your foe,  
(Who can but weepe ?) received a fatal blowe,  
Yet still pursues the chase, 'charge on,' he cries,  
'Charge on, my hearts,' this having said, he dies "

*Ends* : " Then as we ride, a choir of angels sings  
An Io Pæan to the King of Kings.  
England's honour, Scotland's wonder,  
Ireland's terror, here lieth under."

## 20. " Mr. Davocke's translation of Sir Richard Blake's verses :"

*Begins* : " That was the day, when our ancestors' eyes  
First wept to see fierce Mavors' arms to rise  
Oh ! fatal day, what troubles did you bring  
On those who fearlesse lay near peace's wing ? "

*Ends* : " Joine hearts and hands with Ormond, the sad plight  
Of King and country doth this league invite.  
Soe should you joine, so should your acts reveale  
Great Ormond's glory and the nobles' zeale."

## 21. On Charles I. and Charles II., by Sir Richard Blake :

" Elegia bipartita complectens funestam Caroli primi lanienam  
et felicissimam Caroli secundi inaugurationem, regum Magnæ  
Britanniæ, Franciæ et Hybernæ :"

*Begins* : " Et vos, O superi, vosque O clarissima mundi  
Lumina, tam dirum sustinuistis opus."

*Ends* : " Sed nova majestas ridens in principe vultu  
Fortius in populos vim feret alma suos."

## 22. " On the execrable murder of our King " [Charles I.] :

*Begins* : " Squeeze me that cloud to inke, and be my light  
Some blazing comet in this dyreful night."

*Ends* : " You must expect revenge that thus did slay :  
What his age owes you, that his youth will pay."



23. "On the unnatural murder of my King."—William Smith, lugens, cecinit :"

*Begins :* "Had the earth's drawing center (wherunto  
All solid bodies tend) denied to due  
Its entertainment—"

*Ends :* "Which attend such an act and such a thing  
Subjects to be the murtherers of their King."

24. Epitaph on Charles I. by Oliver Jones :

*Begins :* "Carolus hic situs est, Anglorum nomine regum  
Primus, et hoc diro funere primus obit."

*Ends :* "Quis talem potuit regem (miserabile dictu  
Subditus illicita prodere voce reum ?  
Hunc ego, quantumvis puro sibi nomine gaudet  
Crediderim puras non habuisse manus."

25. On the breach of the peace<sup>1</sup> [1646] :

*Begins :* "You Irish which doe boast and say  
'Tis for the King you fight and pray,  
Tell me now, I crave,  
Wherefore doe you a peace deny  
When he commands and grants mercy,  
Unless your wills you have.

Now you discover what you are,  
And for what cause you rays'd this war.

Not for the King's renowne,  
But to advance the Pope againe,  
To be supreme and into Spayne  
For to translate his crowne.

Duncannon<sup>2</sup> it hath made them bold,  
They thinke now there is ne'er a hold  
That can their force withstand.

Poore Inchiquin, with all his men,  
They make no more to vanquish them  
Than they were in their hand.

Thus doe they brag what they would doe.  
They will have Cork and Youghall too.

When Munster they had got,  
Then into Connaught would they gang  
The Cootes and Ormsbyes thence to bang ;  
At length turn out the Scot.

Thus these brave rebels hope to be  
Among themselves a nation free

In state and in religion.  
They doe but purpose like to men,  
But God will sure dispose of them  
Unto their own confusion.

<sup>1</sup> Proclaimed at Dublin on 29 July 1646. See "Hist. of the Irish Confederation and War in Ireland." Dublin, 1891.

<sup>2</sup> Captured by the Irish Confederates in 1645. See "Hist. of Irish Confederation," and "Contemporary History of affairs in Ireland 1641-1652," Dublin, 1880.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

And now divisions they have bred  
Between Protestant and Roundhead,  
They doe on parties fall,  
And in pretence that for the King,  
The Roundheads into awe they'll bring  
They hope to conquer all.

*Ends :* "As for the Irish, though they boast  
Of all their powerful Munster host,  
That holds with ease doth take,  
Observe the end and you shall find,  
All things are yet not to their mind,  
For they shall shortly quake.  
For if that prophesyes be true  
The Scots this kingdom shall subdue  
And make the Irish slaves.  
Then will they these their deeds repent  
And have just cause for to lament  
Over the English graves."

26. Anagrams and Satires on Cromwell, Coote, and Colonel Michae Jones :

*Begins :* "Oliver Cromwell :—Anagram : O cruell, ill worme :  
A worme that creepes and crawles into the breast  
Of weake people and has them possest.

*Ends :* "Actæon's fate and theirs is thus the same,  
Who was before their master's now their game."

*Begins :* ' Michael Jones :—Anagram : I am Hel[1]'s coine.  
And sayst thou soe? Then give the Devil's due  
Pay'm in's own coine :—on't, for shame be true  
Amongst yourselves—."

*Ends :* "If you nor give yourselves, nor wee you send,  
Faith, 'tis all one, he'l fetch you in the end."

*Begins :* "Charles Coote :—Anagram : Art Hel[1]'s cooke :  
Since thou into rebellion fell  
Thou hast drest many a dish for hell,  
And to it dayly dost present  
From Hell's caterer (parliment),  
Which to the province charge and cost  
Has made thee ruler of the roast.'

*Ends :* "Then make what haste thou canst I prithee  
And much good doe the Divil with thee  
Now I see plaine the proverb's not mistooke  
God sendeth meat, the Divil sends a cooke.

27. Satire on Oliver Cromwell and his colleagues, and exhortation to the Irish. By Thomas Cobbes :<sup>1</sup>

"A poeme upon Cromwell and his archtrayterous rabble of rebellious rascailles and Englande's jaole-birdes, levelled and arranged nowe together, with a compendious runninge over of Great Britaine's

<sup>1</sup> See p. 118.

present deplorable state, and a more ample description of Ireland's auncient, late, more moderne and nowe imminent condition, if the inhabitants thereof (as beneath exhorted) doe not unanimously and seriously addresse themselves to defend their auncient religion, their King, their countrey, their pristine rights, lawes and customes of their countrey, their wives, their children and their owne landes and personal estates :?"

*Begins :* "Who could imagine that furious cut-throat Cromwell  
Shoulde on his barrells' heades sounde out the drumme  
well?

Or that from brewinge or from the drayman's carte  
Soe mischeivous a stickler should up starte  
That hops and malte, ill boil'd and mash'd together  
Should rogues transporte the Devil knows whither?  
That impious Oliver and his abortive sonne,  
Whome heaven must needes renounce, damn'd Iretonne,  
Should set on fire three kingdomes, murder the king  
And o'er them dayly loude alarums ringe?

The hell-bounde Mahomet, hardely could invente  
Such leude impostures as these fiendes have sente,  
Damn'd Antichrist his parents, the grimm devils,  
Can scarcely heape on us more dismall evils  
Than these two miscreants, with their hell-hatched bande,  
Have pour'd upon our heades by sea and lande.  
Their pickaroons and pyrats have contested  
Against our safetyes, all our coasts infested  
With rapines, massacres; dyed the foaminge waters  
With sanguine tinctures of our bloode and slaughters;  
Pillag'd our lands from ships, our houses plunder'd,  
O'er hills and valleyes martial claryons thunder'd,  
Empeached our lawful traffick, commerce embarr'd;  
With fire and sworde against us and ours have warr'd.

Many their fellow-subjects have they slaine,  
Cryinge for quarter, though too much in vaine.  
Some have they tortur'd, others have they cast  
Into the ocean, or hang'd on the maine mast.  
On lande they've robb'd, and turn'd churches to stables,  
Or in them preached horrid lyes and fables.

All royal bloode they have aimed to raze out,  
That none may sway us but a sottish route  
Of base mechanicks; butcheringe, brewinge knaves  
Have mark'd us out for shambles or for slaves.  
Nobles are levell'd, brave heroicke heartes  
Must stoope in homage to the brewers' cartes.  
Two rebel rascals, Cromwell and Iretunne  
O'er three faire kingdomes have their raignes begunne.  
Oh, call to mind that you of late yeares, but few,  
Yea, an unarmed and confused crewe,  
A weake, poor people; many meerly rude,  
At best, a too much curbed multitude,  
Not skill'd in armes and half scarcely arm'd  
With pristine bad successes quell'd and charm'd.



By rigid laws and magistrates kept under,  
 Divid'd 'twixt yourselves, dispersed asunder,  
 Invaded by Englands champions, who o'er land  
 And sea, both farre and neare did beare commande,  
 A populous, valiant, rich, and puissant state,  
 Whose strength in shippinge did them animate  
 To great and high achievements, yet, durst ye  
 Advance and them assaile couragiously,  
 And though in all unequal but your cause,  
 You wring'd yourselves out of the griping pawes  
 Of Britain's rebels, and would ne'er consent  
 For to submit unto their parliament.

*Ends* : "Beware that cowardice or some stupid fate  
 Chase not your church into a gasping state.  
 Make forraigne warriors prattle that in vaine  
 You've seen so many in your quarrel slaine,  
 That you unsheath'd your swordes these eight years past,  
 Only to hacke them and your friends to wast  
 And what you have achiev'd by long delay  
 Should in a trice be swept and borne away.  
 Infernal furies have bewitch'd your lande  
 By an enchanted draught from Cromwell's hande.  
 Here's viperous heresy'es and his weapons there  
 Have you concluded, you scarce know where  
 To shew your faces, but still flyinge dreade  
 Least both at once shoulde seize and strike you deade.  
 Disdaine the world should of you heare this tattle,  
 Or thinke you tremble at the noyse of battle.  
 Defye these murmures; worthy'es dye or live  
 And what man cannot, God to you will give.  
 He will eternize your heroicke names  
 And 'mongst bright angels glorifye your fames."

28. On the Protector :

*Begins* : "What's a protector? 'Tis a stately thing  
 That apes it in the image of a king,  
 A tragique actor, Cæsar in the clowne;  
 He's a brass farthing, stamped with a crowne."

*Ends* : "A counterfeited piece, but one that shewes  
 Charles his effigie with a copper nose.  
 Fantastique shadowe of the royal head,  
 The brewer with the king's arms quartered.  
 In fine he's one we must protector call,  
 From whom the King of Heaven protect us all."

29. "Speech and verses concerning Cromwell:"

- i. Speech of Colonel Spicket, knight of Devonshire.
- ii. "An elegie written on the unhappy accident which befel  
 the Lord Protector :"<sup>1</sup>

*Begins* : "Forraine, ill-tutored jades ! had you but knowne  
 Whom you rebell'd against, whom you have throwne,  
 You would have pined to nothing, loath'd the day,  
 And left the crows a memorable prey."

---

<sup>1</sup> On 29 September, 1654.

*Ends* : "To see the brother both of Spaine and France  
Sit in the coach-box and the members prance.  
To see Northumberland and Kent contest  
Which of their representatives drew best.  
Make the slaves pay and bleed, the asses beare  
The measure of your power in their base feare."

30. Latin dedication of treatise on philosophy addressed to Ormonde by "Henricus Ludovicus Nagelius."

31. Anagrams on Ormonde :

"James Ormond :—Anagram : Admonish Rome :

"Ah since thou art great Marquis of Ormonia,  
Well known to Sweveland, Austria and Polonia,  
Admonish Rome, France, Spaine, and touch the Dane,  
'To vindicat King Charles' bloody bane."

"James Butler :—Anagram : Be Tullie, Mars :

"Since thine illustrious ancestors thee owne,  
In peace and war most loyal to the Crowne,  
Heart, hand, and tongue, King Charles to enthrone,  
Be Tullie, Mars, and Ormond, all in one."

32. On Act of Settlement, 1666 :

*Begins* : "Stand, passers by, here's good newes come to towne,  
The '48 are up, the '49 are downe.  
The floods are ceased ; loe, there appear the sands.  
We've gott the jack, and nowe bowle for our lands."

*Ends* : "Turn out you lev'lers and you new upstarters,  
That sell your pins and inckles without charters  
Goe, get you packing, see that you make noe stop  
Take down your signes least we hang somewhat up."

33. Panegyricall poem in Irish, addressed to Ormonde by George Codan, of the Order of St. Francis, Armagh, 1680 :

*Begins* : "Dia bhetha a Shémuis Butleir  
A ruire trean mhic na ngrás.

*Ends* : "A ua na ttrenfear o Urmhuinn,  
Scriobh umuinn—foiridh mé."

34. Congratulatory addresses in Latin to Ormonde :

i. *Begins* : "Tanta ne nostrorum tetigit te cura malorum ?  
Sollicitumque tulit diversa per æquora regna.

*Ends* : "In tutos duxere sinus : cui turba novæna  
Carmina læta canit : quem grata voce saluant  
Gentes Iernæa procures : quo femina virque  
Adventante suis implent concentibus æth'ra."  
"Cliens humillimus Thomas Britt."

ii. By Robert Michell :

*Begins* : "Huc ades et placido mea carmina respice vultu,  
Rustica nec musæ despice coepta meæ."

*Ends* : "Quo tendis (tandem jam desine) musa proterva ?  
Deque viro tanto disce tacendo loqui."

- iii. "In illustrissimi Ormundi ducis adventum. Hugo Dall :

*Begins* : "Miramur patriam longa caligine septam ;  
Lumine post tenebras candidiore frui."

*Ends* : "Nestoreos superent sic tua fata dies."

- iv. Verses by Nelanus Daly :

*Begin* : "Annua Saturno post sacra peracta, biformis  
Janus adest anni dulcis origo novi."

*End* : "Regia turba deos ovat quoque semper Ierna  
Ormondi vivat gloria, vivat honos."

- v. "Jacobus Ormonde Marchio :—Anagramma : Omne hoc majoribus cardo :

"Expositio anagrammi :

Inservire Deo, regi, maioribus olim  
Omne fuit studium, curaque cardo tuis."

"Triptoticum distichon :

Marchio, dux, prorex, vici, trini, superavi  
Oppida, castra, dolos, viribus, ense, gyro.

Chronographicum :

MARCHIO, VIVE PATRIÆ SPES TRISTIS IERNÆ  
TE QVIA STANTE STETIT, TEQVE RVENTE RVET."

35. To Ormonde on his approaching departure. By Jo. Binkes :

*Begins* : "The lizard's eye the face of man amazeth,  
Lookinge on which, the more and more it dazeth.  
When I your heaven-infused graces view,  
My lord, my sense amazed stares on you."

*Ends* : "For as he conquers darkness, soe we shall  
Triumph o'er death by Him who conquer'd all."

36. To Ormonde "on his return to this kingdom [Ireland] and government :

*Begins* : "Now have our seas resign'd unto the shore  
The welcom'st burthen they e'er hither bore.  
Tho' English monarchs have this voyage made  
You come to rule where they came to invade."

*Ends* : "Of all our wishes we have now the summe :  
Great Ormonde to the government is come ;  
The single items he'll each day bestow,  
And as our wants soe will his bounties grow ;  
For of supplies 'tis he has all the springs,  
The best lieutenant to the best of kings."

37. To Ormonde on discovery of the late plot, 1663. [By Katherine Phillips.]

*Begins* : "Though you, great sir, be Heav'n's immediate care,  
Who shew'd you danger and then broke the snare.

*Ends* : "And whilst his sword kingdoms abroad bestows,  
You with the next renown shall this dispose."



38. To Ormonde on his departure from Ireland :

*Begins* : "I understand and am sorry for it  
Your grace goes off the land."

*Ends* : And bless your grace by sea and land,  
And your safe home restore."

39. "To his Majesty upon his motto, 'Beati pacifici.' By Edmund Waller :

*Begins* : "Buda and Rhodes proud Solyman had torne  
From those whom discord made the Pagan scorn."

*Ends* : "Has for reward to your great merit given  
A title to be calld the son of Heaven."

40. Upon the late plot :

*Begins* : "Ungrateful wretches that soe soone forget  
The free remittall of soe vast a debt."

*Ends* : "Exemplar punishments men's minds disarm,  
Too great indulgence is the seed of harme."

41. Extracts from the Æneid.

42. On Richard Crashaw. By Abraham Cowley :

*Begins* : "Poet and saint ! to thee alone are given  
The two most sacred names of earth and heaven."

*Ends* : "And when my muse soars with so strong a wing  
'Twill learn of things divine, and first of thee to sing."

43. "Advice to the painter upon the defeat of the rebels in the west and the execution of the Duke of Monmouth :

*Begins* : "Since by just flames the guilty piece<sup>1</sup> is lost,  
The noblest work thy fruitless art could boast."

*Ends* : "Thy guilty art might raise our ill-tim'd griefs too high,  
And make us, whilst we pity him, forget our loyalty."

44. On Clarendon, Clifford, Danby, Sunderland, etc. :

"Clarendon had law and sence ;  
Clifford was fierce and brave ;  
Bennet's grave look was a pretence ;  
And Danby's matchless impudence  
Helpt to support the knave."

"But Sunderland, Godolphin, Lory,  
They will appeare such chittes in story,  
'Twill turne all politicks to jests,  
To be repeated, like John Dory,  
When fidlers sing at feasts."

45. "To the Dutchesse of Ormonde, upon the Earle of Ossory's dying of a fever, 1680 :

*Begins* : "Your son's true worth, (whom we lament as dead)  
Has drawne these verses from my heart, not head.  
They are a plaine, true narrative of what  
All men allow,—no feigning what was not."

<sup>1</sup> The picture of the Duke of Monmouth, burned at Cambridge.

*Ends* : "Now, tell me (heaven's favorite) when shall I  
Leave off to mourne? When? Not till thou die;  
You are in Paradise, we know right well,  
You have already conquered death and hell.  
Send me a pass-port from the place of blisse,  
And let me your exalted feet goe kisse;  
Soe shall your shining face all my tears dry,  
Like summer's sun. Oh, let me goe, I'll die."

46. Letter to Ormonde from Thomas Flatman, London, 29 May 1681. [3.]

47. On the death of the Earl of Ossory :

*Begins* : "Soe falls a cedar, torne by some rude blast  
From its deepe grapples wherewith fixed fast  
It bore the shock of tymes and all the rage  
Of the distempered, discomposed age."

*Ends* : "This master-roote was his religion, thence  
Those fruites did spring whose lasting recompence  
He now enjoyes. O bankrupt Destiny,  
Where canst thou now find such another tree."

48. Epitaph and anagram on death of Ossory. By Dominic Browne :

*Begins* : "In dubiis studiis plebis solaminis author :

Heu, cecidit tantus dominus quo fulsit in uno  
Imperii, obsequii, consiliiq[ue] decus,  
Dum fuerit prrex patriam cum laude regebat,  
Cunctorum plausu, grande peregit opus."

*Ends* : "Julius insigni decorari debet honore  
Quo tanti herois spiritus astra petit."

*Begins* : "Anagramma : Dominus Thomas Niger Butlere :  
Ut nobilis heros mundat regem.

*Ends* : "Englished thus : As a noble peer he makes famous the king.

*Begins* : "Eclipsis quando multorum nomina fuscant  
Cum maculis etiam fœdat ubique viros."

*Ends* : "Sic dedit exemplum fidei laudabile cunctis,  
Hoc semper debet gens generosa sequi."

49. "On the death of his dear friend, Sir George Radcliffe :

*Begins* : "To vertue set so thick in our thin court,  
That death, reputed equal, must resort."

*Ends* : "But that the best of kings spake what they are  
By placing in his trust his second care."

50. "To the much honoured George Lane, esquire, secretary to the right honourable James, Marquess and Earle of Ormond and Ossory. By Thomas Coffy :

*Begins* : "Goodness that guides you, guard you, and may truth  
Lead you in all the noble wayes of youth.  
Envy may blow on such men, but not blast  
And laurel doth the lightning's rage out-last.

*Ends* : "Vertue raise you, just deeds praise you,  
Cleere fame renowne you, true joyes crowne you."

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

"Ad intimum suum et vere [honorabilem] amicum, Georgium Lane,  
strena :

"Ante Phœbæo cariturus igne est  
Orbis, et lunæ gelidos meatus  
Nesciet, linquentque tenebricosum  
Sidera cœlum :

*Ends* : "Quam hic possim posuisse curam,  
Sive quod sum nunc ero, sive manes  
Inter, obscuris habitabo regnis  
Pallida forma."

Anagram : "Georgius Lane : Gloria egemus."

51. "To all Protestants in England, Scotland and Ireland."

*Begins* : "New commissions are come o'er  
For ten Papist captains more."

*Ends* : "If we rise not one and all,  
And that may prevent our fall."

52. "Epitaphe pour le pensionnaire Pau."

53. "The Royal buss."

*Begins* : "As in the days of yore were odds  
Betwixt the giants and the gods."

*Ends* : "He kick'd the Commons out of door."

54. "The Parallel,"—in relation to Lord Mulgrave's proposal of marriage to the Princess Anne.

55. Satirical lines on Thomas Killigrew and his return from Venice, 1652. [By Sir John Denham.]

56. Dialogue between Sir John Pooley and Thomas Killigrew. [By Sir John Denham.]

57. "Great news from Poland."

58. "On a fair lady that cut trees in paper."

59. On Celia and Strephon.

60. Three drinking songs, by Harrington.

61. Lines on drink, friendship and love.

62. On third viceroyalty of Ormonde.—Latin.

63. On Charles II.—Latin.

64. On recent comet.—Latin.

65. On peace.—Latin.

66. Acrostic on Charles Stuart. "Presented to his Majesty by Captain Casy at Cologne, 1656,"—Latin.



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

67. "The gratefull Non-Conformist; or, a return of thanks to Sir John Baber, knight and doctor of physick, who sent the author ten crowns."—Broadside.

68. A new ballad of a famous German Prince and renowned English Duke." On defeat of Dutch fleet in July 1666, by Prince Rupert.—Broadside.

69. Dean Swift on his visit to Sir Arthur Acheson in the north of Ireland, commencing—"The dean would visit Markethill."—Broadside, 1730.

70. Anonymous verses.—Decayed, illegible.

#### APPENDIX.

[1.]—APLOTMENT OF MONEY, FOOT AND HORSE, FROM LEINSTER.

"Out of Leinster."

		Foot.	Horse.
£			
3,000	Westmeath	500	50
3,000	Eastmeath	509	50
3,000	Wexford	500	50
3,000	Kildare	500	50
2,800	King's Countie	500	30
2,400	Queene's Countie	400	40
2,400	Wickloe	400	40
2,000	Dublyn Countie	300	50
3,000	Kilkenny Countie and Cittie	500	50
1,700	Louth	300	20
3,000	Longford	500	50
2,400	Catherlagh	400	40
31,700		5,300	520

Besydes the trayne-bands, 100 out of every barony—80 foot, 20 horse. The same compliment out of the other three provinces.

[2.]—THOMAS COBBES to ORMONDE. See page 110.

"To his Excellence, my Lorde Lieutenant of Irelande, etc., this poore myte of a poeme be consecrated, dedicated and presented.

"May it please your Excellence,—Scarce a man now in this distressed kingdome, nor heeretofore in Englande, Scotlande, Fraunce and other kingdomes, states, and republikes, whither the iniquity of these times hath chased me, exhibited himselfe more laborious and active to serve his King and country, or to exhort his fellowe subjects to loyalty and all due obedience, since theise more than civil commotions have distracted us, than myselfe; which my several manuscripts (some of which are heere to be displayed), together with those who entertained familiar discourses and frequent conferences with me in those forraigne partes, and nowe heere, and there dwelling in this province, can evidently convince. And hardly hath any man been more crossed and thwarted in such laudable enterprises than myselfe (heere living, as I can make it appeare, in voluntary exile as in other places, rather than to deserte my King and the equity of his cause against those that have most perniciously raised arms against him, his crowne and dignity), who have effected little in

regarde partly that some manuscripts, issues all of mine own weake braine, which I intended to commit to the presse, for the publike good and general emolumente of all that understande English, the same approved by learned men of and aboutt his city), have bene delayed to bee licensed; and, partly that certain moneyes, which I need much for the accomplishing the same notwithstanding your order, are as yet detained from me by an unworthy and an ungrateful gentleman of this lande, called James Furlonge, who had bene turned a-rovinge in Fraunce with his two servants, but for me releivinge him in his greatest extremityes. True it is, and notoriously knowne, this Furlonge, some yeares since, killed a gentleman, his own kinsman, very fowly, without any punishment, or justice executed or exacted against him for soe hainous a crime; and now, arraunged in this county, not above five miles off, he tirannizeth over the poore people there, drives his cattle and horses up and downe where hee listeth, trespasses on many, as he hath done uppon my patience these eight and twenty monethes, by violently keepinge from mee the money I lent him, soe long since; and still will he proceede in such contumacious courses, and will not be brought in to aunswer in any courte of justice, unlesse your Excellencie vouchsafe by stronge hande to fetch him in, and give satisfaction to me and many others whom he hath basely injured, as shall be clearly demonstrated against him, by writings under his owne hande, by testimonyes of eminent witnesses, his neighbours' letters, and sundry such evidences.

"Notwithstandinge these maine obstacles, which, from Whitsontide last that I arrived out of Fraunce hither, hath hindered me and doth still from the presse, I hath adventured on this poeme to your Excellencie, in this coarse manuscript, to declare the torrent of affaires succintly that have rushed through our three deplorable kingdomes and principedome of Wales, since these intestine broiles have made strange and dismal irruptions through them all these too many yeares; and to animate true, faithful and loyal hearts of this kingdome to obay his Majesty, your Excellencie, and other magistrates by both of you most lawfully constituted and appointed over it. Nowe to this I was induced because I had the most sublime honour to crop the first fruites of my education from Mr. Roger Conyers, at Finchley by London, which your Excellencie there studyinge some space of time, not a little illustrated. Be then pleased to vouchsafe this rude peice some roome amongst your more weighty affaires, and I doubt not very speedily to graspe some emergent occasion, both in Latine and English, all sortes of verse and prose, seriously and sportingly to produce treatises in a more high and elevate straine to maintaine and support the justice and equity of our late and now rainginge Sovereigne's cause against his most notoriously trayterous, rebellious, and bloodthirstinge subjects, especially those that now infest this land, and vindicate from time to time (as it may fall out expedient), your Excellencie's proceedings against them, and the managinge of your greatest affaires, to gagge the mouths of such as affect and ambition nothinge more than to calumniate or deprave all the actions of their commaunders, superiours, magistrates and officers, or, at least, to blast and obscure them, and to drive or egge on others to perpetrate the like misdemeanours, (I should call them impieties,) to precipitate such as well as themselves into disobedience, contumacy, stubbornesse and refractorinesse, to thwart not only regal, but legal authority: and whatsoever shall on any just occasion be traced by the pen, for the maine parte, shall as promptly be maintained in the same, if urgent, serious, or ponderous, by the life of your Excellencie's humble and devoted servant."

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1681.

[3.]—THOMAS FLATMAN TO ORMONDE.

1681, May 29. London.—“Tho’ I am conscious to myself how very little reason I have heretofore had to be fond of my owne pretentions to poetry, yet, at this time, I can hardly forbear being too much pleas’d with myself, and reflecting with too much advantage on those lines<sup>1</sup> which have had the honour of your Grace’s generous approbation. Thus much, my Lord, in my owne favour; but I ought, withall, to acknowledge that it was neither nature nor art in me, but the greatness of the subject that enforc’d that poem; and I am persuaded that the just sense of his being the glory and the delight of the English nation would have inspir’d the meanest capacity with more sublime thoughts, had not the sorrowful resentments of so universal a loss depriv’d the better part of mankind of the use of thinking. The illustrious Earl of Ossory’s fame and memory will live in nobler monuments than those of verse, and the histories of more than these three little kingdomes must be ungratefully imperfect if they pass over in silence the great actions he has done, and how much the latest posterity will be indebted to him for his kindness to their auncestors. For my owne part, I am bound to return your Grace my humblest thanks for your unexpected princely favour, which I shall leave for ever to be the chiefest honor of my family, to shew in after ages that one of the name was so considerably fortunate in your Grace’s favour.”

Endorsed by Ormonde: “Mr. Flatman’s, 29 May; received 6 June” [1681].

VIII.

DOCUMENTS IN RELATION TO THE ARMY IN IRELAND, 1598-1650.

1598. 1. 1598, April 18.—A collection of the strengthes of her Majestie’s horse and foot companies within this realme, according to the commissaries’ certificates resident in the severall provinces of Leinster, Connaght, Ulster, and Munster, together with an observacion howe many English men, Pale men, and meere Irishmen bee in every severall companye, as hereafter may appeare. Signed by Rafe Lane, Muster-master general.<sup>2</sup>

1640. 2. 1640. Troop of horse of the Earl of Ormonde:  
James, Earl of Ormonde and Ossory, Captayne; Patricke Wemys, esquire, Lieutenant; Edmond Mathewes, Corronett; Richard Merveyn, Quartermaster. Corporalls: Sanderlens, Kynkidd, Nellson. Trumpeters: Thomes Hill, Ralph Turner, Eneas Lyan, Thomas FitzPatrickke, Peirce Power fitz Peirce, Edmond Butler fitz Theobald, Edmond Butler fitz Gilbert, Edward Butler, James Hammelton (entered Easter last), Edward Eustas, Merveyn Moslye (entered this last muster), Edmond Butler, John fitz Oliver Grace, John Roo Butler (entered this last muster), Edmond O’Dwyer, Paule Clearke, Henry Carre, John Armstronge, Richard Shea, Peirce Butler, of Ballymachensie; John Jones, James Commerford, Richard Milbourne, smyth; Gerrall Farrell, William Graham, Nicholas Harrison, Lewis Wailsh, Walter Walish, George Ledwitch, Richard Larra, Mathew Kinge (entred this muster),

<sup>1</sup> “Piudarique ode on the death of Thomas, Earl of Ossory.”

<sup>2</sup> Printed in Appendix XIII. to “Facsimiles of National MSS. of Ireland,” Part IV. 1. London, 1882.



James Sturgeon, Thomas Roth, William Sharpe, Thomas Kelly, sadler ; Samuuell Edknes, John Wanlesse, George Brookes, Richard Mouldsworth, Edmond Caphoe (entred this muster), Arthur Gore, Roger Shehye, Derby Dwygin, James O'Golloham, Luke Grace, Thomas Connor, Roger Lewis, George Clearke, William Grace, William Purdon, Anthonie Collyer, Peirce Hovenden, Mathew Bates, John Purssell, James Prendergast, senior ; Richard Graham, Edmond Tobin, James Butler, of Knocknannymy ; Peirce Power, James Power, John Walish fitz Adam ; Peirce Bryan, Patrick Bryan, James Purssell, Richard Browneridge, Walter Gryffin, Richard Roth, William Parker (entred this muster), John Butler, Edmond Hill, Nicholas Phelan, William Shea, Patricke Tempan, Gerratt Kavanagh, James Bunten, Adam Tobin, Morris Kent, Peirce Dalton, Peirce Butler, of Tulloghea ; Teige Daniell, Richard Butler, of Grange ; Captaine Perse Butler, George Walteres (entred this muster), Patricke Purssell, Richard Derby, John Hilton (entred this muster), Charles Byrne, James Preston, Teige O'Sullivan, James Butler, of Knockynattyne ; John Butler, Fitz James ; Edmond Sharpe, Francis Trevers, John Butler, of Grannagh ; Arthur Graham, William Graham, James Prendergast, of Killragh ; Edmond Corkoran, William Butler, William Butler, the taylor ; John Smyth, Lawrence Smyth, William Smyth. [Total, 111.]

Endorsed : "Lyst of the Earl of Ormond's troope of horse, 1640."

### 3. Troops under Ormonde, Lieutenant-General.

Colonel General's troope :—Captaine, Ralph Whistler ; Cornett, Peter Ware ; Quartermaster, Nicholas Battersby. Corporalls : Conyers Cooper, Barth Johnson, Ralph Henry.

Second troope : Captain, Lord Broghall ; Lieutenant, John Allen ; Cornett, Cecill Ascough ; Quartermaster, Thomas Hudson. Corporalls ; George Staples, Robert Bennett, Ralph Wickerman.

Third troope : Captain, Sir Faithfull Fortescue ; Lieutenant, Fra. Dovett ; Cornett, Thomas Fortescue ; Quartermaster, Jo. Bearne. Corporalls : Tho. Grant, John Vangerish, John Marshall, Ralph Walcott.

Fowerth troope : Captain, Lieutenant-Colonel John Hurry ; Lieutenant, William Mercer ; Cornett, Mr. — Sedescue ; Quartermasters : Tho. Grant, (John Pearce). Corporalls : William Tovey, John Starkey, Tho. Button.

Fifth troope : Captain, Alexander Nayne ; Lieutenant, William Hyde ; Cornett, Mar. Cooper ; Quartermaster, Giddeon Rock. Corporalls : Nath. Walmesley, Edw. Wood, Henry Ballard.

Sixth troope : Captain, John Trenchard ; Lieutenant, Adam Baynard ; Cornett, John Hyde ; Quartermaster, Francis Fooke. Corporalls : John Freake, Antho. Marsham, Henry Sanderson.

Seaventh troope : Captain, Captaine William St. Leger ; Lieutenant, Edward Leventhorpe ; Cornett, — Skrymsheere ; Quartermaster, Phillip Vanderhyden. Corporalls : Edw. Gray, Nicholas Phipp, Robert Wood.

Colonell-Generall, (*blank*) ; his Captain, Edward St. John ; his Ensign, Oliver Cromwell. Lieutenant-Colonell and Sargeant-Major-General, Jeromy Horton ; his Lieutenant, Thomas Browne ; his Ensign, Edward Greene. Sargeant-Major, Owen Parry ; his Lieutenant, Edward Browne ; his Ensigne, John Marshall.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1640.

First Captain, Vincent Calmady ; his Lieutenant, Edward Tyrer ; his Ensigne, Richard Bland. Second Captain, Robert Long ; his Lieutenant, Thomas Allanby ; his Ensigne, Roger Moore. Third Captain, Henry Carew ; his Lieutenant, Charles Holcraft ; his Ensigne, William Heydon. Fowerth Captain, Henry Skipwith ; his Lieutenant, John Ivy ; his Ensigne, John Bodly. Fifth Captain of Firelocks, Elias Struice ; his Lieutenant, Edward Gray ; his Ensigne, Thomas Barbour.

Second Colonell, Lord Kerry ; his Captain, Robert Hamond ; his Ensigne, Richard Baggott. Lieutenant-Colonel, William Leighton ; his Lieutenant, (*blank*) Kempson ; his Ensigne, John Ashfield. Sargeant-Major, Daniell Goodrick ; his Lieutenant, George Lower ; his Ensigne, Charles Blount.

First Captain, Charles Dawson ; his Lieutenant, Phillipp Meautys ; his Ensigne, Jacob Stringer. Second Captain, Herbert Blanchard ; his Lieutenant, Morgan Tinney ; his Ensigne, Christopher Chudleigh. Third Captain, Agmondisham Muschamp ; his Lieutenant, Thomas Nayne ; his Ensigne, Gervas Bray. Fourth Captain, Paule Wattes ; his Lieutenant, William Anselme ; his Ensigne, Thomas Barrieff.

Fifth Captain for firelocks, William Lower ; his Lieutenant, Daniell Redman ; his Ensigne, John Raymond.

Third Colonell, Thomas Ballard ; his Captain, Francis Grover ; his Ensigne, Leonard Morton. Lieutenant-Colonel, Sir Edward Denny ; his Lieutenant, Edward Odingsells ; his Ensigne, William Garfoote. Sargeant-Major, Francis Martyn ; his Lieutenant, John Drake ; his Ensigne, John Hardy.

First Captain, (William St. Leger) Captain Primrose ; his Lieutenant, Edward Norbery ; his Ensigne, William Fowlis. Second Captain, Edward Allen ; his Lieutenant, Francis Bowyer ; his Ensigne, William Robert Goodwill. Third Captain, Francis Fooke ; his Lieutenant, Robert Bingham ; his Ensigne, Henry Higgins. Fourth Captain, Thomas Middleton ; his Lieutenant, John Lokar ; his Ensigne, Thomas Mollineux. Fifth Captain for firelocks, Peter Murford ; his Lieutenant, Thomas Cleyton ; his Ensigne, Henry Cope.

Fourth Colonell, Charles Essex ; his Captain, Francis Hall ; his Ensign, John Shipman ; Lieutenant-Colonell, Adam Cuninghame ; his Lieutenant, Peter Crispe ; his Ensign, Leonard Hawkins ; Sargeant-Major, Thomas Ogle ; his Lieutenant, James Webb ; his Ensign, Richard Osborne.

First Captain, William Roberts ; his Lieutenant, Ambrose Tindall ; his Ensign, John Watkins. Second Captain, George Marrow ; his Lieutenant, Edward Barnewell ; his Ensign, Thomas Parramore. Third Captain, Constance Ferrer ; his Lieutenant, William Hewitt ; his Ensign, John Hemings. Fourth Captain, Sam. Loftus ; his Lieutenant, James Burrell ; his Ensign, Francis Butler. Fifth Captain, for the firelocks, John Jenkins ; his Lieutenant, Barth. Everott ; his Ensign, William Calthropp.

Fifth Colonell, William Bamfield ; his Captain, Edward Massy ; his Ensign, Samuell Caswart. Lieutenant-Colonell, Sargeant-Major Wagstaff ; his Lieutenant, Thomas Coleby ; his Ensign, Robert Nelson. Sargeant-Major, Geo. Hutchinson ; his Lieutenant, John Minshaw ; his Ensign, William Bouchier.

First Captain, John Bampfild; his Lieutenant, Richard Bingley; his Ensign, Ralph Garth. Second Captain, Horatio Carey; his Lieutenant, Allan Povey; his Ensign, Humphry Burton. Third Captain, Robert Baker; his Lieutenant, Michael Bland; his Ensign, John Rose. Fourth Captain, Christopher Burgh; his Lieutenant, Thomas Hoare; his Ensign, Sam. Manaton. Fifth Captain for fyrelocks, Richard Benson; his Lieutenant, Thomas Lattymyer; his Ensign, John Browne.

4. 1641.—“A list of such warrants as the Lords Justices<sup>1</sup> [of Ireland] granted:” 1641.

Captain Seafoule Gibson, for the raising of one hundred men or more in the towne of Drogheda.

A warrant to Michaell Burnell, to raise one hundred men in the towne of Drogheda and the borders thereof.

Sir Henry Tichborne's regiment:—Captains, Philip Waynman, Robert Byrone, John Burlase, Christopher Fortescue, Jacob Lovet, William Willoughby, John Morrice, (*blank*) Owens, (*blank*) Billingsly.

Captain Michaell Jones, for pressing one hundred men.

Sir Charles Coote's regiment:—Captains: Rôger Moyines, Ralph Gee, Charles Townsly, John Welldone, Prime[iron] Rochford, Christopher Roapar, Robert Caufield, William Piggott, Edward Aldridge, Adam Loftus.

A warrant to Sir Robert Farrar for raising one hundred men to be in his Majesties pay.

A warrant to Joshua Carpenter for one hundred men for the defence of the citty [Dublin] and suburbs.

The like to Abraham Rickeis, marchant, and John Dunbarr, gentleman.

A warrant to Jernegan Davy, to raise one hundred men to be in his Majesties pay.

Endorsed: “A list of all those that the Lords Justices appointed to be captaines, 1641.”

5. 1641-2.—“The state of the army, as nowe it stands in this kingdome [Ireland] in the severall provinces, as well such as are sent out of England, as the old army, and such as are raised here as well by commission from his Majesty as from this [Dublin] state, and others to whom commission is not yet given:” 1641-2.

In the province of Leinster:—foote sent out of England:—

The Lord Lieutenant-Generall's regiment:—My Lord Lieutenant, Generall, Colonell; Captains: George Monck, Lieutenant-Colonell, Henry Warren, Sergeant-Major; Charles Lloyd, Quarter master-Generall; (*blank*) Disney, Richard Thorland, Nathaniell Gray, Jonathan Atkins, Robert Turvile, Henry Washington, John Boyse,—Snelling, William Cope, Thomas Paramour.

My Lord Lieutenant's guard: old company:—

Collonell Gibson's regiment:—Collonell Richard Gibson. Captains: Thomas Pagett, Lieutenaut-Collonell; Michael Woodhouse, Serjeant-Major; George Vane; Edmond Varney; Robert Crofts; Edmond Hipplesly; Humphry Nicholls; Michael Bidulph; Francis Congrave.

<sup>1</sup> Sir William Parsons and sir John Borlase.



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
—  
1641-2.

Lord Viscount Ranelagh's regiment:—Lord Viscount Ranelagh, Collonell. Captains: Thomas Kirke, Lieutenant-Colonell; Sir Abraham Shipman, Serjeant-Major; Robert Sandes; Arthur Jones; Thomas Traford; (*blank*) Stradling; (*blank*) Thomas; (*blank*).

Sir Fulk Huncks, his regiment:—Sir Foulk Huncks, Collonell. Captains: (*blank*) Tillier, Lieutenant-Colonell; Edmond Hamond, Serjeant-Major; Edward, Lord Brabason; Sir Dudley Loftus; William Maxie; Anthony Greene; (*blank*); (*blank*).

Sir Michael Ernleyes regiment:—Sir Michael Erneley, Collonell. Captains: William Gibbs, Lieutenant-Colonell; Barnard Astley, Serjeant-Major; Sir William Bronckar; Henry Bertie; Daniell Nicholls; Francis Ranger; Francis King; Thomas Long.

Collonell Cromwell's regiment:—Collonell William Cromwell. Captains: Roger Bradshaw, Lieutenant-Colonell; John Chichester, Serjeant-Major; Robert Broughton; John Bingley; Edward Broughton; Gregory Cromwell; Henry Honniwood; George Lisle.

The Lord Lisle, Lieutenant-Generall of the horse, his regiment of horse sent out of England—carabines:—Lord Lisle, Collonell, 100; Sir Richard Greeneville, Serjeant-Major, 80; Lord Digby, 60; Captains: William Vaughan, 60; John Marrowe, 60; George Villiers, 60; Francis Palmes, 60; Algernoun Sidney, 60; William Baker, 60.

Troopes of dragoones sent out of England:—Captains: Duckenfield, 100; Moyle, 100; Paite, 180.

More foote out of England in noe regiment:—Captains: Thomas Sandford, firelocks, 200; — Langley, firelocks, 100; — Lloide, 100.

The old army of foote, and other companies raised here, as they are thought fit to be divided into regiments:—

#### In Leinster:

The Earl of Ormonde, Lieutenant-Generall of the army, his regiment:—Old companies: The Earl of Ormonde, Lieutenant-Generall of the army—the Company that was Sir Jo. Neuterville's; Sir Thomas Wharton, Lieutenant-Colonell; Sir Patrick Weimbes, Serjeant-Major. Old companies: the Earl of Strafford, the Lord Folliott, the company that was Sir George Hamilton's, Captain Algernoun Sidney—the company that was Sir Lorenzo Carye's; Sir Robert Farrer. Captains: John Ogle, William Billingsley, William Flower, Erasmus Burrowes.

The Earle of Kildare's regiment:—The Earle of Kildare, Collonell. Old company: Sir Arthur Loftus, Lieutenant-Colonell; Captain Christopher Roper, Serjeant-Major; the Lord Caulfeild. Captains: Michael Jones, Richard Wingfield, John Pigot, William Pigot, Prime[iron] Rochfort, Richard Cave.

The Lord Viscount Moore's regiment:—Lord Moore, Collonell. Captain Phillip Newman, Lieutenant-Colonell; Captain Chichester Fortescue, Serjeant-Major. Old company: The Lord Blaney, surprised by the rebells and not yet new raised, in Ulster. Captains: Sepholl Gibson, Henry Brian, Foulk Martin, Charles Townesly, Francis Moore, Edward Trevor.

The Lord Lambert's regiment:—the Lord Lambert, Collonell. Old companies: Sir John Sherlock, Lieutenant-Colonell. Captain George Peisly, Serjeant-Major; Captain Richard Lambert. Old company: Captain: Thomas Games. Captains: George Savill, George Smith, Edward Fisher, Edmond Farrell, William Hamilton.

Sir Henry Tichbourne's regiment:—Old company: Sir Henry Tichbourne, Collonell,—in Ulster; Captain Robert Biron, Lieutenant-Collonell. Old company: Sir Francis Butler, Serjeant-Major,—in Connaught. Captains: Edward Billingley, Lewis Owen, Patrick Trevor, Walter Loftus, William Cadogan, John Ponsonby, John Mayart.

Collonell Craford's regiment:—Collonell Lawrence Craford; Captains: Robert Sterling, Lieutenant-Collonell; Francis Willoughby, Serjeant-Major; Phillip Fernely; Abraham Rickesies; Nicholas Herle; John Dunbar; Ralfe Gee; Hugh Sterling; Thomas Graham.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1641-2.

#### Regiments new listed:

The Lord Justice Borlace's regiment:—Old company: The Lord Borlace, Collonell,—in Ulster. Sir John Borlace, junior, Lieutenant-Collonell. Captains: Richard Ryves, Serjeant-Major; Thomas Stuteville; Adam Loftus; Haneball Bagnall; Thomas Gascoine; John Russell; George Huitson; William Graham.

Sir Francis Willoughby's regiment:—Old company: Sir Francis Willoughby, Collonell,—in Connaught. (*Blank*), Lieutenant-Collonell. Captain: William Willoughby, Serjeant-Major. Old companies: Lord Docwra, Captain: Robert Biron. Captains: Thomas Harman, Richard Burrowes, James Bolton, Gilbert Rawson. Sir Francis Willoughby's new company, now in Dublin Castle:—Captain: John Morrice.

#### Companies not yet listed in any regiment:

Old companies: The Lord Esmond, Lord of Castlestewart, Sir John Gifford; Captain Thomas Rockly (dead); Captain Chidly Coote,—in Connaught,—his father's old company; Captain Chichester Fortescue,—surprised by the rebels and not yet new raised. Captain George Graham; Sir William Gilbert; Captain Thomas Weldon; Captain John Savage; Sir George Wentworth, Provost-Marshal of Leinster, 20 foote; Captain Alexander Burrowes, Provost-Marshal of the Army, 30 foote; Laurence Lambert, Provost-Marshal of Dublin, 10 foote; Captain (*blank*) Coote.

#### In Mounster:

Old companies: Lord President, Lord Viscount Baltinglas, Captain Wenman, Captain Charles Price.

#### Foote raised in that province:

Lord President ordered to raise himselfe a regiment of 1,000; Lord Viscount Kinalmeakie, 100; Lord Broughall, 100; Sir Percy Smith, 100; Captain Bradrip, 100.

#### In Connaght:

Old companies: Lord President, Earle of Clanrickard, Sir Frederick Hamilton, Sir George St. George.

#### Foote raised in that province:

The Lord President—or Captain King,—100; Young Sir Charles Coote, 100; Captain Robert Ormesby, 100; in the Fort of Gallway, 250.

#### In Ulster:

Old companies: Sir John Vaughan, Sir William Stewart, Sir Robert Stewart, Captain Robert Sidney,—which was Sir Arthur Tiringham's

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1641-2.

company, surprised by the rebels and not yet new raised; Captain George Blount, surprised and not yet new raised; Captain Robert Bailey,—in part surprised and not yet new raised; Captain John Barry, surprised and not yet new raised.

#### Foote raised in that province :

At Londonderry : Sir Thomas Staples, 100 ; Captain Beresford, 100 ; Captain Hartwell, 100 ; Captain Newbrough, 100.

At Colrane, 300 : Captain Chichester's regiment, 1,000. Raised here by order of the Parliament : The Lord Conway's regiment, 1,000 ; Sir John Clotworthy's regiment, 1,000.

Besides the regiments we heare are raised by the King's commission, videlicet :—

Lord of Ardes, 1,000 ; Lord Viscount Claneboy, 1,000 ; Sir James Montgomery, 1,000 ; Sir Robert Stewart, 1,000 ; Sir William Stewart, 1,000 ; Sir William Cole, 500 ; Sir Ralph Gore, 500 ; and besides Scots out of Scotland, 10,000.

#### Horse troopes in Leinster :

Old troopers, Cuirassiers :—The Lord Lieutenant-Generall, 100 ; Earl of Ormonde, 100. Carabines : Lord Borlace, 60 ; Earle of Strafford, 60 ; Lord More, 60 ; Sir Adam Loftus, 60 ; Sir George Wentworth, 60 ; Sir Thomas Lucas, 60 ; Sir George Wentworth, as Provost-Marshal of Leinster, 20.

#### Horse raised in Leinster :

Sir Charles Coote, 60 dragoones. Captain Thomas Armstrong, 60 carabines, 40 dragoones. Captain William Parsons, 25, Captain Erasmus Burrowes, 20.

#### Horse troopes in Munster :

Old troopes, Carabines :—Lord President, 60 ; Captain William Peisley, Provost-Marshal, 12.

#### Raised in England and sent thither :

Lord Inchiquin, 100 ; Captain William Jephtson, 100.

#### Raised in Munster :

Earle of Barrimore, 60 ; Lord Viscount Dungarvan, 100 ; Lord of Kinalmeakie, 60 ; Lord Broughall, 60 ; Sir William Courtney, 60.

#### Horse troopes in Connaght :

Old troopes, Carabines :—Earle of Roscommon, 60 ; Lord Willmot, 60 ; Provost-Marshal of Connaght, 12.

#### Horse troopes in Ulster :

Old troopes, Carabines :—Lord Grandison, 60 ; Lord Cromwell, 60 ; Lord Conwey, 60 ; Captain Arthur Chichester, 60 ; Sir Arthur Loftus, Provost-Marshal, 12.



## Horse new raised in Ulster :

MS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMOND.  
1641-2.

Lord of Ardes, 60 ; Lord of Claneboy, 60 ; Sir James Montgomery, 60 ; Sir Robert Stewart, 60 ; Sir William Stewart, 60 ; Collonell Arthur Hill and his Captaines, 300 ; Captain Karnes, 40 ; Captain Trevor, 100 dragoones.

What other new troopes are raised in Connaght and Ulster is not yet knowne.

## Wardes in castles and fortes :

## In Leinster :

Dublin Castle : a constable, porter, gunner, with warders, 14.

By order of the Counsell Table : Athy Castle, a constable and warders, 40 ; Burrese, alias Manor Villiers, a constable and warders 30 ; Cloghgrenon Castle, a serjeant and warders, 30 ; Castle of Wicklo constable and warders, 20 ; Colledge of Dublin, schollers for warders, 35

## In Munster :

Lymerick Castle : a constable, porter, gunner, and warders, 20.

## In Connaght :

Athlone Castle : a constable and warders, 14, to be made by the Lord Lieutenant's warrant, 30.

By warrant from Lord Lieutenant : Castle of Roscommon, a constable, porter, and warders, 30 ; Castle of Boyle, a constable, porter, and warders, 30.

Fort of Gallway ; Sir Francis Willoughby, Captain, warders, 0.

## In Ulster :

Carrigfergus Castle : a constable and warders, 10 ; Moyry Castle, a constable, warders, 0.

Officers belonging to each regiment of foote :—A preacher, a quartermaster, a chirurgeon and his two mates, a carriage-master, a field-marshal.

6. 1641. — A list of the officers, ministers, and artyfciers of the trayne of artillery :

Generall of the Ordnance, Lord Justice Borlasse ; Lieutenant, Jo. Russell ; one clearke ; Commissary for the trayne, Thomas Cheslin ; one clearke ; Commissary for the army, Thomas Tallis ; one clearke.

Four gentlemen of the Ordnance :—Richard Francis, Thomas Lany Paul Godwin, Christopher Price.

Eight gunners :—Richard Barrett, Edward Butler, Edward Kearny, Nathaniell Clarke, Thomas Taylor, Jo. Weston, Henry Gee, Gilbert Tonques. Eight mates for them :—William Webb, Thomas Short, Richard Kearny, (*blank*) Clarke, Thomas Maritt, (*blank*).

One paymaster, Thomas Cheslin ; one quartermaster, William Foster ; conductor of the matroses, Thomas Potts ; twenty-five matroses ; one provost-marshal, Christopher Bayly ; one chirurgeon ; one wagon-master, Peeter Baker ; commissarye of the draught-horses, Gyles Barrett ; one master smith, Jo. Hollands ; two servants ; two hoofsmiths ; one master carpenter, Mathew Tillett ; two men for him (*blank*) ; two wheelwrights (*blank*) ; one cordagemaker, William Thompson ; one harnessmaker, Wilcocks ; one servant ; one smearer, Jo. Marshall.

Endorsed : A Lyst of the Officers of the trayne of artillery, of officers, ministers, and artificers, 1641.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1641.

7. "A lyst of the ould horse troopes in Ireland in anno 1641 :"

Lord Lieutenant-Generall, Horsemen, 108 ; Earle of Ormond and Ossory, 103 ; Lord Dillon, 58 ; Lord Viscount Willmott, 58 ; Lord President of Monster, 58 ; Lord Viscount Moore, 58 ; Lord Viscount Grandizon, 58 ; Sir Arthur Chichester, 58 ; Lord Viscount Lecale, 58 ; Sir George Wentworth, 58 ; Sir John Borlase, 58 ; Lord Viscount Conway, 58 ; Sir Adam Loftus, 58 ; Sir Charles Coote, Provost-Marshall of Connaght, 12 ; Sir George Wentworth, Provost-Marshall of Leinster, 12 ; Sir Arthur Loftus, Provost-Marshall of Ulster, 12 ; Captain William Peisly, Provost-Marshall of Mounster, 12.

8. 1641.—"A list of the army now in Leinster, sent out of England, both of horse and foote, as also of the old army and such as were raised here :

The Lord-Generall's regiment :—The Lord Lieutenant-Generall, Colonell ; Lieutenant-Colonell Monck ; Sarjeant-Major Warren ; Captain Charles Lloyd, Quarter-Master-Generall, (in England). Captains : Disney, Thurland, Gray, Atkins, Turvile (dead), Washington, Boyse (in England), Molesworth (in England), Cope, Paramour (dead).

Colonel Gibson's regiment :—Colonel Gibson ; Lieutenant-Colonel Pageat ; Sarjeant-Major Woodhowse ; Captains : George Vane, Verney, Crofts, Denn, Bidulph, Congrave, Sir Thomas Meredith.

Sir Fulk Huncks, his regiment :—Sir Fulk Huncks, Knight, Colonell ; Lieutenant-Colonell Tillier ; Serjeant-Major Hamond ; Lord Brabazon ; Sir Dudley Loftus ; Captains : William Maxye, Anthony Greene, Scrimphoe, Wingfield.

Colonell Cromwell's regiment :—Coloneli Crumwell : Lieutenant-Colonel Bradshawe ; Serjeant-Major Chichester ; Captains : Robert Broughton, John Bingley, Ed. Broughton, Cromwell, Honywood, Lisie.

Old companies and other companies raised in Leinster :

Lieutenant-Generall of the army's regiment :—Earle of Ormonde, Lieutenant-Generall, Colonell. Old companies : Sir Thomas Wharton. Lieutenant-Colonell ; Sir Patrick Wymes, Serjeant-Major ; Earle of Strafford ; Lord Folliot ; Captain Algernonne Sidney ; Sir Robert Farrar ; Captains : John Ogle, William Billingsley, William Flower ; Erasmus Burroughs, Sir Francis Hamilton, — Bayly.

Earle of Kildare, his regiment :—George, Earle of Kildare, Colonell. Sir Arthur Loftus, Lieutenant-Colonell ; Captains : Roper, Serjeant-Major ; Lord Caulfield ; John Pigott ; Michael Jones ; Richard Wingfield ; Prime[iron] Rotchfort ; Richard Cave ; William Pigott.

Sir Francis Willoughby's regiment, newly enlisted, Old company at Galway :—Sir Francis Willoughby, Colonell ; (*blank*) Lieutenant-Colonell ; Captain William Willoughby, Serjeant-Major. Old Company : Lord Doewra ; Captains : Byrone, Thomas Harman, John Morris, James Bolton, Gilbert Rawson, Sir Francis Willoughby's new companie in Dublin Castle.

Lord Viscount Moore's regiment :—Lord Moore, Colonell ; Captains : Waynman, Lieutenant-Collonell ; Fortescue, Serjeant-Major ; Henry Bryan, Seafoule Gibson, Fulk Martin, Charles Towneley, Francis Moore, Edward Trevor, Richard Borroughs.

Lord Lambert's regiment:—Charles Lord Lambert, Colonell; Old company, Sir John Sherlock, Lieutenant-Colonell; Captains: George Peisley, Sarjeant-Major; Richard Lambert, Thomas Games, George Savill, George Smith, Edward Fisher, Edmond Farell, — Graham.

Sir Henry Tichborne's regiment:—Sir Henry Tichborne, knight, Colonell; Lieutenant-Colonel Byrone; Old Company in Connaght: Sir Francis Butler, Sarjeant-Major; Captains: Edward Billingsley, Lewis Owen, Patrick Trevor, Walter Loftus, —Cadogan, —Ponsonbye, —Mayard.

The Lord Burlase his regiment newly inlisted :

Old company in Ulster :—Lord Burlase, Colonell ; Sir John Borlase, Lieutenant - Colonel ; Captains : Ryves, Sarjeant Major ; Thomas Stuteville, Adam Loftus, Haniball Bagnall, —Gascoyne, John Russell, —Huetson, Thomas Mason.

Old companies not listed :—Lord Esmond, Lord Castlestewart, Sir John Gifford ; Captains : Thomas Rockley, Chidley Coote.

New Companies not inlisted :—Sir Thomas Rotheram, Sir William Gilbert. Captains : Weldon, Savadge, MacWilliam Ridgeway.

Warders in Leinster :—Dublin Castle, 14 ; Athy, 40 ; Borroughs, 30 ; Castle Wickloe, 20 ; Colledge, Dublin, 35 ; Cloghgregan, 30.

Horse troopes in Leinster :—Old troopes, three : Lord Lieutenant-Generall, 100 ; Earl of Ormond, Lieutenant-Generall, 100 ; Lord Borlase, 60 ; Earl of Strafford, 60 ; Lord Moore, 60 ; Sir Adam Loftus, 60 ; Sir George Wentworth, 60 ; Sir Thomas Lucas, 60 ; Sir George Wentworth, as Provost-Marshal of Leinster, 20 and 200 foote.

Horse new raised in Leinster:—Sir Charles Coote, 60 dragoones ; Captain Thomas Armestrong, 60 carbines, 40 dragoones ; Captain William Parsons, 25 carbines ; Captain Erasmus Burroughes, 20 carbines ; Alexander Burroughs, Provost Marshall-generall of the army, —30 foote.

Horse troopes sent out of England :—The Lord Lisle's troope, 100 ; Sir Richard Greeneville, 80 ; Lord Digby (deceased), 60 ; Captain William Vaughan, 60 ; Captain John Marrow, 60 ; Captain George Villiers, 60 ; Lord Dillon, 60 ; Captain Algernoun Sydney, 60 ; Captain William Baker, 60.

Dragoners : — Captain Duckenfeild, 100 ; Captain Moyle, 100 ; Captain Payte, 100.

Endorsed by Ormonde : Four peeces of canon, 6 for one field. Bread and salt for two months, with other victuall if it may bee had. Powder, 200 barrelis, match and lead proportionable ; granadoes, petards and mortar peeces ; 2,000 paire of shuees ; 3,000 shirts ; 2,000 paire of stockins ; 1,000 shutes of clothes ; 2,000 bandeleeres ; deale boardes to make bridges, baterys and other necessary workes. Materials, spades, shovells, pickaxes, bills, sithes, hookees and hatchets. Tents with all other necessarys belonging. Small beere to bee caryed by sea. Mony to bee sent after us.

Second endorsement : "A lyst of the army sent out of England and the army raysted in Leinster, 1641."

9. 1641.—"Sir Henry Tichbourne's regiment at Drogedagh, mustered by Captain William Cadogan, Commissary, 23 December, 1641."



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1641.

Sir Henry Tichbourne, Capitaine:—Present : officers, 8 ; pikeman, 29 ; musketiers, 45 = 82. Absent : sick, 26 ; in prison, 1 ; absent, 1 = 28. In all, 110. Signed per Jo. Newcomen, Lieutenant.

Captain Jacob Lovell, Sergeant-Major:—Present : officers, 8 ; private soldiers of all sortes, 100 = 108.

Captain Phillip Wenman:—Present : officers, 7 ; pikemen, 38 ; musketiers, 58 = 103. Absent : absent, 2 ; sick and hurt, 3 ; run away, 2 = 7. In all, 110.

Captain Robert Biron:—Present : officers, 7 ; pikemen, 37 ; musketiers, 50 = 94. Absent : absent and sent to Dublin, 1 ; surgeon, sick, 1 ; run away, 11 = 13. In all, [107].

Sir John Borlace:—Present : officers, 8 ; pikemen, 36 ; musketiers, 48 = 92. Absent : absent per licence, 1 ; sick, 7 ; run away, 3 ; dead, 2 = 13. In all, 105.

Captain Chichester Fortescue:—Present : Officers, 8 ; pikemen, 35 ; musketiers, 52 = 95. Absent : surgeon, dead, 1 Dec. [1641], 1 ; sick, 6 ; run away and their places supplied, 6 ; run away and unsupplied, 2 = 15. In all, 110.

Captain William Willoughby:—Present : officers, 8 ; pikemen, 32 ; musketiers, 46 = 86. Absent : sick and seene, 17 ; in prison, 2 ; run away, 3 = 22. In all, 108.

Captain Edward Billingsley:—Present : officers, 8 ; pikemen, 34 ; musketiers, 50 = 92. Absent : absent by licence, 1 ; sick and seene, 9 ; run away, 6 = 16. in all, 108.

Captain Lewis Owen:—Present : officers, 8 ; pikemen, 41 ; musketiers, 59 = 108.

Captain John Morris:—Present : officers, 8 ; pikemen, 31 ; musketiers, 47 = 86. Absent : absent, 1 ; sick, 12 ; run away, a sergeant and 7 souldiers, 8 = 21. In all, 107.

Captain Seafoule Gibson:—Present : officers, 8 ; pikemen, 48 ; musketiers, 51 = 107. Absent : sick, 4 ; employed in service, 1 = 5. In all, 112.

Captain Henry Brian:—Present : officers, 8 ; pikemen, 40 ; musketiers, 43 = 81. Absent : sick, 7 ; run away, 19 ; in prison, 1 = 27. In all, 108.

Captain Patrick Trevor:—Present : officers, 7 ; pikemen, 49 ; musketiers, 42 ; unarmed men, 3 = 101. Absent : sick, 5 ; surgeon deficient, 1 = 6. In all, 107.

Captain Foulk Martin:—Present : officers, 7 ; pikemen, 40 ; musketiers, 40 = 87. Absent : soldiers and drum —sick, 6 ; run away and others entered in their places, 14 = 20. In all, 107.

Captain Christopher Roper:—Present : officers, 8 ; pikemen, 34 ; musketiers, 36 = 78. Absent : sick, 12. In all, 90.

Captain Charles Townely:—Officers, 7 ; pikemen, 34 ; musketiers, 32 = 73. Absent : absent, 4 ; sick, 7 ; run away, 1 ; in prison, 1 = 13. In all, 86.

Captain William Cadogan:—Present : officers, 8 ; musketiers, 50 = 58. Absent : sick, 2. In all, 60.

Captain Thomas Rockleye's old company guarisoned there [at Drogheda]:—Present : officers, 5 ; pikemen, 23 ; musketiers, 21 = 49. Absent : surgeon, 1. In all, 50.

10. 1641.—December.—Certificates of musters by Sir John Veele.<sup>1</sup>

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1641.

11. 1641.—December.—“A list of such Captains as have their commissions issued forth before the 29th of December, 1641.”

Lord Lambert's regiment:—His Lordship's commission for a company. Captains: Edward Fisher, George Smith, James Rotchfort, Edmond Borlasse, William Ball, — Farrar, Thomas Stutevill, Ralph Gee, Haniball Bagnall.—All armed.

Sir Charles Coote's regiment:—Captain Peisley, not armed. Captain Erasmus Burroughs, armed; Captains: Wingfield, armed; Barry, unarmed; Harman (*blank*); Edward Trevor, unarmed; Erasmus Burroughs, armed for defence of the Castle [of Dublin]; — Cave (*blank*); Hassall, armed for defence of the College [Dublin]; William Welldon, unarmed.

Sir Pierce Crosbie's regiment:—Captains: William Ridgway, John Whitney, Richard Crosbie, George Graham, Robert Hartpoole; —Unarmed.

Lieutenant-Generall's regiment:—Sir Thomas Newcomen, armed; Captains: Theobald Butler, John FitzGerald, Theobald Butler, [*sic*] Edmond Fennell.

Collonell Crafford's regiment:—His owne commission; Captains: John Dunbar, George Savill, Baltshaser Creamer, Robert Starling; —Armed.

[Munster:]

Captains of the horse:—My Lord Barrymore, Sir William Courtney, Captains of foot: Lord President of Mounster, William Jephson, esquire; William Kingsmill, esquire; Sir Hardress Waller, Sir Edward Denny, Sir John Browne, John Southwell, esquire; Sergeant-Major Serle; Captain Francis Courtney, Peregrine Bannastre.

And to this I intend to add one by bestowing a company upon my Lord of Kerry, if his Lordship please to accept of it, although I have no commission.

Endorsed by Ormonde: “List of Captains in Munster, 1641.”

12. 1642.—“Officers and soldiers killed and shott at Carrick-Mayne,<sup>2</sup> 27 March, 1642:”

Colonell Sir Symon Harcourt, shott and dead since.

Of the colonell his company shott, 2.

Lieutenant-Colonell Gibson his company kild upon the place, 1.

Shott and sore hurt, 2.

Of Captaine Flood his company hurt, 1.

[Of] Captaine Woodhouse his company killed upon the place, 1.

Hurt, 2.

Of Captain Vane his company killed upon the place, 1.

Hurt, 1.

Sergeant-Major Berry—shott in the body, and Mr. Cook his lieutenant killed, and of his company killed upon the place, 2. Killed in all, 7; shott and sore wounded, 9 = 16.

<sup>1</sup> Printed in “History of the Irish Confederation and War in Ireland, 1641–49,” vol. i., p. 230. Dublin, 1882.

<sup>2</sup> Carrickinines, near Dublin. See “Contemporary History of Affairs in Ireland, 1641–52,” vol. i., pp. 14, 24. Dublin, 1880.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1642.

13. 1642.—“His Majesties army garrisoned in Dublin, mustered the third of May, 1642, were found as followeth ” :—

The Lord Lieutenant's regiment :

His Excellencies owne company :—Present : officers, 11 ; pikemen, 56 ; musketiers, 125 = 192. Absent : Lord Lieutenant-Generall, 1 ; sicke, 20 ; lame, 2 ; in prison, 2 ; at Drogedagh, 1 = 26. In all, 218.

Captain George Munck, Lieutenant-Collonell :—Present : officers, 9 ; pikemen, 44 ; musketiers, 92 = 145. Absent : ensigne, sick, 1 ; souldiars, sick, 16 = 17. In all, 162.

Captain Henry Warren, Serjeant-Major :—Present : officers, 10 ; pikemen, 42 ; musketiers, 92 = 144. Absent : sick souldiars, 17. In all, 161.

Captain Henry Washington :—Present : officers, 9 ; pikemen, 30 ; musketiers, 60 = 99. Absent : Drum sick, and 10 souldiars = 11. In all, 110.

Captain Jonathan Atkins :—Present : officers, 8 ; pikes, 23 ; musketiers, 57 = 88. Absent : Captain and drum sick, 2 ; sick souldiars, 20 = 22. In all, 110.

Captain Nathaniel Gray :—Present : officers, 10 ; pikemen, 31 ; musketiers, 66 = 107. Absent : sick, 7. In all, 114.

Captain Thomas Paramour :—Present : officers, 9 ; pikemen, 27 ; musketiers, 61 = 97. Absent : Ensigne and 12 souldiars sick, 13. In all, 110.

Captain Sherly Suellinge :—Present : officers, 9 ; pikemen, 26 ; musketiers, 60 = 95. Absent : sick, 13 ; hurt, 1 ; absent, 1 = 15. In all, 110.

Captain William Cope :—Present : officers, 10 ; pikemen, 31 ; musketiers, 61 = 102. Absent : sicke, 8. In all, 110.

Captaine John Boyes :—Present : officers, 10 ; pikemen, 28 ; musketiers, 63 = 101. Absent : sicke, 9. In all, 110.

Captaine Disney<sup>1</sup> :—Present : officers, 9 ; pikemen, 29 ; musketiers, 63 = 101. Absent : sicke, 8 ; captaine in England, 1 = 9. In all, 110.

The Earle of Ormonde's regiment :

His owne company :—Present : officers, 7 ; pikemen, 31 ; musketiers, 55 = 93. Absent : sicke, 10 ; at Harriestowne, 5 ; dead (*blank*) ; absent, 1 = 16. In all, 109.

Sir Thomas Wharton :—Present : officers, 9 ; pikemen, 41 ; musketiers, 40 = 90. Absent : captain and 4 in England, 5 ; at Ballgriffin, 1 ; sicke, 11 = 17. In all, 107.

Captaine John Ogle :—Present : officers, 6 ; pikemen, 20 ; musketiers, 33 ; unarmed men, 5 = 54. Absent : sicke, 1. In all, 55.

The Lord Lambert's regiment :

His Lordship's owne company :—Present : officers, 1 ; souldiars, 19 = 20. Leiuetenant, ensigne, drumme, serjant, and 13 souldiars at Nass, as his Lordship affirmeth, 35. In all, 55.

<sup>1</sup> “Algernoun Sidney” struck out in MS.



Captain Algernoun Sidney:—Present: officers, 3; pikemen, 12; musketiers, 8 = 23. Absent: captain, absent, 1; sergeant, corporall, drumme, and one souldiar at Naas, 05 [*sic*], 5; soldiars absent, 16; sicke, 1; ran away, 4. In all, 28 (*sic*).

Captaine George Savill:—Present: officers, 7; pikemen, 29; musketiers, 44 = 80. [Absent:] at the Naas a sergant and 20 soldiars, 21; sicke, 2 = 23. In all, 103.

Captaine Hannaball Bagenall:—Present: officers, 7; pikemen, 36; musketiers, 45; unarmed men, 3 = 91. Absent: sicke, 4. In all, 95.

Lientenant Colonell Sterlinge:—Present: officers, 7; pikes, 36; musketts, 53 = 96. Absent: sicke, 9; in prison, 1; absent, 1 = 11. In all, 107.

Serjeant-Major Francis Willoughby:—Present: officers, 10; pikes, 35; musketts, 36 = 101. Absent: dead (*blank*); sicke, 3; absent in the army, 2; absent, 1 = 6. In all, 107.

Captain Michael Hearle:—Present: officers, 7; pikes, 49; musketts, 42 = 98. Absent: sicke, 4; absent by lycense, 1; absent, more, by lycense, 3 = 8. In all, 106.

Captain Thomas Gascoine:—Present: officers, 6; pikes, 40; musketts, 44 = 90. Absent: sicke, drumme, and 16 soldiars, 17. In all, 107.

Captain Robert Brereton:—Present: officers, 5; pikes, 36; musketts, 58 = 99. Absent: sick, captain and one sergeant, 2; with the sick captain, 1; sick souldiars, 6 = 9. In all, 108.

Captain Philip Fernley:—Present: officers, 7; pikes, 41; musketts 49 = 97. Absent: sick, 7. In all, 104.

Captaine Abraham Richesies:—Present: officers, 10; pikes, 30; musketts, 52 = 92. Absent: sicke and hurt, 12; taken away by the Lord Brabason, 4 = 16. In all, 108.

Captain George Huitson:—Present: officers, 7; pikes, 46; musketts, 45 = 98. Absent: sick, 7; in prison, 1; absent (*blank*) = 8. In all, 106.

Captain Jernegan Davys:—Present: officers, 7; pikes, 35; musketts, 38 = 80. Absent: sicke, 8; absent at Drogedagh, 16; absent (*blank*) = 24. In all, 104.

Captain Balthazar C[reamer]:—Present: officers, 7; pikes, 38; musketts, 46 = 91. Absent: drumme, sicke, 1; dead (*blank*); absent (*blank*) = 1. In all, 92.

Captain George Smyth:—Present: officers, 5; pikemen, 12; musketiers, 16 = 31. [Absent:] Captain, with the rest, at Artane, etc.

Captain Richard Lambert:—Present: officers, 8; pikemen, 40; musketiers, 42 = 90. Absent: at Naas, 9; at Artyne, 5; unarmed, 1; sick, 1 = 16. In all, 106.

Captain Edmond Farrall:—Present: officers, 7; pikemen, 28; musketiers, 35; unarmed men, 1 = 71. Absent: sicke, 3; in England, by licence, 1; kild in service (*blank*); dead (*blank*) = 4. In all, 75.

#### Sir Simon Harcourt's regiment:

His owne company:—Present: officers, 8; pikemen, 47; musketeers, 103 = 158. Absent: Captain, dead; ensigne absent in England, 1; sergeant, corporall, and 29 soldiars at Curduffe; absent by furlowe, 5; sick, 7 = 44. In all, 202.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1642.

Captaine Gibson, lieutenant colonell:—Present: officers, 10; pikemen, 47; musketeeres, 78 = 135. Absent: at Drogedagh, by commande, 3; sick, 10; dead, 3; absent, 1 = 14. In all, 149.

Captaine Michael Woodhowse:—Present: officers, 10; pikemen, 25; musketiers, 57 = 92. Absent: at Drogedagh, 4; sick, 18 = 22. In all, 114.

Captaine George Vane:—Present: officers, 8; pikemen, 31; musketiers, 66 = 105. Absent: sick sergeants, 2; souldiars, sick, 3 = 5. In all, 110.

Captaine Edmond Varney:—Present: officers, 9; pikemen, 24; musketiers, 58 = 92. Absent: drumme and 4 souldiars in prison, 5; sick, 13 = 18. In all, 180.

Colonell Craford's regiment:

His own company:—Present: officers, 7; pikes, 35; musketts, 64 = 106. Absent: sicke, 5. In all, 111.

Of Sir Charles Coote's regiment:

Serjeant-Major Peisley:—Present: officers, 7; pikes, 35; musketts, 28 = 60. Absent: lieutenant at Naas, 1; soldiars there, 7; at Droghedagh, 10; sick, 10; at Balgriffin, 1 = 29. Killed in service, 5; dead, 1; others entred in their places. In all, 89.

Other foot companies:

The Lord Folliott:—Officers, 4; pikes, 18; musketts, 16; unarmed men, 5 = 43. Captain, surgeon, and 1 soldier = 3. In all, 46.

Sir Francis Willoughby:—Present: officers, 10; pikes, 34; musketts, 58 = 102. Absent: sergeant, dead, sicke and seene, 5; absent by lycence, 2 = 7. In all, 109.

Sir Robert Farrar:—Present: officers, 8; pikes, 50; musketts, 45 = 103. Absent: ensigne, hurt, 1; sick, 5 = 6. In all, 109.

Horse troupes mustered the fourth of May, 1642:

The Lord Lieutenant's:—Present: officers, 10; horsemen, 90 = 100. Absent: captain, in Englande, 1; cornett, absent by lycence, 1; sick, sadler and 4 horsemen; killed, 4 = 11. In all, 111.

Eleven horses killed in his Majestie's service, whereof one was corporall Aylemer's. The men appeared on foote.

The Earle of Ormond's troupe:—Present: officers, 8; horsemen, 77 = 85. Absent: lieutenant and one man in England by lycence, 2; at Turvy, by commande, 6; sicke, trumpeter, 1; horsemen sicke, 6; in prison, 1 = 16. In all, 101.

Sir Thomas Lucas, Commissary-Generall of the horse:—Present: officers, 9; horsemen, 52 = 61. Absent: corporall and one horseman sicke, 2 = 61. In all, 63.

Eightene horses lost in service besides the corporall's; the men appeared on foote.

Sir Richard Greenville:—Present: officers, 9; horsemen, 68 = 77. Absent: captain, trumpeter, and 4 horsemen, 6; sick, 9 = 15. In all, 92.

Captain Algernon Sidney:—Present: officers, 11; horsemen, 61 = 71. Captain in England. 1. In all, 72.

Captain Thomas Armestronge:—Present: officers, 12; horsemen, 54; dragoones, 42 = 108. [Absent]: at Naas, 1; in prison, 2; sick, 6 = 9. In all, 117.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE,  
1642.

Footes that appeared, 3534; horse that appeared, 413.

14. 1642.—“Regiments of old and new foot companies formed in Ireland:

Earle of Kildare:—Sir Arthur Loftus; Sergeant-Major Piesley. Captains: Jones, Wingeild, Lord Cauleild, Rochfort, Pigott, (*sic*) Pigott, Cave.

Lord Lambert:—Sir John Sherlocke; Serjeant-Major Stuteville; Captains: Smith, Games, Fisher, Adam Loftus, Gee, Bagnall, Farrall.

Sir Henry Tichborne:—Robert Biron; Serjeant-Major Sir John Borlase. Captains: Willoughby, Billingsley, Owen, Morres, Sir H. (*blank*), Walter Loftus, Lovell.

Lord Moore:—Lieutenant-Colonel Wenman; Serjeant-Major Fortescue. Captains: Gibson, Brian, Patrick Trevor, Martin, Roper, Towneley, Cadogan.

Earle of Ormonde:—Sir Thomas Wharton, Captain Ogle, Lord Foliott. Captains: Algernon Sidney, Sir Arthur Blundell, Barry, Newcomen, Erasmus Burrowes, Richard Burrowes.

Sir John Borlase:—Sir Robert Farrer, Captain Baily, Sir William Stewart, Lord Blany, Sir John Vaughan, Sir Robert Stewart, Blount, Fortescue, Billingsley.

Lord Esmond:—Sir John Gifford, Sergeant-Major Weldon, Lord President of Munster, Lord Doewra. Captains: Wenman, Price, Aston, Graham, Trevor.

Sir Francis Willoughby:—Lord Baltinglas, Sir George St. George, Lord President [of] Connaught, Earle of Clanrickard. Captains: Sir Frederick Hamilton, Sir Charles Coote, Butler, Sir Arthur Tirringham, Lord Lambert.

Colonell Crawford:—Lieutenant-Colonel Sterling, Sergeant-Major Willoughby. Captains: Herle, Fernsley, Rickesies, Hewitson, Dun barr, Cremar, Davy, Brereton, Hamilton, Gascoigne, Sterling.

Lord President of Munster's regiment:—Lieutenant-Colonell Waller, Sergeant-Major Serle. Captains: Browne, Denny, Jephson, Kingsmill, Courtney, Bannester, Croker.

Single companies in noe regiment:—Captain Harman, 100 men at Catherlagh. At Athy, Gilbert Rawson, 100 men; Th. Weldon, 100 men. John Ponson[b]y (*blank*), at Drogheda; John Savage (*blank*), at Reban. For Londonderry: Sir Thomas Staples, Captain Beresford, (*blank*) Hartwell, (*blank*) Newburgh.

Endorsed: Regiments formed. Sent by my Lord Lieuetenant. Received the 21 May, 1642.

Second endorsement: The order of the Councell of Warre for wagons to bee sent to Lord Lieuetenant.



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1642.

15. 1642.—A list of the horse troopes :

Lord Generall's troope, Feltrim.  
Lieutenant-General, Dublin.  
Lord Borlase, Malahide.  
Earl of Strafford, Kilsha[1]ghan.  
Lord Moore, Drogheda.  
Sir Adam Loftus, Athy.  
Sir George Wentworth, Killeneny.  
Sir Thomas Lucas, Gormanstowne.  
Sir Charles Coote's Dragoons, Taulagh.  
Captain Armstrong, Corballies.  
Lord Lisle, Leislip.  
Sir Richard Greeneville, Trim.  
Lord Digby, Conaught.  
Captain William Vaughan, Dundalk.  
Captain John Marrow, Drogheda.  
Captain George Villers, Ibidem.  
Lord Dillon, Platin.  
Captain Algernown Sydney, Bischopp's Court.  
Captain William Baker, Dundalk.  
Captain Duckenfield, Trym.  
Captain Moyle, Trim.  
Captain Payt, Glasmullyn.

Endorsed: A list of the forces in Leinster, and where they are garrisoned, 17th August, 1642.

Second endorsement: King's County, four companyes; Caterlough, two companyes; Maryborough, one company; Persetowne, one company; Killbrew, one company; Castletown, in Meath, two companyes; Killine, one company; Maynooth, two companyes; Rasallagh, two companyes.

16. 1642, August.—The names of the severall garrisons and custodiams now belonging to his Excellences regiment.

At garrison in Dublin:—His Excellence's company, Captain Lloyd's company: Captain Turvill, Captain Thorland, Captain Atkins, Captain Gray, Captain Cope, Captain Boys.

Colonel Monck's company, at garrison in Laughlinstowne and KilCobbin. Sergeant-Major Warren's company, in garrison at Ould Towne. Captain Washington, in garrison at Leslepp. In garrison at Trim: Captain Disney's company, Captain Snelling's, Captain Paramere's. Commanded men at Balldoile, Drum Connock, New Towne.

Endorsed by Ormonde: Strength of the regiments—given mee the 26th of August, 1642.

17. 1642.—“A lyst of the number of men that were mustered present upon Oxmontowne Greene [Dublin], 29 November, 1642, besides officers, videlicet :

Lord Generall's regiment:—Lord Generall's company, 129; Colonel Moncke, 112; Sergeant-Major Warren, 94; Captaine Charles Lloyd, 70; Captaine Washington, 56; Captaine Atkins, 62; Captaine Gray, 69; Captaine Turvell (deceased) his company, 52; Captaine Cope, 83; Lord Generall's guard, 93 = 823.

Lieutenant-Generall's regiment:—Lieutenant-General, 64; Sir Thomas Wharton, Lieutenant-Colonel, 67; Captaine Flower, 83; Lord Folliott, 36; Captaine Ogle, 33; Lord Lisle, 38; Sir Francis Hamilton, 95; Captaine Baylie, 93; Captaine Algernon Sidney, 24 = 533.

Lord Borlase's regiment:—Lord Borlase's [company], 62; Sergeant-Major Rives, 65; Captaine Russell, 86; Captaine Parsons, 75 = 288.

The Major-Generall's regiment:—Major-Generall's company, 93; Lieutenant-Colonel Willoughby, 83; Serjeant-Major Morris, 70; Sir Thomas Rotherham, 82; Captaine Oliver Whiler, 58 = 386.

Lord Lambart's regiment:—Lord Lambart, 53; Lieutenant-Colonel Sherlocke, 36; Serjeant-Major Peisley, 85; Captaine Richard Lambert, 88; Captaine Games, 36; Captaine Savill, 65; Captaine Farrall, 62 = 425.

Colonell Crafford's regiment:—Lieutenant-Colonel Sterling, 90; Captaine Hugh Sterling, 78; Captaine Gee, 60; Captaine Ferneley, 85; Captaine Culme, 50 = 363.

Colonell Gibson's regiment:—Lieutenant-Colonell Pagett, 88; Serjeant-Major Woodhouse, 88; Captaine Vane, 78; Captaine Varney, 67; Captaine Bidulph, 58; Captaine Croft, 78; Captaine Denne, 72 = 529.

Sir Fulke Hunckes' regiment:—Sir Fulke Huncks, colonell, 96; Captaine Edward Maria Wingfield, 42 = 138.

Colonell Cromwell, 19.

Firelockes:—Captaine Sandford, 131. Total 3,635.

Endorsed: 1642, 29 November. Muster of the troopes in Dublin.

#### 18. 1642.—List of the Army in Ireland, 1642.

My Lord Marquess [of Ormonde], 100; Sir Thomas Wharton, 72; Captaine Flower, 60; Sir Francis Hamilton, 60; Sir Thomas Rotherham, 60; Captaine Ridgwaie, 60; Lord Lyle, 52; Sir Phillipp Percivalle, 53; Lord Folliott, 48; Captaine Ogle, 37; Captaine Sidney, 23 = 625.

Lord Borlacie, 62; Sir John Borlacie, 55; Major Reeves, 70; Captaine Russell, 60; Captaine Bagnoll, 60; Captaine Parsons, 60; Sir Arthur Loftus, 80 = 447.

Major-Generall, 100; Lieutenant-Colonel Willoughby, 80; Captaine Willoughby, senior, 70; Captaine Wheeler, 60; Captaine Willoughby, junior, 60; Captaine Charles Bolton, 60; Major Coote, 48; Lord Castlestewart, 33 = 511.

Lord Lambart, 69; Sir John Shirlock, 44; Captaine Lambert, 60; Captaine Treswell, 53; Lord Brabazon, 60; Captaine Fisher, 60; Captaine Graham, 60 = 406.

Collonell Crawford, 100; Lieutenant-Collonell Sterling, 80; Major Bayly, 70; Captain Ferneley, 60; Captain Cullaw, 60; Sir Thomas Merridith, 60; Captaine Cambell, 60 = 490.

Absent companies belonging to theise five regiments, and first of his Excellencie's:—Sir Patrick Weymes, Sir George Blundell, Earl of Strafford, Captain Erasmus Burrowes, and Sir Thomas Lucas.

Of my Lord Borlacie's:—Captaine Gascoigne, Captaine Mason, Captain Edward Harmon, Captain Loftus.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1642.

Of the Major-Generall's :—Lord Dockwra, Captaine James Bolton, Captaine Rawson, Captaine Welden, Captaine Thomas Harmon.

Of the Lord Lambart's :—Major Peisley, Captaine Savill.

Of Collonell Crawford's :—Captaine Dunbarr, Captaine Mayart.

Ten Collonells' companies at 100 each is	-	-	1000
Nyne Lieutenant-Collonells' companies at 80 each is	-	-	720
Nyne Majors' companies at 70 each is	-	-	630
Sixty-nyne companies at 50 each company is	-	-	3450

5800

And addinge sixty-nyne times ten to this number is	-	-	690
--	---	---	-----

Soe as the totall of the army at sixty each will be	-	-	6490
---	---	---	------

Endorsed :—" Lyst of the Army, 1642."

19. 1642.—"A list of the army of horse and foote, as they are now knowne, and the places of their garrisons :

#### Horse troopes :

Captaines :	Numbers besides officers :	Garrisons :
Lord-Lieutenant's horse	- - 100, old [troope]	Dublin.
Earl of Ormonde	- - 109, " "	Dublin. <sup>1</sup>
Lord Borlase	- - 60, " troope	Mallahide.
Earle of Strafford	- - 60, " "	Dunsaghlin.
Sir Thomas Lucas	- - 60, " "	Gormanstown.
Sir George Wentworth	- - 60, old troope	Naase.
Sir Charles Coote <sup>2</sup>	- - 60	Naase.
Captain Armstrong <sup>2</sup>	- - 111	Dublin, Corballys.
Sir Adam Loftus	- - 60, old troope	Drogheda. <sup>3</sup>
Earle of Roscommon	- - 60, " "	Boyle.
Lord Viscount Moore	- - 60, " "	Drogheda.
Lord Viscount Willmott	- - 60, " "	Athlone.
Lord Viscount Grandison	- - 60, " "	Belfast.
Lord Viscount Lecale	- - 60, " "	Strangford.
Lord Viscount Conway	- - 60, " "	Lisnegarvy.
Captain Arthur Chichester	- - 60, " "	Carrigfergus.
Sir William Saint Leger	- - 60, " "	Corek.
Lord Viscount Lisle, colonell	- - 100	Leslie.
Sir Richard Greeneville, serjeant-major	80 - -	Potent to goe to Trym.
Captain William Vaughan	- - 60	Drogheda.
Captaine John Marrowe	- - 60	Drogheda.
Lord Digby	- - 60	Dublin, Connaught.
Captain George Villers	- - 60	Dundalk.
Captain William Baker	- - 60	Dundalk.
Captain Francis Palmes	- - 60	Drogheda.
Captain Algernon Sydney	- - 60	Trim.
Lieutenant-Colonel Moyle <sup>2</sup>	- - 100	Drogheda, Connaught.
Captain Radcliffe Duckingfield <sup>2</sup>	- - 100	Trim.
Captain Adam Payte <sup>2</sup>	- - 100	Trim.
Sir George Wentworth <sup>4</sup>	- - 12	Leinster.
Sir Charles Coote <sup>4</sup>	- - 12	Connaught.
Sir Arthur Loftus <sup>4</sup>	- - 12	Ulster.
Captain William Peisley <sup>4</sup>	- - 12	Munster.

<sup>1</sup> In margin : " Templeoge."

<sup>2</sup> In margin : " Dragooners."

<sup>3</sup> In margin : " Athy."

<sup>4</sup> In margin : " Provost-marshalls."



## Foote companies :

Lord Lieutenant Generall's regiment :<sup>1</sup>

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1642

Captaines :	Numbers besides Officers.	Garrisons.
Lord Lieutenant, colonel - -	200 - -	Dublin.
Captain George Monck, lieutenant-colonel.	156 - -	Ibidem.
Captain Henry Warren, serjeant-major	158 - -	"
Captain Richard Thurland - -	100 - -	Drogheda.
Captain Nathaniel Gray - -	100 - -	Dublin.
Captain Jonathan Atkins - -	100 - -	Dublin.
Captain Francis Turvill - -	100 - -	Drogheda.
Captain Henry Washington - -	100 - -	Dublin.
Captain Sherly Sneling <sup>2</sup> - -	100 - -	Ibidem.
Captain William Cope - -	100 - -	"
Captain John Boyse - -	100 - -	"
Captain Thomas Paramour <sup>2</sup> - -	100 - -	"
Captain John Disney - -	100 - -	"

## Lieutenant-Generall's regiment :

Earl of Ormonde - - -	100 - -	Dublin.
Sir Thomas Newcomen, <sup>2</sup> now Captain Flower's	100 - -	Mallahide.
Captain Erasmus Burroughes - -	100 - -	Athy.

## Lord Lambert's regiment :

Captaines :	Numbers besides officers :	Garrisons :
Sir John Sherlock, lieutenant-colonel -	44, old [troop] -	Naase.
Captain Richard Lambert - -	100 - -	Dublin.
Captain Thomas Stuteville - -	100 - -	Dublin, 40 at Leslip.
Captain George Smith - -	100 - -	Drumconra and Artaine.
Captain Edward Fisher - -	100 - -	Tallog, Bellamount, and Ballyformett.
Captain George Savill - -	100 - -	Dublin.
Captain Thomas Games - -	44, old [troop] -	Naase.
Captain Adam Loftus - -	66 - -	Naase.
Captain Edmond Farrell - -	76 - -	Dublin.
Captain Haniball Bagnall - -	100 - -	Dublin.
Lord Lambert - -	44, old [troop] -	Naase.
Captain Robert Byrone - -	44, old " -	Drogheda.
Captain Algernonne Sydney - -	44, old " -	Dublin.
Captain John Ogle - -	44, old " -	Dublin.
Lord Folliot - -	44 - -	Dublin.

<sup>1</sup> In margin: "Sent to Trim 300 of this regiment, potent bearing date 5 May 1642."<sup>2</sup> In margin: "Deceased."

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1642.

## Lord Moore's regiment :

Lord Moore, colonel - - -	100 - -	Drogheda.
Captain Philip Waynman, lieutenant-colonel.	100 - -	Ibidem.
Captain Chichester Fortescue, serjeant-major.	100 - -	"
Captain Seafole Gibson - - -	100 - -	"
Captain Henry Bryan - - -	100 - -	"
Captaine Patrick Trevor - - -	100 - -	Dundalk.
Captaine Fulke Martin - - -	100 - -	Dundalk.
Captaine Christopher Roper - - -	82 - -	Drogheda
Captain Charles Townely - - -	76 - -	Ibidem.
Captain William Cadogan - - -	52 - -	Dundalk.
Captain James Bolton - - -	80 - -	Drogheda.

## Sir Henry Tichborne's regiment :

Sir Henry Tichborne, collonell - - -	100 - -	Dundalk.
Jacob Lovell, <sup>1</sup> serjeant-major - - -	100 - -	Drogheda.
Sir John Borlase - - -	100 - -	Ibidem.
Captain William Willoughby - - -	100 - -	Dundalk.
Captain Edward Billingsley - - -	100 - -	Drogheda.
Captain Lewis Owen - - -	100 - -	Dundalk.
Captain John Morris - - -	100 - -	Ibidem.

## Sir Charles Coote's regiment :

Sir Charles Coote, colonel - - -	100 - -	Naase.
Sir Arthur Loftus, lieutenant-colonell - - -	100, old, re-inforced	Ibidem.
Captain George Peisley, serjeant-major	100 - -	Dublin.
Lord Caulfield - - -	100 - -	Drogheda.
Captain Michael Jones - - -	100 - -	Naase.
Captain Richard Wingfield - - -	100 - -	Naase.
Captain John Pigott - - -	100 - -	Athy.
Captain William Pigott - - -	100 - -	Ibidem.
Captain Prime <sup>[iron]</sup> Rotchfort - - -	100 - -	Naase.
Captain Richard Cave - - -	100 - -	Ibidem.

Sir Symon Harecourt's regiment :<sup>2</sup>

Collonell Gibson <sup>3</sup> - - -	195 - -	Dublin.
Captain Richard Gibson, lieutenant-colonell.	150 - -	Naase.
Captain Thomas Pageatt, serjeant-major	150 - -	Ibidem.
Captaine Charles Lloyd - - -	100 - -	"
Captaine Michael Woodhouse - - -	100 - -	Dublin.
Captaine George Vane - - -	100 - -	Ibidem.
Captaine Edmond Verney - - -	100 - -	"
Captaine Robert Croft - - -	100 - -	Naase.
Captaine Edmund Hippisly - - -	100 - -	Gormanstowne.
Captaine Humphry Nicholls - - -	100 - -	Naase.
Captaine Michael Bidolph - - -	100 - -	Drogheda.

<sup>1</sup> In margin "Deceased."<sup>2</sup> In margin Sir Symon Harecourt, deceased.<sup>3</sup> In margin "Five hundred of this regiment sent to Trim, by potent dated 5 May 1642, under the command of Lieutenant-Colonell Gibson."

Colonel Laurence Crafford's regiment :<sup>1</sup>MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1642.

Captaynes:	Numbers besides officers:	Garrisons:
Laurence Crafford, colonel - -	100 - -	Dublin.
Captain Robert Sterling, lieutenant-coloneil.	100 - -	Ibidem.
Captain Francis Willoughby, serjeant-major.	100 - -	"
Captain Nicholas Herle - -	100 - -	"
Captain Thomas Gascoyne - -	100 - -	"
Captain Robert Brereton - -	100 - -	"
Captain Philip Ferneley - -	100 - -	"
Captain Abraham Ricketsey - -	100 - -	"
Captain George Huettsen - -	100 - -	"
Captain Ralph Gee - -	88 - -	Drogheda.
Captain William Hamilton - -	100 - -	Ibidem.
Captain John Dunbarr - -	100 - -	"
Captain Jernegan Davy - -	100 - -	Dublin.
Captain Balthazar Creamer - -	100 - -	Dublin.
Captain George Stirling - -	100 - -	Dunsaghlin.

## New companies,—not knowne to be in any regiment :

Sir Francis Willoughby - -	100 - -	Dublin.
Captain Edward Trevor - -	57 - -	Drogheda.
Captain William Graham - -	50 - -	Phenix.
Richard Burroughes - -	64 - -	Drogheda.
Captain Thomas Harman - -	100 - -	Caterlagh.
Captain John Savage - -	100 - -	Reban.
Captain Gilbert Rawson - -	100 - -	Athy.
Captain Thomas Weldon - -	100 - -	Ibidem.
Captain John Ponsonby - -	75 - -	Drogheda.
Sergeant-Major Jo. Berry <sup>2</sup> - -	200 firelockes -	Dublin.
Captain Thomas Sandford - -	200 firelockes -	Ibidem.
Captain John Payne - -	200 pioners -	Naase.

## Old companies re-inforced,—not knowne of what regiment :--

Lord Lieutenant's guard, reinforced and commanded by Sir Robert Farrer, 100, Dublin.

Sir Thomas Wharton, 100, Ibidem.

Old companies not re-inforced, consisting of 44 in each company, besides officers, —not knowne of any regiment :—

Earl of Ormonde, Lieutenant-General, succeeding Sir John Neuterville, knight, Drogheda.

Lord Docwra, Naase.

Lord Esmond, Duncannon.

Lord of Castle-Stewart, Drogheda.

Sir John Gifford, Phillipstowne.

Captaine Thos. Rockley,<sup>2</sup> Drogheda.

Sir William St. Leger, Corck.

<sup>1</sup> In margin "Four hundred of this regiment sent to Tryme the same time."

<sup>2</sup> In margin "Deceased."



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1642.

Lord Viscount Baltinglasse, Kinsale.  
 Captain Phillip Waymnan, Corek.  
 Captain Charles Price, Lymerick.  
 Lord Viscount Ranelagh, Sligo  
 Earle of Clanriccard, Galway.  
 Sir Frederick Hamilton, Mannor Hamilton.  
 Sir Francis Willoughby, Galway.  
 Sir George St. George, Drumrusk.  
 Sir Charles Coote, Jamestowne.  
 Captain Francis Butler, Athlone.  
 Lord Blayney,—surprised by the rebels,—Monnaghan.  
 Sir Henry Tichbourne,—parte surprised at Blissingburne;—the remainder now at Liffer.  
 Sir John Vaughan at Londonderry, Londonderry.  
 Sir William Stewart, at Ramaltan.  
 Captain Robert Sydney, succeeding Sir Arthur Tirringham—surprised at Newry.  
 Captain George Blount,—surprised at Mountjoy.  
 Captain Robert Bayly,—surprised; the rest at Cavan.  
 Sir Robert Stewart, Londonderry.  
 Captain Chichester Fortescue,—surprised at Dundalke.  
 Captain John Barry,—surprised at Charlemount.  
 Sir John Borlasse, junior, Coleraine.  
 Sir Robert Farrar, Ballihinnan.  
 Captain William Billingsley, Strangford.  
 Endorsed: "A list of the army now knowne in Ireland and where they are garrisoned, 1642."

20. 1642.—"The pay of the horse and foot in Leinster, according to the establishment, anno 1642, comes to per diem the sum of 950*l.* 17*s.* 2*d.*"

Memorandum: The pay of the generall officers and allowance for carriages, etc., is not here included.

	£	s.	d.
Commissary-generall of the victualls, per diem at -	-	1	0 0
Two clerks for him at 2 <i>s.</i> 6 <i>d.</i> each -	-	0	5 0
Two commissarys more, one for the first magazine and another for the army, at 6 <i>d.</i> each per diem -	-	0	12 0
Each of them a clerk, at 2 <i>s.</i> each -	-	0	4 0
One storekeeper, at -	-	0	2 6
Eight conductors of the victualls at 3 <i>s.</i> each -	-	1	4 0
	£3	7	6

1642-3.

21. 1642-3.—In Dublin, the 18th January, 1642[-3]:

His Excellencie's companie:—Lieutenant-Collonell Monck, Sergeant-Major Warren, Captaine Lloyde, Captaine Washington, Captaine Atkins, Captaine Gray, Captaine Cope, Captaine Danyell Broughton.

My Lord Marquesse [of Ormonde]:—Sir Thomas Wharton, Lieutenant-Collonell, the Lord Lysle, the Lord Ffoliott, Captaine Ogle, Captaine Flowre, Sir Francis Hamilton, Captaine Baylye.

The Lord Borlacie:—Sergeant-Major Reeves, Captaine Russell, Captaine Parsons.

Sir Francis Willoughby :—Captaine Francis Willoughby, Lieutenant-Collonell ; Sergeant-Major Morris, Sir Thomas Rotheram.

The Lord Lambert :—Captaine Lambert ; Sir John Shirlock,—part in towne ; Serjeant-Major Peisley,—part at garrison and Grangebegg,—in all 11 ; Captaine Games ; Captaine Savill ; Captaine Farrell.

Collonell Gibson, Lieutenant-Collonell Pagett, Sergeant-Major Woodhouse, Captaine Vane, Captaine Varney, Captaine Crofts, Captaine Denn, Captaine Sandford.

Leiftenant-Collonell Sterlinge : Captaine Cullam, Captaine Ralph Gore, my Lords Guard, Pioniers, 133.

Absent of the regiments that lye in Dublin : And first of my Lord General's :—

Captaine Thirlandes, at Leyslipp.—At Trym : Captaine Disney, Captaine Lysle, Captaine Hunt, Sir Patricke Weymes, at Donmore ; Earl of Strafford, at Sigginstowne ; Sir Robert Farrer, at Ballyadams ; Captaine Burrowes, at Athye ; Captaine Sydney, at Ramynes.

Sir John Borlacie, junior, at Mallahide ; Captain Gascoigne, at Newcastle ; Captain Bagnoll, at Newcastle and Saggart ; Captain Huetson, at Catherlow ; Captain Adam Loftus, at Mariborough ; Captain Mason, at the Phoenix ; The Lord Dowera, at the Naasse ; Captain Wheeler, at Kilmainham ; Captain Charles Bolton, at Corduff, Baldoyle and Castle Knock ; Captain Harmon, at Catherlow ; Captain Rawston, at Athy ; Captain Welden, at Athye ; Captain James Bolton, at Tredagh.

Lord Lambert, at Arteaine,—a part ; Captaine Smith, at Swords ; Captaine Fisher, at Bellamount ; Captain Graham, at Catherloe.

At Chapellizold : Collonell Hunckes, Captaine Winckfield ; the rest of his regiment at Tredagh. At the Nasse : Captaine Congrave ; Captaine Beedolph ; Sir Thomas Merrideth ; Sir Phillipp Percivalle, at Swords ; Collonell Crawford, at Bullwick ; Sir Henry Spottswood, at the Ringesend ; Captaine Moulsworth, at St. Wolstan's ; Captaine Dunbarr, at Carlowe ; Captaine Fearneley, at Deanerathe.

Endorsed by Ormonde : " List of the armie. Safe conduct. By what meanes to summon them. Safe conduct, Thursday three weekes, 23 Feb[ruary]. What attendants to allow them."<sup>1</sup>

Second endorsment : " 18 January, 1642."

22. 1642-3.—A just list of the strength of the regiments as hath bin delivered unto me by the severall Collonells and officers, the 28th of January, 1642[-3] :

Of the Lord Gennerall's regiment	-	-	-	608
Of my Lord Marques' regiment	-	-	-	272
Of my Lord Borlacie's regiment	-	-	-	295
Of my Lord Lambert's regiment	-	-	-	247
Of Collonell Crafford's regiment	-	-	-	240
Of Collonell Gibson's regiment	-	-	-	310
My Lord Leiuetenant's guard	-	-	-	90
Captain Samford his firelocks	-	-	-	100
Captain Russell his firelocks	-	-	-	50
Captain Williby his company	-	-	-	60

2,172

<sup>1</sup> These memoranda were apparently in reference to the opening of negotiations with the delegates from the Irish Confederation. See "History of the Irish Confederation and War, 1641-49." Dublin, 1882.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1642-3.

For the Castell [of Dublin] watch Sir Francis Williby.  
Sir Thomas Rotheram.  
Collonell Huncks : two companies at Chappellizard.

Officers in [Dublin] towne :

Sir Francis Williby, Collonell Monke, Collonell Crafford, Colionell Gibson, Sir Thomas Wharton, Leiuetenaut-Collonell Starling, Sir John Borlacie, Leiuetenant-Collonell Williby ; Sarjeant-Major Warren, Sir Patrick Weims, Sarjeant-Major Reeves.

Endorsed : 28 January, 1642[-3].

1643.

23. 1643, April 26.—The strength of the mounted horse in or near this citty [Dublin] is as followeth :—

My Lord Leiuutenant's troope, 40 ; my Lord Marquesse, 40 ; my Lord Lisle's, 40 ; Captain Sidney's, 30 ; my Lord Borlace's (*blank*) ; my Lord Strafford's, 27 ; Sir George Wentworth, (*blank*) ; Captain Armstrong's, 60 ; Captain Parsons, 22 ; Captain Terringham's troope, 30 ; Captain Davaleere's, 40 ; Captain Moyle's Dragooners, 30 ; my Lord of Ranelagh's, 15 = 374.

Endorsed by Ormonde : "The strength of the mounted horse in and about Dublin, Aprill the 26, 1643. But ill armed.

24. 1643, May.—"A list of all the officers names of the Lord Ranelaghe's regiment now resident in this kingdome of Ireland, May 16th, 1643 :—

Henry Addis, Captain-Lieutenant ;—Addis, Ensigne ; John Buikley, Lieutenant ; John Jones, Ensigne ; George Bernard, Lieutenant ; Edward Mallard, Ensigne ; Calestina Bingham, Lieutenant ; Thomas Butler, Ensigne ; Captain Francis Tyringham ; Owen Meredith, Ensigne ; Captain Benjamin Brett ; Oliver Anchore, Ensigne ; Captain Emanuell Palmer ; Thomas Rookeley, Ensigne ; Captain William Lucas ; Humphry Barkley, Lieutenant ; Robert Percivall, Ensigne ; Nathaniell Mole, Lieutenant ; John Heard, Ensigne.

Endorsed : "A list of officers, 16 May, 1643."

25. 1643.—October 4. "A lyst of the mounted and unmounted horsemen within the suburbs and cittye of Dublin, as it is given in, the 4th of October, 1643 :

Mounted :

Of my Lord Leiuutenant's troope :—Officers : Captain Treswell, Cornet Brookes, Quartermaster Hamilton, 3 corporalls, 2 trumpetts, a farrier. Besides officers : men mounted, 48 ; unmounted, 23.

My Lord Marquis' troope :—Officers : Captain Stephens, Cornett Mervin, Quartermaster Sandallins, 3 corporalls, 2 trumpetts, 1 farrier, 1 sadler, 1 chirurgion. Mounted men, 31 ; unmounted, 12.

My Lord Lisle's troope :—Captain Crofts, Quartermaster Stagge, 3 corporalls, 1 trumpett, a chirurgion, farrier, smyth, sadler. Besides officers : mounted men, 38 ; unmounted, 19.

Captain Armstrong's troope :—Thomas Armstrong, captain : Leiuutenant Sacheverrell, Cornett Armstrong, Quartermaster Davyes, 4 corporals, a chirurgion, 2 trumpeters, 1 farrier, smyth, and sadler.



Carabines : mounted, 48 ; unmounted, 2. Dragooners : mounted, 26 ; unmounted, 6.

My Lord Willmott's troop : Sir Edward Povey, captain-leutenant Quartermaster Page, a chirurgion, 1 corporall, mounted, 15.

Sir Charles Coote's troop :—Sir Charles Coote, captain ; Quartermaster Griffith, 1 trumpett ; mounted men 13.

Captain Tyrringham's troop :—Quartermaster Hamilton ; 2 corporalls, a farrier, mounted (*blank*) ; unmounted, 15.

In all, besides officers, mounted and unmounted, 296.

The lyst of my Lord Borlace's troop, come since :—Captain Cressy, Cornett Read, Quartermaster Hearne, 3 corporalls, 1 trumpett, a chirurgion ; and armoror. Besides officers : men mounted, 31 ; unmounted, 12.

A lyst of the officers of each troop : 2 captains, 4 captain-leutenants, 1 lieutenant, 3 cornetts, 7 quartermasters, [16] corporalls, 8 trumpetts, 5 farriers, 3 sadlers, 4 chirurgions, 2 smyths.

Endorsed : "A lyst of the officers and troopes in the citty and suburbs of Dublin, 4th October 1643."

26. 1643.—"A list of the officers of Colonell Sir Fulke Hunckes, knight, his regiment of foote :

1. Colonel Sir Fulke Hunckes, knight ; Christopher Hawley, captain-leutenant ; Thomas Welsted, ensigne ; 3 serieants, 3 corporalls, 2 drummes.

2. Lieutenant-Colonel Henry Tillier, John Smith, lieutenant ; William Boone, ensigne ; 2 serieants, 3 corporalls, 2 drummes.

3. Serieant-Major Edward Hammond :—John Miller, lieutenant ; John Harrington, ensigne ; 2 serieants ; 3 corporalls ; 2 drummes.

4. Edward Lord Brabazon, captain :—James Killingworth, lieutenant ; Peregrine Tyrringham, ensigne ; 2 serieants ; 3 corporalls ; 2 drummes.

5. Sir Dudley Loftus, captain :—Thomas Collins, lieutenant ; Thomas Archibald, ensigne ; 2 serieants ; 3 corporalls ; 2 drummes.

6. Robert Baynbrigge, captain :—Hugh Polden, lieutenant ; John Godsalve, ensigne ; 2 serieants ; 3 corporalls ; 2 drummes.

7. William Williar, lieutenant to Captain Anthony Greene : Humphry Lewes, ensigne ; 2 serieants ; 3 corporalls ; 2 drummes.

8. Nicholas Lytcott, captain :—Thomas Philipps lieutenant ; Henry Churne, ensigne ; 2 serieants ; 3 corporalls ; 2 drummes.

9. George Betts, lieutenant to Captain Skrymsher :—Lewes Dringe, ensigne ; 2 serieants ; 3 corporalls ; 2 drummes.

Officers of the staffe :—Preacher, Anthony Prockter ; Quartermaster, James Currey ; Chirurgion, Samuel Murray and Edward Atkinson, his mate ; Carriage-master, Thomas Knight.

Endorsed : [List of Sir Fulke Hunckes], "knight, his regiment of foote, 1643."

27. 1643.—Troopes in Leinster :

"His Excellence, 50 ; Lord Leicester, 30 ; Lord Strafford, 30 ; Lord Brabazon, 30 ; Sir George Wentworth, 30 ; Captain Armstrong, 40 ; Sir Adam Loftus, 30 ; Captain Harman, 30 ; Sir Thomas Lucas, 50 ;

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
—  
1643.

Lord Roscommon, 30; Lord Moore, 30; Lord Borlace, 30; Lord Tychborne, 30; Captain Parsons, 30; Captain Slaughter, 30 = 500.

Troopes to be sent for England:—Sir William Vaughan, Captain Dauelier, Captain Crofts, Captain Bomer.

Troopes to be disbanded:—Lord Rannelaugh, Captain Armstrong's dragoones.

The weekly charge of these troopes :

				£	s.	d.
Captaines,	9 at 2 <i>l</i> .	-	-	18	0	0
Lieutenants,	15 „ 1 <i>l</i> . 10 <i>s</i> .	-	-	22	0	0
Cornetts,	15 „ 1 <i>l</i> .	-	-	15	0	0
Quarter-master,	15 „ 15 <i>s</i> .	-	-	11	15	0
Caporalls,	30 „ 10 <i>s</i> .	-	-	15	0	0
Trompetts,	30 „ 13 <i>s</i> .	-	-	15	0	0
Ferriers,	15 „ 7 <i>s</i> .	-	-	5	0	0
Troopers,	500 „ 7 <i>s</i> .	-	-	175	0	0
Reformed officers,	6 „ halfe-paye	-	-	3	5	0
Weekly -				280	0	0
Monthly -				1,121	0	0
Yearly -				13,440	0	0

The charge of the 4 troopes to be nowe sent for England :

				£	s.	d.
Captaines,	4 at 5 <i>l</i> .	-	-	20	0	0
Lieutenants,	4 „ 2 <i>l</i> . 10 <i>s</i> .	-	-	10	0	0
Cornetts.	4 „ 2 <i>l</i> .	-	-	8	0	0
Quarter-masters,	4 „ 1 <i>l</i> . 10 <i>s</i> .	-	-	6	0	0
Caporalls,	12 „ 1 <i>l</i> .	-	-	12	0	0
Other officers, being	16 „ 10 <i>s</i>	-	-	8	0	0
Each troope havinge	40 mounted at 10 <i>s</i> ., in all, 160	-	-	80	0	0
Each troope havinge	10 unmounted at 5 <i>s</i> ., in all, 40	-	-	10	0	0
In all -				154	0	0

Endorsed by Ormonde: “Troopes in Leinster reduced and their weekly charge computed, 1,643.”

28. 1,643.—“A list of the troopes of horse and of the foote companies quartered in and about Dundalke, and of the strength of each troope, and companie as followeth:—

Of the horse :

The Lord Moore's troope, consisting of 58 horsemen, besides officers. Sir William Vaughan's troope, consisting of 60 horsemen besides officers.

The Lord Brabazon's troope, consisting of 40 horsemen besides officers.

So the whole strength of the troops of horse is 158 horsemen, besides officers.

Of the foote companies :

The Colonell's companie, consisting of 110 men, besides officers. The Lieutenant Colonell's companie, consisting of 60 men, besides officers. The Major's companie, consisting of 100 men besides, officers. Captain

Townley's companie, consisting of 90 men, besides officers. Captain Martine's companie, consisting of 80 men, besides officers. Captain Burrowes' companie, consisting of 80 men, besides officers. Captain Francis Moore's companie, consisting of 55 men, besides officers. Captain Constable's companie, consisting of 70 men, besides officers. Captain Gerald Moore's companie, consisting of 90 men, besides officers. Captain Blaine's companie, consisting of 30 men, besides officers. Captain Edward Treavor's companie, consisting of 90 men, besides officers. Captain Lewis Owen's companie, being of the Lord Tichbourne's regiment, and consisting of 88 men, besides officers.

So the whole strength of the foote companies quartered in and about Dundalk, consists of 943 men, besides officers. The officers of horse, 39; the officers of foote, 120.

William Vaughan, Seafole Gibson.

The quarter-master of the Lord Moore's regiment, the serieant-major of the towne, the commissarie of the munition, the commissarie of the victualls, the gentlemen of the ordinance, and 13 belonging to the traine of artillery, the sergeant of the pioneirs, and fortie men.

Endorsed by Ormonde: "A list of the horse troopers and foot companyes garisoned in and about Dundalke, and the strength of them, 1643."

29. 1643.--"A lyst of horsemen ready to goe for England."

Of Captain Povey's:—Lieutenant Bernard, 1*l*. 4*s*. Cornett Cullin, 16*s*. Quartermaster Lyneker, 12*s*. 3 Corporalls, 8*s*. each, 1*l*. 4*s*. Troopers 25, 5*s*. each, 6*l*. 5*s*.—10*l*. 1*s*.

Sir Thomas Armstrong's: 1 Corporall, 8*s*. Troopers 26, 6*l*. 10*s*.:—6*l*. 18*s*.

My Lord Leicester's: Troopers 14, 3*l*. 10*s*.:—In all, 20*l*. 9*s*.

Sir Adam Loftus his reduced men:—Troopers 9, whose names ensue: John Bambricke, Arthur Bambricke, Richard Bambricke, Phelim Dampsie, William Whitinge, John Fitzgerald, Richard Doson, George Taylor, William Mandevill.

Of Sir Thomas Armstrong's troope, now disbanded and to goe for England: Troopers, 10.

Endorsed: "A lyst of the reduced foote men which are to goe into England."

30. 1643.—Supplies of clothing:

Of my Lord Lieutenant-Generall's regiment:

Shooes: receaved 300; shooes: Captain Ogle receaved 106; shooes: Lord Follyott receaved 40. Shirtts: Captain Ogle receaved 46; shirttes, my Lord Follyott receaved 40. Stockings: Captain Ogle receaved 30.

My Lord Lambert's regiment:

Shooes: my Lord Lambert receaved 60; shooes: Sir John Shurlocke receaved 40; shooes: Captain Farrell receaved 40; shooes: Captain Games receaved 45; shooes: Captain Fisher receaved 100. Stockings: my Lord Lambert receaved 60; stockings: Captain Savill receaved 80. Shirtts: Captain Fisher receaved 100.



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1643.

#### Collonell Crafford's regiment :

Coats, Collonell Craford received 200; coats, Captain Sterling received 20; coates, Captain Fearnley received 40. Shooes, Collonell Crafford received 100; shooes, Captain Gee received 40. Stockings, Collonell Crafford received 200; stockings, Captain Sterling received 20; stockings, Captain Fearnley received 40. Shirts, Collonell Craford received 400; shirts, Captain Gee received 20; Captain Fearnley received 60.

#### Collonell Cromwell's regiment.

Shooes: Collonell Cromwell received 400. Coats, Captain Cromwell received 40. Stockings, Captain Cromwell received 40. Shirts, Captain Cromwell received 60.

Collonell Moncke received none. Shooes, only, Captain Floyd received 60; shooes, Sir John Borlacie received 60. Stockings, Sir John Borlacie received 80. Shirts, Sir John Borlacie received 80. Shooes, Captain Bagnoll received 50; shooes, Captain Stutfeild received 30; shooes, Captain Adam Loftus received 20; shooes, Captain William Graham received 50; shooes, Captain Gascoyne received 15. Coats, Captain Russell received 20. Stockings, Captain Russell received 20. Coats, Captain Hueston received 45. Stockings, Captain Hueston received 40. Shirts, Captain Hueston received 60; shirts, Captain Bagnoll 50.

Shooes, Sir Francis Willoughby, 100. Stockings, Sir Francis Willoughby, 100. Shirts, Sir Francis Willoughby, 100. Shooes, Captain William Willoughby, 80.

Endorsed: "Coates, shirts, stockings, 1643."

31.—1643—4.—"A list of what foote companies are quartred within the city and suburbs of Dublin, this present 24th of January, 1643[-4]:"

#### Of his Excelencie's regiment :

1. His Excelencie's company, quartred in Skinner Row, St. Warbrowe's Street and the south side of Castle Street.
2. Sir Thomas Wharton, on the west side of St. Nicholas Street and Kenedy Lane.
3. The Lord Lysle's, the east side of Fishamble Street.
4. Sir Francis Hamilton, Sheep Street, Golding Lane, St. Steven's Street, and part of St. George's Lane.
5. The Lord foliot's, in Christchurch Lane and Cocke Hill.
6. Captain Flower's, in Christchurch Yard.
7. Captain Ridgway, the west side of Fishamble Street, St. John's Lane, and part of the Wood Key.
8. Captain Ogle, in St. Michell's Lane.
9. Captain Sidney, senior, in Winetaverne Street.
10. Captain Sidney, junior, on part of the east side of St. Patricke's Street.
11. His Excelencie's guard, the east side of St. Nicholas Street.

#### Of Sir John Borlasse's regiment :

1. Sir John Borlasse, senior, the north side of Copper Alleye, and part of the Wood Key.
2. Sir John Borlasse, junior, part of the west side of St. George's Lane, and part of the Wood Key.

3. Sarjeant-Major Reeves, on the south side of the Coombe, and the Crooked Staffe.

4. Captain Parsons, the south end of Oxmanton Street.

5. Captain Bagnoll, on the Pottle, and part of the Coombe.

6. Captain Masone, on parte of the east side of St. Patricke's Street.

7. Captain Newcomen, St. Jameses without the Gate.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1643-4

#### Of Sir Francis Willoughby's regiment :

1. Sir Francis Willoughby's, the north side of Castle Street, and the south side of Copper Alley.

2. Lientenant-Colonel Willoughby, the west side of St. Patrick's Street.

3. Captain Willoughby, senior, in Damaske Street.

4. Captain Willoughby, Colledge Greene and Lowsie Hill.

5. Captain Wheeler, at Killmanham.

6. The Lord of Castellstewart, the east side of St. George's Lane, Chequer Lane.

7. Captain Charles Bolton, part of Oxmanton Street, and the Merchants' Key.

#### Of my Lord Lambart's regiment :

1. His Lordship's company, in St. Francis' Street.

2. Sir John Shirlocke, part of the south side of St. Thomas Street.

3. The Lord Brabazon, within Thomas Court.

4. Captain Lambart, part of the north side of St. Thomas Street and St. John's.

5. Captain Fisher, the west end of St. Thomas Street, from St. John's to the church.

6. Captain Treswell, on the Corne-markett.

7. Captain Graham, in St. Jameses [Street] from the church to St. Jameses Gate.

#### Of my Lord of Kildare's regiment :

1. Sir Arthur Loftus, in the Backe Lane.

2. Serjeant-Major Jones, part of Oxmanton Street, and part of St. Mary Abbye.

#### Of Colonel Crafford's regiment :

1. Collonel Crafford's company, in New Rowe.

2. Lieutenant-Colonel Sterling, the west side of New Street.

3, 4. Serjeant-Major Bailye [and] Captain Cambell, in Cooke Street.

5. Sir Thomas Merrideth, on the east side of New Street.

6. Captain Fernsley, in St. Kevon's Street and the south side of Buttolph Lane.

7. Captain Cullome, in St. Patrick's Cloase.

8. Captain Dunbarre, in High Street.

1. Sir Phillip Percivall's fyre lockes, in Bridge Street.

2. Sir Thomas Rotherham, in St. Bryde's Street, Bryde's Ally and the north side of Buttolph Lane.

3. Sarjeant-Major Coote, the north side of the Coombe and Pymlicoe.

The Trayne of Artillerye, part of Damaske Street, part of St. George's Lane, part of the Colledge Greene, Chequer Lane, and part of St. Steeven's Street.

Foot companies, in all, besides the trayne of Artillerye, 45.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1643-4.

32---1643-4, January 24.—“A note of all the protected houses in the cittie of Dublin and subbarbs thereof, and theire names by whom they are protected :

In High Street and Corne-market :

Alderman White's, freed by Sir Patrick Weames. Sir Patrick Weames' house, freed by himselfe. Alderman Kenedie's, by my Lord Leiftenant's protection. Widdow Clarke's, by my Lord Leiftenant's protection. George Taylor's, freed as being Captain Peore's quarter. Mr. Mapas' house, freed by Sir Patrick Weames. Widdow Usher's, freed by my Lord Leiftenant's protection. Thomas Taylor's house, freed being one of my Lord's garde. Alderman Barrie's, freed as being Captain Slaughter's quarter. Mr. Nicholas Browne, freed by my Lord Leiftenant's protection. My Lord Lambert frees himselfe. Dr. Parrie's house, freed by my Lord Leiftenant's [protection]. Alderman Barnwell, freed as being Sir Edward Povie's quarter. [Total] 13 [houses].

In Skinner Rowe warde :

Sir Maurice Eustace's house, freed by my Lord Leiftenant's protection. Mr. John Stoughton's, by my Lord Leiftenant's protection. Mr. John Cullam's, by the same protection. Alderman Arthur's, by my Lord Leiftenant's protection. Mr. Devonish, by my Lord Leiftenant's protection. Mr. Sankie Syllior's, by my Lord Leiftenant's protection. Mr. Ball's house by my Lord Leiftenant's protection. Alderman Forster, junior's, house, freed. [Total] 8 [houses].

In Winetavarne Street warde :

Mr. Crowder's house, freed for stablinge Collonell Barrie's horses. Mr. James White, freed. Two houses for magazenes, freed. Mr. Dungan, freed by my Lord Leiftenant's protection. Mr. Robert Dowdall, freed by my Lord Leiftenant's protection. [Total] 6 [houses.]

In Castle Strete warde :

Mr. Carr's house, freed by my Lord Leiftenant's protection. Mr. Sibthorpe, by my Lord Leiftenant's protection. Mr. Bowyer's, freed as being Sir George Blundell's quarter. Mr. Boyle's freed by my Lord Leiftenant's protection. Sir James Ware frees his owne house. Mr. Lake's, freed as being Major Coote's quarter. Mr. Steevens', freed as being Captain Wheler's quarter. Mr. Bladen's, freed by the State. Mr. Fyan's, freed by Mr. Maior, being sword-bearer. Mr. Caddell, freed by my Lord Leiftenant's protection. Mr. Nevill's, freed by my Lord Leiftenant's protection. Sir Christopher Forster's, freed. Mr. Gilbert, freed by my Lord Leiftenant's protection. [Total] 13 [houses].

Wood Key warde :

Mr. John Deacon's house, freed by my Lord Leiftenant's protection. Mr. John Houghton's, by my Lord Leiftenant's protection. Docktor Bote, by my Lord Leiftenant's protection. John Leyland, freed by the Lords Justices and Counsell. Captain John Henricke, by my Lord Leiftenant's protection. Mr. John Newman's, freed by my Lord Leiftenant's protection. Mr. Edward Hasset, by my Lord Leiftenant's protection. Mr. Kent's, freed by my Lord Leiftenant's protection.



Justice Donelan's house freed. Joell Barneye's house freed by my Lord Leiftenant's protection. Sir Thomas Meredeth frees his owne house, as his quarter. Sir Arthur Blundell frees his house. Sir Adam Loftus frees his house. Widdow Hills, freed by my Lord Leiftenant's protection. Mr. Barlowe's house freed as Captain Olifant's quarter. Doctor Reeves', freed for keeping horsemen's armes. The Ladie Derensie's house freed. Captain Thomas Bartlet's, freed by my Lord Leiftenant's protection. Mr. Smyth freed by the Lords Justices and Counsell. [Total] 19 [houses].

#### Marchant Key warde :

Sir Christopher Forster's, freed. Sir William Parsons frees his house. Sir Phillip Percivell frees his house. Captain Scoute, freed by my Lord Leiftenant's protection. Mr. Hancock's house freed by Sir Phillip Percivall. 14 howses of William Higgins freed by Sir Phillip Persivall as stores for corne. The Ladie Carroll's house freed by the Counsell. William Bell's, freed as chirurgion of my Lord Lambert's regiment. [Total] 21 [houses].

#### Bridge Street warde :

Widdow Scarlege's house freed by Captain Carew as his quarter. My Lord of Roscommon's freed by himselfe. The Magazine freed by Sir Phillip Persivall. Sir Paule Davis, freed by himself. Martin Marleye's, as Captain Edgworthe's quarter. Sir William Usher's freed by himselfe. [Total] 6 [houses].

#### Cooke Street warde :

Mr. Bathe's house, freed by my Lord Leiftenant's protection. Mr. Browne's, by my Lord Leiftenant's protection. Alderman Clarke's, by my Lord Leiftenant's protection. Mr. Hallowes, by my Lord Leiftenant's protection. Mr. Luttrill, by my Lord Lambert. Mr. Bryan Jones, freed, being Deputy Commisarie Generall. Provost-Martiall Browne's, freed by my Lord Lambert. [Total] 7 [houses].

#### Fishamble Street warde :

Richard Reyley, freed by my Lord Leiftenant's protection. Peeter Rider, by my Lord Leiftenant's protection. Rice Williams, by my Lord Leiftenant's protection. John Barren, by my Lord Leiftenant's protection. Mr. Osberton's, by my Lord Leiftenant's protection. Doctor Cooke's lodging, freed by my Lord Lieftenant's protection. Mr. Plunkett's house, freed by my Lord Lambert's protection. [Total] 7 [houses].

#### St. Warborow's Street :

Mr. John Stanley's house freed, part of it being the martiall coorte. Provost-Martiall Lambert's house by my Lord Lambert. The martialshes of Fowre Coortes freed. Mr. Brooke's house freed. My Ladie Nettervill's 2 howses freed. My Ladie Coolcye's house, freed by Mr. Maior. My Lord Leiftenant's sadler's house freed by my Lord Leiftenant's protection. Edward Blandeleast, freed by Sir Adam Loftus. [Total] 8 [houses].

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1643-4.

#### St. Niccolas Street :

Mr. Fitzgerrald's, freed by my Lord Leiftenant's protection. Sir John Dungan's, freed by my Lord Leiftenant's protection. Mr. John Pue, freed by the State. Mr. Robert Kenedyes house freed. [Total] 4 [houses].

#### Backe Lane :

Mr. Richardson, freed by my Lord Lambert. Mr. Morrison, the scoole master, by the State. 3 howses of Alderman White's, freed by Sir Pattrick Weames. 5 howses belonging to the Hospitall, freed by the State. Sarjeant-Major Peaseley frees his house. [Total] 11 [houses].

#### St. Pattrick Street :

Mr. Raphell Hunt, marchant, freed as Commissioner of the Impost. Mr. John Miller, freed as being sheriff. Mathew Mervin, freed, being of the garde. Mr. Deane Culme freed. Archdeacon Anger's freed. Mr. Peeter Wibrant, freed by the State. Mr. Doctor Cooke's freed. [Total] 7 [houses].

#### In St. Thomas' Street :

2 howses of Alderman Barnewell's, emptie. 1 howse of William Murtough's, emptie. 1 howse of Richard Mullenax, emptie. 1 howse of William Pursell's, emptie. 1 howse of Sir Thadie Duffe's, emptie. 2 howses of Mr. Jordan's, emptie. 1 howse of Mr. Sedgreave's, emptie. 1 howse of Gilbert Stricklande's, emptie. 3 howses of Edward Rellick's with stript people in them. 1 house of Robert Regan's, emptie. 3 howses of Mr. Millborne's, emptie. 3 howses of Christopher Browne's, under soldiers and their wives. 2 howses of John Lawless, emptie. 3 howses of John Cheevers (*sic*). 6 howses of Edmond Enas, emptie. 1 howse of Mr. Talbott's, emptie. 6 howses of Thomas Griffin's, emptie. 3 howses of Pattricke Locke's, emptie. 1 howse of Peeter Kempshawe's, emptie. 1 howse of Peeter Reade's, emptie. 2 howses of William Rellick's, emptie. 4 howses of William Eustas, emptie. 1 howse of Thomas Dungan's, emptie. 5 houses of Alderman White's, emptie. 1 house of Thadie Conner's, emptie. 1 howse of Mr. Sedgreaves, emptie. 1 howse of John Dillon's, emptie. 2 howses of Phillip Stronge's, emptie. 2 howses of Alderman Begg's, emptie. 1 house of Alderman Forster's, emptie. [Total] 63 [howses].

#### In Bridge Street :

1 howse of Edmond Burnell's, emptie. 1 house of Mrs. Edgworthe's (*sic*). 1 howse of Jenico Preston's, (*sic*). [Total] 3 [houses].

#### In St. Thomas's Street.

Mr. Thomas Leigh [freed], by my Lord Leiftenant's protection. Mr. John Foord, by my Lord Leiftenant's protection. Mr. Verscoyle, by my Lord Leiftenant's protection. Mr. Browne's house, by my Lord Lambert. Mr. John Wogan, freed, as being of the Impost Office. Mr. Peeter Fletcher's freed, being Sheriffe of the cittie. Mr. Daniell Adrian's freed, as being Sir George Wentworth's quarter. Mr. Dismineres, freed, as being Sir John Sherlock's quarter. Leiftenant Reeve frees his owne house. [Total] 9 [howses].

#### In St. Thomas Coorte :

Mr. Fredericke Pankarde's, freed by the State. Mr. Keane, freed by my Lord Brabason. [Total] 2 [howses].

## St. Bride's Street :

2 howses of Mr. Dumvill's, freed by the State. Mr. Kenedye's howse freed. Sir Dudlowe Loftus frees his owne house. Captain Cullame frees his owne house. Sir Thomas Rotherham frees his house. Leiftenant-Collonell Sterling frees his house. 2 of Mr. Dobbin's howses freed by the State. Mr. Pue's howse freed as being Antient Billingsleye's quarter. [Total] 10 [houses].

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1643-4.

## Damastreet and St. George's Lane :

Sir George Wentworth frees his owne house. Three of Marteall Lambert's howses freed by my Lord Lambert as a martialsey. Sir John Temple's freed by the State. My Lord Dillon's howse freed by himselfe. Sir William Anderson's, freed by himselfe. My Lord of Kildare's, freed by himselfe. Mr. Foorde's, freed by the State. The howse at the signe of the Blew Bell, freed by my Lord-Leiftenant. Mr. Carpinter's howse, freed, as being of the Impost Office. [Total] 11 [houses].

## In the severall wardes of Oxmantowne :

All the 16 howses in the Inns, freed from soldiours. Mr. Piggott's howse, freed, as being Captain Treswell's quarter. Sir Robert Meredeth frees his owne howse. Sir Samuell Meyardes frees his house. Mr. George Booth, freed by my Lord Tuchborne. Thomas White's howse, freed by my Lord-Leiftenant. One howse freed, as being Sir Robert Meredeth's custodium. Sir John Shurlock frees his house. Sir William Anderson frees a house as his custodium. Widdow Smyth, by my Lord Leiftenant's protection. Jeremy Strowd, by my Lord Leiftenant's protection. Mrs. Price, by my Lord Leiftenant's protection. John Poole, by my Lord Leiftenant's protection. Mr. Barlowe, by my Lord Leiftenant's protection. Corporall Dibbins frees his owne howse. Captain Yarner frees his own house as his quarter. Widdow Maye's house, freed by Collonell Barry. Mr. Dolten's house, freed by my Lord Leiftenant. Barron Barry's howse freed. [Total, 34 houses].

## In High Street and Scoolehowse Lane :

1 howse of Mr. Cusack's, emptie. 2 howses of Mr. Bamber's, emptie. 1 howse of Mr. Lawrance Allin's, emptie. 1 howse of Alderman White's, emptie. 1 howse of Mr. Niccolas Vere's, emptie. 1 howse of Widdow Waring's, emptie. 1 howse of Mr. Quin's, emptie. 1 howse of Mr. Mapas, emptie. [Total] 9 [houses].

## In Skinner Rowe :

1 howse of Mr. Mills, emptie. 1 howse of Thadie Kenan's, emptie. 1 howse of Mr. Jenings, emptie. [Total] 3 [houses].

## St. Warborowe's Street :

1 howse of Widdow Webb's, emptie. 1 howse of Mr. Brooke's, emptie. 1 howse of my Ladie Nettervill's, emptie. 1 howse of John Banbar's, emptie. 1 howse of Mr. Goodall's, emptie. [Total] 5 [houses].

## Wood Key :

3 howses of Sir William Fenton's, emptie. 2 howses of Robert Wade's, emptie. 1 howse of Mrs. Gilbert's, emptie. 1 howse of Thomas Current's, emptie. 3 howses of George Draper's, emptie. 2



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1643-4.

howses of Captain Cadowgan's, emptie. 1 howse of the Constables of the Castle. 1 howse of Robert Arthur's, emptie. 2 howses of Sir Robert Foorde's. 1 howse of Mr. Kenedye's, emptie. 1 howse of my Lady Foxe's. 1 house of Mr. Malone's, emptie. [Total] 19 [houses].

#### In the severall wards of Oxmantowne :

The second ward :—1 house of Mr. Gwilliams, emptie. 2 howses of Mr. George Piggott, emptie. 1 howse of Mr. Martin's, emptie. 1 howse of Captain Henry Smythe's, emptie. 1 howse of Richard Pen-teneye's, emptie. 1 howse of Mr. Usher's, emptie. 1 howse of Widdow White's, emptie. [Total] 8 [houses].

Thirde warde :—1 howse of Christopher Huson's, emptie. Widdow Fullam, Thomas Reyley, John Kelley, Widdow Underwood, Moris Cradie, Katheringe Taylor, Niccolas Donough, and John Fox, all very poore howses. [Total] 9 [houses].

Fowerth warde :—1 howse of my Lord of Rosecomon's, emptie. 1 house of Martiall Browne's, emptie. 1 howse of Mr. Quin's, emptie. [Total] 3 [houses].

Seaventh ward :—1 howse of Alderman Arthur's, emptie. 1 howse of Mr. Goughe's, emptie. 1 howse of Mr. Marcam's, emptie. 1 howse of Sir James Barrie's, emptie. 2 howses of my Ladie Wilmott's, emptie. 3 howses of Sir Niccolas White's, emptie. 1 howse of Widdow Harris, emptie. [Total] 10 [houses].

#### In Cooke Street :

1 howse of Robert Dillon's, emptie. 1 howse of John Jordan's, emptie. 1 howse of John Fowre's, empty. 1 howse of Captain Megar's, emptie. 1 howse of Edmond Carneye's, emptie. 1 howse at the signe of the Angell, emptie. 1 howse at the signe of the Harpe, emptie. 1 howse of William Cammell's, emptie. 5 howses of Mr. Higgins' emptie. [Total] 13 [houses].

Thomas Browne, Peirce Caytinge, Edward Fitzgarret, Jefferey Wogan, Ann Russell, Symon Browne, and Eddee Whittingham are soe poore that they are not able to billit any soldiors or pay sesse. [Total] 7 [houses] :

#### On the Combe :

1 howse of Niccolas Kenon's, emptie. 1 howse of William Borne's, emptie. 1 howse of Goulding Fackale's, emptie. 1 howse of Bartholomew Bealing's, emptie. 1 howse of Mr. Sibthorpe's, emptie. 1 howse of Oswell Martin's, emptie. 1 howse of Mr. Stubbs, emptie. 1 howse of William Mee's. 1 howse at the signe of the White Horse, emptie. 1 howse of Richard Abell's, emptie. 2 howses John Geneye's, emptie. 1 howse of Bartholomew William's, emptie. 1 howse of Widdow Aluin's, emptie. 2 howses of Thomas Reynolds, emptie. 2 howses of Thomas Mason's, emptie. 1 howse of John Fisher's, emptie. 1 howse of Symon Bellus, emptie. 1 howse of Nicklas Jones, emptie. [Total] 21 [houses].

John Keele, William Kelley, Michael Plunket, Robert Hanes, Ralph Buckley, Widdow Wallis, Robert Thorne, Robert Rumford, William Smyth, Widdow Gray, William Harrison, Richard Stone, William Seance. All of them very poore. [Total] 13 [houses].

## On the Pottle :

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1643-4.

2 howses of Richard Breware, emptie. 2 howses of Alderman Bennett's, emptie. 1 howse of Widdow Browne's, emptie. 1 howse of Mr. Taylor's, emptie. 1 howse of William Clarke's, emptie. [Total] 7 [houses].

## In St. Patrick Street :

1 howse of Sir John Weshman's, emptie. 1 howse of Mr. Droope's, emptie. 2 howses neare the signe of the Salutation, emptie. 8 howses at the signe of the Gardiners Armes, emptie. 2 howses of Mr. Badgers, emptie. 2 howses of Mr. Merryman's, emptie. 1 howse of Henry Anger's, emptie. 1 howse of Mr. Goodman's, emptie. 1 howse of William Wharton's, emptie. 1 howse of James Roome's, emptie. 2 howses of Niccolas Lylley's, emptie. 1 howse of Thomas Garnon's, emptie. 1 howse of Thomas Garlande's, emptie.—[Total] 24 [houses].

Widdow Galuan, Widdow Phigh, Widdow Byrne, Edward Kenney, Richard Verdon. All very poore. [Total] 5 [houses].

## St. Patrick's Close :

1 howse of my Lord Jones, emptie. 1 house of the Treasurer's, emptie. 1 howse of Docktor Cooke's, emptie. 1 howse of the Ladie Smythe's, emptie. 1 howse of Deane Clyborne's,<sup>1</sup> emptie. 1 howse of Deane Burley's,<sup>2</sup> emptie. 1 howse of Mr. John Wibrowe's, emptie. 4 Vickers' howses, emptie, besides manie others where the better sort are gone away and left none but poore people to keepe the howses. [Total] 11 [houses].

## St. Thomas Coorte :

2 howses of Mr. Daniell Adrian's, emptie. 1 howse at the signe of the Griffin, emptie. 1 howse of Morris Peirce's, emptie. 1 howse at the signe of the Cat and Fiddle, emptie. 1 house of Sir Thomas Newcombe's, emptie. 1 howse of a poore widdowe's, emptie. [Total] 7 [houses].

## In Pimlicoe :

1 howse of my Lord Brabazon's, emptie. 1 howse of Captain Creamare's, emptie. 1 howse at Maxfeild's gate, emptie. 4 howses of Robert Valentine's, emptie. 4 howses of Mr. Joye's, emptie. 12 poore howses not able to pay any sesse or give lodgings to soldiers. [Total] 23 [houses].

## St. Stevens Street and part of St. George's Lane :

4 howses of Mr. Harrald's, emptie. 2 howses of Mrs. Marcam's, emptie. 2 howses of Mr. Cheevers, emptie. 2 howses of Thomas Hooke's, emptie. 2 howses of Mr. Bent's, emptie. 1 howse of Niccolas Loftus, emptie. 1 house of Corporall Moore's, emptie. 1 howse of Peeter Warde's, emptie. 1 house of Widdow Brasbridge, emptie. 5 howses of Hennerly Savage's, emptie. 8 howses of John Quin's, emptie. 3 howses of Hugh Malone's, emptie. 1 howse of Alderman White's, emptie. [Total] 33 [houses]. Besides many poore people in that street.

<sup>1</sup> William Clayborne or Cleburne, Dean of Kildare and Prebendary of Tasagard, co. Dublin.

<sup>2</sup> William Burley, Prebendary of Tipper, co. Dublin.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1643-4.

A note of such streets as have not yet brought in the names of the emptie houses in their wardes :

Fishamble Street, Castle Street, St. Niccolas Street, St. Michells Lane, St. Francis Street, St. James Street, without the Gate, Wine-tavarn Street, Marchant Key, Newe Street, St. Bride's Street, Sheepe Streete, Golden Lane, Colledge Green, Lowsie Hill, Dama street.

Endorsed:—A lyst of those that are quartered in the city and suburbs of Dub'in, etc. 24 January 1643[–4].

33. 1643–4.—“A liste of the guarrison of Dublin the 20th February 1643[–4].

My Lord Lieutenant, 107; Sir Thomas Wharton, 69; Captain Flower, 99; Sir Francis Hamilton,<sup>1</sup> 92; Captain Ridgewaye,<sup>1</sup> 79; Sir Thomas Rotherham, 95; Sir Phillipp Percivall, 52; Lord Folliott, 46; Captain Ogle, 35; Captain Billingsley, 48; Lord Brabazon, 10.

Master of the Ordnance, 62; Sir John Borlase, 51; Major Ryves, 67; Captain Parsons, 82; Captain Mason,<sup>1</sup> 64; Captain Newcomen, 80.

Major-General, 100; Lieutenant-Colonell Willoughby, 80; Captain Anthony Willoughby, 78; Captain Bolton, 77; Captain Wheeler, 70; Lord Dockwraye, 44; Lord Castlestewart, 34; Lord Lamberte, 69; Major Peiseley, 92; Captain Lamberte, 97; Captain Tresswell, 40.

Sir Arthur Loftus, 84; Major Jones, 90; Captain Dillon, 56; Captain Foard, 76; Major Coote, 48.

Lieutenant-Colonel Baylye, 92; Major Fearnley, 86; Captain Cullam, 66; Captain Campbell, 83; Sir Thomas Meredith, 68. [Total] 2663.

Endorsed: “Liste of the garrison of Dublin, the 20th of February 1643[–4].”

#### Military arrangements at Dublin :

34. i. 1643–4.—i. A breviat concerninge the perticular quarters, posts, and ordinary centries, uppon the lyne of those five regiments which are quartered in the suburbs on this side the river, from the Colledge to Sir William Usher's house :

The Earle of Kiildare his regiment, 283 :

Regiment's quarters:—Colledge Greene, Little Buttolph Lane, Chequer Lane, St. Steeven's Streete, White Friars, St. George's Lane, both the Shipp Streetes, part of Goldinge Lane, and parte of St. Bride's Streete from the signe of Kinge Henry the Eighth to Polegate.

Regiment's posts:—From the drawbridge on the Colledge Greene to the Spurr or Diomond's poynte next beyond St. Steeven's Poore house, including the same, and contaynes in geometrical paces, 346.

Regiment's centries:—The first, at the drawbridge aforesaid. The second, at the elbowe on the curtayne betwixt the house and St. Steeven's. Third at the Poore house aforesaid. Fourth, at the Diomond and poynt.—Centries, in all = 4.

<sup>1</sup> In margin “Gon over.”



## Captain Bailie's regiment, 283 :

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1643-

Regiment's quarters:—Parte of Golding Lane, part of St. Bride's Street from Golding Lane to St. Kevan's Streete, Great Buttolph Lane, St. Kevan's Streete, parte of Newe Streete and St. Patricke's Cloase.

Regiment's posts:—From the poynte aforesaid to the Diomond poynte next beyonde St. Kevan's Church, includinge the said poynte, and contaynes in geometrical paces, 382.

Regiment's centries:—The first, within the shoulder next the said poynte. Second, at St. Kevan's porte. Third, at the flanker next the church. Fourth, within the said poynte. Centries, in all = 4.

Collonell Willoughbie's regiment, with the Major-Generall's company, 474 :

Regiment's quarters:—St. Patricke's Streete, with the lanes adjoyninge thereto, parte of New Streete, the Pottle and Newe Rowe.

Regiment's posts:—From the said poynte to half the curtayne betwixt the poynt next Crooked Staffe, and the bulwarke next the drawbridge.—Containing in paces, 662.

Regiment's centries:—The first, at the shoulder next the poynte aforesaid. Second, at New Street Gate. Third, at the poynte in the bottome. Fourth, at the next poynt on the hill. Fifth, at the bulworke against Ropers Rest. Sixth, at the poynte next Crooked Staffe.—Centries, in all = 6.

## Sir John Borlasie his regiment, 358 :

Regiment's quarters:—Thomas Courte, Pimlicoe, Crooked Staff, Donnore (or the Coambe) and St. Frances Street.

Regiment's posts:—From the place aforesaid to the bullworke next above St. James Gate, includinge the same, contayninge in paces, 522.

Regiment's centries:—The first, at the bullworke or drawbridge. Second, at the sholder beyond the sluice. Third, at the bullworke next the mylleponde. Fourth, within the angle or sholder next Browne's garden. Fifth, at the bullworke next St. James. Centries, in all = 5.

## Sir John Gifford's regiment, 379 :

Regiment's quarters:—St. Thomas Streete on both sides, St. James Street, St. John's Lane, and Newe Rowe.

Regiment's posts:—From the bullworke aforesaid to Sir William Usher's house, contayninge in paces aforesaid, 528.

Regiment's centries:—The first, at St. James Gate.

Second, at the shoulder in the gardens.

Third, at the ravelin.

Fourth, at the angle in the meadowe.

Fifth, near Sir William Usher's house.

Centries, in all = 5.

Endorsed: "A breviat concerninge the perticular quarters, posts, etc., of the five regiments quartered in the suburbs on this side of the water."

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1643-4.

34. ii.—A list of what foote soldiers are quartered within the city and suburbs of Dublin :

Of the Lord Generall's regiment :

	Soldiers.
1. His Excelencie's company, quartered in Castle Street and St. Warbrow's Street, containing	159
2. Lieutenant-Collonell Monke, in the High Street and Scoole-house Lane, containing	129
3. Sarjant-Major Warren, the east side of Fishamble Street -	115
4. Captain Floyde, in the Backe Lane -	94
5. Captain Washington, in part of Copper Alley and part of the Wood Key -	74
6. Captain Gray, on Merchants Key and part of Bridge Street -	91
7. Captain Thurland, in Wine-tavern Street and Cocke Hill	80
8. Captain Cope, in the Corne Markett -	87
9. Captain Boughton, on the Wood Key -	65
	<hr/> 894

Of the Lieutenant-Generall's regiment :

1. The Lord Marquesses company, in Skinner Rowe -	73
2. Lieutenant-Collonell Wharton, in the west side of St. Nicholas Street -	77
3. The Lord Ffolliot's, in Christ Church Lane and parte of Cocke Hill -	41
4. The Lord Lile's company, on the Coombe -	44
5. Sir Francis Hamilton's, in Shipp Street -	100
6. Captain Ogle, in Pimleco and part of the Coombe -	36
7. Captain Sidney, in part of New Street -	50
8. Captain Flower, in Christ Church Yard -	100
	<hr/> 521

Of the Sarjant-Major Generall's regiment :

1. Sir Francis Willoughby, part of Castle Street and Copper Alley -	97
2. Lieutenant-Collonell Willoughby, in part of Damaske Street -	87
3. Sarjant-Major Morris, part of the Colledge Greene and Lowsie Hill -	79
4. Captain Wheeler, in part of Oxmantion Streete -	69
	<hr/> 332

Of the Lord Borlasse's regiment :

1. His Lordship's company, in Copper Alleye and part of the Wood Key -	65
2. Part of Sir John Borlasse's troop, in part of Damaske Street -	18
3. Sarjant-Major Ryeeves, on part of the Coombe -	73
4. Part of Captain Parsons' company, in part of St. Thomas Street -	20
5. Captain Russell's, in part of St. George's Lane -	100
	<hr/> 276

Soldiers.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1643-4.

## Of the Lord Lambart's regiment :

1. His Lordship's company, in St. Francis Streete -	87
2. Sir John Shurlock, on the south side of St. Thomas Streete -	46
3. Sarjant-Major Peasley, the east end of Cooke Street -	99
4. Captain Lambart, part of the north side of Thomas Street and James Street -	98
5. Captain Farrall, parte of the north side of St. Thomas Street -	70
6. Captain Games, in St. Thomas Court -	42
	<hr/>
	412

## Of Collonell Crafford's regiment :

1. Collonell Crafford's company, in New Rowe -	100
2. Lieutenant Collonell Sterling, on the Pottle and part of New Street -	100
3. Sarjant-Major Baielye, in Buttolph Lane -	98
4. Captain Cullam, on the west side of St. Bride's Street -	74
5. Captain Moldsworth, in part of New Street -	85
6. Captain Gee, in part of New Street -	79
7. Captain Cambell, in part of New Street -	92
8. Captain Hamilton, parte of New Street and parte of the Coombe -	89
	<hr/>
	717

## Of Collonell Gibson's regiment :

1. Collonell Gibson, in St. Patrick's Close and Lyberties -	110
2. Lieutenant-Collonell Vane, in part of St. Patricke's Street -	88
3. Sarjant-Major Varney, in parte of St. Patrick's Street -	73
4. Captain Attkins, in part of St. Patrick's Street -	73
5. Captain Deane, in the West end of Cooke Street -	79
6. Captain Connocke, in St. Michell's Lane -	193
7. Captain Fisher, on the west side of Fishamble Stret -	99
	<hr/>
	625

The Lord Raneloe's regiment, quartered in St. James' Street and Killmaineham, consisting of about -	300
Sir Michel Earnley's regiment, quartered in Oxmanton, consisting likewise of about -	300
Sarjant-Major Coote, quartered in parte of St. James Street -	82

## Companies not lysted in any regiment :

1. The Lord Lieutenant's guard, on the east side of St. Nicholas Street -	97
2. Sir Thomas Rotherham, on the east side of St. Bryde's Street -	95
3. Captain Sidney, about the Coombe -	25
4. Captain Sandford, part of his fyre-locks in Oxmanton -	50
5. Sir Philhp Persevall, part of his fyre-locks in Oxmanton -	50
	<hr/>
	317



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1643-4.

A list of such companies as came from other garrisons and are yet without quarters:—

	From Ballinakill :	Soldiers
1. Captain Ridgway's company, containing	-	100
2. Captain Rotchford's company, containing	-	100
	From the Naas :	
3. Captain Congrave's company, containing	-	84
4. Sir Thomas Merideth's company, containing	-	78
5. Captain Sidnam's company, containing	-	73
	From Galwaye.	
6. Captain Anthony Willoughby his company, containing	-	100
7. Captain Anthony Willoughby, junior, his company, containing	-	100
		<hr/> 635

The traine of artillery and pyoners, quartered in St. George's Lane, part of Damaske Street, part of the Colledge Greene, Checquer Lane, Little Butter Lane, and St. Steeven's Street, in all contain about 500.

Foote, in all, besides the traine of artillery = 5,411.

35.—Muster rolls of regiments and companies :

i. [1644, April 26.]—Company of Lieutenant-Colonel Robert Bayly :

Robert Bayly, captain ; Henry Bayly, lieutenant ; James Gardiner, ensigne ; Patrick McCromm, James Mountgomery, William Benfeild, George Grame, drommers ; John Watson, Edward Tompson, corporalls ; John Denham ; Daniell Creane ; John Foreman ; Henry Inkster ; David Hontstone ; Christopher Seyer ; David Johnson ; John Forgusone ; John Hewes ; John Armstronge, senior ; John Armstronge, junior ; William Mill ; Alexander Morison ; Simon Carothers ; John Pooke ; Robert Rae ; David Rae ; William Rae, senior ; William Rae, junior ; George Yonge ; Henry Yonge ; Symon Grame ; Richard Robinson ; William Yonge ; James Smith ; Dennis Preston ; David Barbor ; John Finlay, senior ; John Finlay, junior ; Robert Finlay ; Alexander Finlay ; Mathiew Grame ; Robert Johnson ; Brian McRory ; William Sword ; William Kearnes ; John McSkunenie ; William Keasie ; Thomas Yong ; William Bell ; John Bell ; Thomas Taylor ; Andrew Elliott ; Robert Mountgomery ; Thomas Frizer, senior ; Thomas Frizer, junior ; George Ensworth ; William Lawther ; Patrick Moony ; Christopher Dalton ; John Smith, barber ; John Smith, carpenter ; William Hope ; Robert Murdoghe ; James Murdoghe ; Brian Backess ; Phillip Siridane ; William Mabe ; John Story ; Alexander Johnson ; John Ward ; John Leasie ; Richard Baggott ; George Laghlen ; Connor Nely ; Thomas Locke ; Thomas Coosocke ; James Overton ; William Fletcher ; Bartholomew Coyle ; David Howell ; Brian Sirian ; William Beatagh ; James Moony ; William Vance ; John Kelly ; John Gay ; John Foorde ; John Bayly ; William Smith ; William Stephenson ; Edward Reames ; Thomas Clinton ; John Gillespie ; John Dennam, junior ; Adam Frizell.

Present : officers, 9 ; pikemen, 39 ; musquetiers, 39 = 87. Absent : drum and 6 souldiers, sicke and seene = 7 ; at Trim, 1 = 95.

## ii. 1644, April 26.—Company of Captain John Billingsley :

John Billingsley, captain ; Tobias Creamer, lieutenant ; Phillip Chambre, ensigne ; John Thornecroft, Thomas Leech, serjeants ; Joseph Bond, Robert Rees, drummes ; William Pergilley, John Toole, corporalls ; William Skelton ; Edward Cawley ; Robert Browne ; John McKullagh ; Alexander Waddall ; Robert Bissett ; Jo. Reeile ; Vargus Reeile ; Anthony Puttleich ; Daniell Blayre ; Thomas Bond ; Jo. Hodgins ; Mathew Hodgins ; William Mootry ; Thomas Fannigne ; Jo. Hayes ; Robert Rumfort ; Richard Stone ; Jo. Byan ; Robert Linsey ; Patrick Fligganan ; Walter Tomson ; Rowland Dewe ; Richard Hignett ; Richard Hamiton ; Charles Clynton ; John Wattson ; Anthony Atkison ; Martin Coleborne ; William Murphy ; Lenord Elwoode ; Anthony Ennis ; Edward Blayne ; Martin Goodwin ; Thomas Rochforte ; Thomas Doneffe ; Allen W. Hall ; Samuell Brookes ; Richard New ; William Smith ; Hugh Coffy ; Owen C'Kane.

Present ; officers, 9 ; souldiers, 39 = 48. Absent : sick, 2 ; absent 1 = 3. In all, 51.

## iii. 1644, April 26.—Lord Brabazon :

Edward, Lord Brabazon, capitaine ; Thomas Cooke, lieutenant ; George Keane, serjeant ; John Cloase, drummer ; Robert Bingham, corporall ; Robert Ledbetter ; William Lang ; George Eaton ; Thomas Laney ; William Gayton ; Andrew Robinson ; Robert Turner.

## iv. 1644, April 26.—Sir John Borlase, senior :

1. Sir John Borlase, senior, colonel ; The Lord Borlase, captain ; James Oliphant, captain-lieutenant ; John Barsearville, ensigne ; Henry Scott, serjeant ; John Seeles, serjeant ; George Hilman, drummer ; Thomas Hoye, drummer ; John Davis ; William Welshe ; Turlough Kelly ; Michael Powland ; Patricke Kelly ; Henry Fagan ; Patricke Gammon ; Richard Coleman ; John Kelly ; Peter William ; John Dally ; Derby Brian ; Anthony Palmer ; James Fittes Simons ; Richard Carney ; James Dooleing ; John McKeogh ; William Plunkett ; Charles Hene ; Richard Hore ; Christopher Yong ; Michael Byrne ; Patricke Murron ; Morrish Larkin ; Denis Farrel ; Richard Casy ; Neal O'Rorke ; Edmund Casye ; Patricke Connell ; Daniel Fullan ; John Blackely ; Morrishe Higgin ; Edmund Deins ; Thomas Barnewel ; David Moore ; John Greetingwood ; Hew Conner ; James Cormicke ; John Lettis ; Thomas Coyne ; William Barnwel ; Thomas Sleyman ; Brian Farrel ; William Carney ; Patricke Caven ; Dennis Reniall ; Geffery Cotterell ; Thomas Hedderington ; Jesper Reachford ; Patricke Carny ; John Doyle, junior ; John Gardenner ; Patricke Rony ; William Bray ; Edward Smith ; Thomas McCannon ; Gilbert Weyborne.

2. Sir John Borlase, knight, colonel, his company, mustered the 26th day of Aprill, 1644, upon the Greene neere Dublin, were found in strength as followeth, videlicet : officers, 7 ; musquetteeres, 39 ; pikemen, 9 = 65 (*sic*) ; sicke, 1. In all, 66.

## v. 1644, April 26.—Sir John Borlase, junior, lieutenant colonel :

Sir John Borlase, junior, capitaine ; Thomas Mathew, lieutenant ; John Morgan, ensigne ; Thomas Cartwright, William Baldwin, serjeants ; Nicholas Clarke, Peter Lambart, drummers ; Robert Floyd, Lewis Burne, John Wilkinson, corporalls ; Thomas Wooleredge ; Hopkin Morgan ; Owen Larkan ; Owen Dogherty ; Francis Stather ; Hugh Brunt ; James Collom ; Anthony Steevens ; Jo. Muzgraph ; Humphry

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1644.

Bamford; Owen Contwell; Quiun Dogherty; Thomas Brian; Jo Taylor; George Allen; William Bardon; Roger Gore; Jo. Dudley Richard Poslett; Thomas Rose; Isacke Halsom; Rene Tronson Carbry Fynn; William Singlton; Jo Welsh; Richard Harrison Jo. Windall; Owen Phratis; William Steevens; Steeven Gibson Patrick Garland; Kedagh Manian; Neale Dogherty; Richard Muzgraph; Edward Muzgraph; Tobias Creefe; George Knowles; Thomas Dermott; James Brimidge; Jo. Jagger; Trystrum Sherocke; Andrew Palmer; Walter Marlin; Henry Hollywoode; Thomas Plunkett; Thomas Beckeworth; Robert Kernan; John White; Hugh Cowell; Jo. Whitney.

Present: officers, 9; soldiers 46 = 55. Absent: Serjeant, sicke, 1; said to be absent by lycence, 4 = 5. In all, 60.

Endorsed: 26 April, 1644. Sir John Borlase, lieutenant-colonell.

vi. 1644, April 26.—John Campbell:

John Campbell, captain; Christopher Sibthorpe, lieutenant; Benjamin Chapman, ensigne; John Cunningham, John Scott, serjeants; John Woods, Nicholas Cardiffe, drummers, Brian Doelin, Thomas Greham, corporalls; Thomas Archer; Edward Everingham; William Robinson; Laughlin Doelin; Hugh Bourne; William Stronge; Edmond Kelly; Patrick Conley; Laghlin Cranwell; Patrick Murrey; Robert Codd; William Grames; Martin Dowdall; Robert Tute; Richard Dunn; William Brodhust; Henry Newell; Thomas Lapsley; Richard Powell; Morris Griffin; Walter Common; Paul Moore; Thomas Kiniston; John Dun; John Erwin; Peter Tomliston; John Gerrald; David Johnston; Robert Douglas; William McElbaines; Edmond Rorke; Nicholas Kegan; Gyles Curren; Randle Griffin; John Little; John Bell; Richard Dochardty; James Massett; Robert Graves; Robert Malone; Dennis Hughes; Thomas Kelsey; Robert Pemberton; Ralph Johnson; William Lowther; Thomas Backe; John Cullen; Gayan Johnston; Walter Mappes; Evan Roulandes; Thomas Mylor; James Guin; Thomas Reade; George Blackey; William Pally; William Deane; David Brigandell; George Guill; John Casey; Henry Garlon; Richard Codd; Owen O'Mulligan; John Brian; Phillip Domin; Martin Little; John Campbell; John Proudfoot; Thady Osborne; Adam Bucke; Peter Foord; Daniell Deane; James Domin; James Kelly; Alexander Anderson; Arthur McEntie; William McKie; Christopher Welsh.

Mustered at Dublin, the 26th of Aprill, 1644, and were found in strength as followeth, videlicet:—

Present: officers, 10; pikemen, 31; musquetiers, 37 = 78. Absent: souldiers, 3; sicke, 5 = 8. In all, 86.

vii. 1644, April 26.—Arthur Culme:

Arthur Culme, captain; Patrick Brien, lieutenant; William Kennedy, ensigne; Henry Bayly, William Flacke, serieants; Adam Wosencroft, senior, Adam Wosencroft, junior, drummers; Hugh Culme; William Knight; John Bee; Lawrence Morley; Markes Nicholas; Peter Kennedy; Richard Jones; Bartholomew Cooper; Nicholas Oxley; Darby Fynan; William Stringer; Stephen Simpson; Thomas Clerke; John Cooke; Patrick Merriman; William Morrison; Patrick Brady; Laghlin Mattas; Thomas Fells; Robert Arundell; Thomas Disney; Patrick Rewey; John Gibbons; Thomas Twigge; Henry Gamball;



William Hamerland; James Miller; Edmond Trassy; John Twidestone; Robert Graden; James Yates; Richard Pack, Thomas Powell; Rowland Ward, corporalls; Anthony Corye; Edward Birtley; Robert Harding; James Johnston; Robert Ingleande; James Ultagh; John Robinson; Francis Fyant; Tirlagh Sheild; Richard Blower; Robert Brady; Cadwalider Williams; John Newman; Robert Harrison; Thomas Brady; Allanson Gardner; George Blacke; George Flower; Richard Birne; William Richmond; William Lawrer; William Reiphy; Thomas Brenan; Thomas Goose; William Morly; William Domine; George Wine; Edward Underwood.

Mustrede at Dublin, the 26th of April, 1644, and found in strength, as followeth, videlicet:—

Present: officers, 9; pikemen, 29; musquetiers, 29 = 67. Absent: corporal and one souldier sicke and seene, 2. In all, 69.

Endorsed; Captain Arthur Culme's company.

viii. 1644 [April].—Philip Fearnley:

Major Phillipp Fearnley, captain; Andrew Yonge, lieutenant; Vincent Bradston, ensigne; John Allen, Phillip Stafford, sarjeants; Barnard Brady, Michael Kennedy, drummers; Richard Bull, Edward Hoy, corporalls; John Jinkinson; Nicholas Hoare; William Hudson; John Cadwallider; William Flin; Griffith Lewes; James Ash; Patrick Devereux, junior; George Tompson; Robert Salesbury; George Greene; Robert Betsworth; Robert Hardinge; Tirlagh Kian; John Fanninge; Nicholas Wallis; Patrick Nowland; Joseph Weaver; Thomas Swords; Edward Farrell; Christopher Breehowne; William Jennett; William Starkey; Murtagh Kelly; Owen Cunningham; Robert Laylor; John Ennis; Roger Mageniz; James Birne; Patrick Lutterall; William Quin; Henry Halfpenny; Richard Furlow; Morgan Carney; Henry Taylor; George Richards; William Lake; Patricke Jones; Edmund Quin; William Norman; Richard Middlehurst; John Lewes; Thomas Connors; John Wilcockson; Roger Porter; William Eccles; Ralph Ash; Lone Fulke, David Powell; Henry Fernsley, Thady Maninge; John Rochford; Anthony Jinkinson; Ralph Grimes; Christopher Maglanaghan; James Read; Daniell Roan; Patrick Devereux, senior; James Farrell; David Bulger; Patricke Neale; James Jennett; James Quinour; William Hickey; James Kelly; Robert Parry; John Laylor; George Wilcockson; Henry Laylor; Morgan Tulby; Thomas Rutter; William Rutter; Francis Hall; Nicholas Kennedy; John Langhan; John Carrigg; William Fleming; Hugh Conner; Lancellott Leger; Nicholas Stronge.

Present: officers, 10; souldiers, 78 = 88. Absent: souldiers absent, 1 = 89.

ix. 1644, April 26.—William Flower:

William Flower, capitaine; Pharrall Rely, lieutenant; Richard Griffith, ensigne; Andrew Berry, Peter Tilbury, sarjeants; Markes Duffon, Thomas Knood, drummers; Nicholas Long, Lawrence Roebbotham, Richard Phillips, corporalls; Randle Darrington; Thomas Vaughan; Patricke Fullam; Evan Poole; William Anion; Richard Roebbotham; William Griffith; Robert Coghlan; Markes Hatton; Thomas Sanders; James Purcell; William Gorsidge; Jo. Donnoran; Walter Bryd; Ja. Evans; Peter Freind; Phillip Doran; Jo. Norman; Lewys Herbert; William Robinson; Murrtoth Lynch; John Bushey; William Mad-dockes; William Hutton; George Gaskins; Robert Tayler; William

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
—  
1644.

Baytey William Fullam; Oswald Buckley; Richard Chatbourne; Robert Holden; Emanuell Manten; Jo. Davys; William Stone; Richard Davys; Cornelius Gibney; Thomas Raymond; Jo. Ap Hugh Davys; Christopher Read; Michael Lynas Edward Collins; Francis Ludlum; James Tutter; Darby Clarke; James Graves; Henry Wingard; Jo. Scott; Nicholas Haniper; Luke Lowther; Thomas Williams; Charles Morgon; Darby Rochford; Zachary Dickinson; William Heathcott; Nicholas Beneece; Connor Doran; Stephen Byrd; Jo. Roebotham; Jo. Elliott; Richard Hyland; Dannell Dolan; Henry Davys; William Dickinson; Richard Byrd; Richard Harris; Tho. Haughton; Evan Hains; William Dormott; Samuella Dickinson; Hugh Harmon; Lewys Hughes; Barnaby Stubs; Moyses Peppard; William Higgins; William Dillon; Jo. Kardiffe; Jo. Webb; Jo. Knood; Jo. Browne; William Jones; Francis Burguuninan; Lewys Merridith; Thomas Floyd.

Captaine William Flower's company, mustred upon the Greene of Dublin, the 26th of April, 1644, and are found in strength as followeth, videlicet:—

Present: officers, 10; pikemen, 31; musquetiers, 48 = 89; sicke, 4. In all, 93.

x. 1644, April 26.—Thomas Gascoigne:

Thomas Gascoigne, captaine; Edward Griffith, lieutenant; Pierce Hovenden, ensigne; James Lowther, William Garthforth, serjeants; James Carroll, Peter Jones, drummers; John Johnson, George Taylor, corporalls; Hugh Podly; Edward Scott; Thomas Williams; Thomas Blackburrrough; Josias Morizon; Geo. Ramsden; David Byles; Jo. McConnell; George Stringer; Thomas Gray; George Harwigh; Loughlan Fullam; Richard Luine; William Atkison; Tady Kelly; Bartlett Welsh; Jo. Toe; Francis Begg; George Short; William Bennett; Thomas Wotton; Hugh Knight; Morris Jones; Nicholas McCaby; Robert Hudson; Nicholas Ferster; Francis Robinson; Henry Short; Darby Browne; Nicholas Costigan; Darby Toole; Andrew Harford; Alexander Young; Jo. Evans; Morris Poore; William Givens; Richard Welsh; Jo. Bruton; Patrick Donne; Hugh Scott; James Caddell; Clement Rooney; Adam Browne; Walter Nockton; Richard Donn Darby Lawlesse; James Carroll; Richard Hudson; Patrick Colgan; Miles Birne; George Cartwright; Patrick Soolivan; Thomas Seggry; Turlow Realy; Thomas Cooper; Morris Brislan; Brian Steevens; Henry Milborne; James Burghall; John Garthforth; Thomas Moore; George Lowther; Thomas Malone; Jo. Malone; Nicholas Harford; George Hamilton.

At garrison in Newcastle:—Richard Gascoigne; William Welsh; Adam Hall; Edmond Hurley; Thomas Jones; Jo. Hall; Pierce Condran; David Chamberlaine; Jo. Marsfield; Edward Bucke; Jo. Bushy; Steeven Tucker.

Captain Thomas Gascoigne his foote companie, mustered at Dublin, 26 April 1644, were found in strength as followeth, videlicet:—

Present: officers, 10; soldiers, 65 = 75. Absent: left at Newcastle by the Lord Lieutenant's order, 12. In all, 87.

xi. 1644, April 26.—Foot company of Lord Lieutenant General:

Lord Lieutenant, captaine; Jo. Wentworth, lieutenant; Charles Blundell, ensigne; Anthony Troy, Murtaghe Duffe, serjeants; Humphry Thomas, and Barnaby Sharpe, drummers; Owen Conelly,

1644.

Daniell Neilan, corporalls; Henry Kelly; Phillip Makin; Robert James; Hugh Griffith; Richard Porter; Thomas Cushin; Thomas Pulman; Richard Eaglston; Edmond Keating; John Garrett; William Hilane; William Magan; Thomas Bennett; William Iathorne; Michael Moore; Henry Drake; Thomas Scale; William Iolt; Robert Masham; Richard Newton; Mathew Branch; William Patten; Thomas Whittell; Jo. Hunt; Joshua Willsby; John Stronge; Gilbert Flynn; Patrick Murphy; Daniell Fullan; Richard Merring; James Woodes; Daniell Brackan; George Harison; Maurice Olegan; Francis Berriman; Charles Reaby; Roger Magennis; Alexander Morehead; Edmond Birne Thomas Berriman; Charles Brien; Marke Cooper; Arthur Cooke; Laurence Makin; Nicholas Dalton; James Phillipps; Jo. Bould; Dennis Clarke; George Sanderson; Robert Hughes; James Walsh; Peter Girrett; Robert Hunt; Martin Lance; Francis Coghlan; Thomas Keeler; Arthur Birne; Roger Baker Oliver Walsh; Edmond Realy; Thomas Rowles; William Andrew; Steeven Garland; Patrick Quinn; Conn Coghlan; Edward Braxton; Roger Gatton; William Birne; Henry Broadhurst; William Hoaris; Edmond Derricke; Jo. Harison; Christopher Halpenmy; William Dardis; Jo. Banan; Patrick Kelly; Hugh Fagan; Richard Pue; Richard Warde; Morgan Reynolds; Bartholomew Lemon; Jo. Peppard; Jo. Morgan; Roger Macabe; Thomas Berriman; Patrick Carroll; Jo. Bourke; Robert Rawlins; Henry Proper; Francis Birch; Thomas Nevell; William Stanley; James Kenedy; Maurice Cooly; Godfry Keeler; Thomas Bipp; Murtagh Carby; Jo. Miller; Thomas Daniell; Edward Blenerhasset; Owen Sullivan.

The Lord Lientenant's foote companie, mustred at Dublin, the 26th of Aprill, 1644, were found in strength as followeth, videlicet :—

Present : officers, 10 ; pikemen, 42 ; musquetiers, 57 = 109. Absent : sicke and seene, 2. In all, 111.

xii. 1644, April 26.—Company of Sir Patrick Wemys :

Sir Patrick Weames, knight, collonell; John Jones, capitaine-lieutenant; George Shelston, ensigne; John Williamson, sarjeant; Thomas Bragg, drummer; Edmund Smith, Edward Tiggins, corporalls; Hugh Amies; Patricke Gray; Dennis Moore; William Carr; Richard Brownerigg; Thomas Blith; James Conry; Patricke Conrey; Thomas Amies; William Baker; William Handcooke; Thomas Peppard; James Peppard; Thomas Cowell; James Shore; John Wilkison; John Maxwell; Edward Cullin; James Gannon; Joseph Hopkins; Thomas Kiddier; John Ackles; James Logh; Alexander Logh; Paule Congan; Charles Graves; Christopher Darcy; Ambrose Dorcey; James Connell; Richard Lancaster; George Holliwod; William Phips; Owen Evers; Arthur Baker; Henry Gobbin; Richard Keitinge; Patricke Kenwicke; Giles Carter; Edmond Coursey; Michael Coursey; William Garre; James Johnson; Edward Darcy; John Rickersby; Bartholomew Feild; John Phaggan; John Huchens; Patrick Murtagh; Thomas Loughfarrey; John Coursey; James Corckran; James Phillipps; William Bell; William Erwin; James Erwin; Christopher Erwin; Patricke Mavitty; Alexander Mavitty; Francis Ran; Andrew Cooke; Patrick Kearings; Robert Rennals; Thady Flood; Ralphe Bradshay; Robert Wilkison; Lewes Barwell,



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1644.

Mustred at Dublin, the 26th of Aprill, 1644, and were found in strength as followeth, videlicet :—

Present : officers, 6; pikemen, 22; musquetiers, 40 = 68. Absent : John Jones, captain-leutenant, 1; souldiers, 4; sicke, 1 = 6. In all, 74.

In garrison at Dunmoe, by warrant from the Right Honorable the Lord Leutenant, dated 22 February, 1643-[4], one officer and 26 souldiers = 27.

xiii.—1644, April 26.—Lord Lambart :

Lord Lambart, colonell; Robert Creswell, capitaine-leutenant; Jo. Nelson, ensigne; Jo. Naughtin, Jo. Straughan, serjeants; Thomas Cartheridge, drummer; Thomas Burges, drummer; Andrew Rorke William Williams, William Williams, corporalls; Thomas Fleetewoode, Thomas Wilson; Henry Rise; Jo. Harrison; James Morehead; Richard West; John Naughtin; Nicholas Aire; Alexander Lynton; Cormocke Cavernagh; Anthony Jones; Francis Hollinworth; Richard Littlefield; Edward Rocke; James Murphy; Charles Blunt; Benjamin Pepper; Jo. Manie; Jo. Moyling; Henry Charles; Patrick Cullen; Richard Wilson; Jo. Roarke; William Graham; James Tracy; John Foster; Jo. Nelson; Jo. Wall (discharged 13 May, 1644); William Sandes, entered in his stead, eodem die; Garrett Toole; Garrett Birne; Nicholas Harvey; Thomas Burgis; Jo. Wallis; Thomas Taverner; Edmond Noland; George Caddy; Dunnogh Kelly; Henry Demsy; William Morehead; Jo. Wilde; Jo. Freeman; Richard Demysy; Roger Bayly; Richard Hylliard; Jo. Hogg; William Amsam; Jo. Robinson; Edmond Nash; Jo. Urwin; Francis Symson; Morris Maughan; Nicholas Brynocke; William Ennis; William Calvert; George Buston; Richard Maccan; Richard Higgin; Nicholas Mongan; Thomas Symson; James Hickey; William Congan; Jo. Johnson.

Officers of the staff :—2 : proctor, chaplaine; William Opie, quartermaster; William Bell, chirurgeon, and 2 mates; William Brown, provost-marshal; Teig Curragh, carriage-master; Samuel Dutchman, Richard Ossetor, waggoners; Thomas Dun, waggonman.

The Lord Lambart, colonell, his foote companie, mustered at Dublin, 26 Aprill, 1644, were in strength as followeth, videlicet :—

Present : officers, 10; pikemen, 24; musquetiers, 36 = 70. Absent : sicke, 2. In all, 72.

xiv. April 26.—Richard Lambart :

Richard Lambart, capitaine; Thomas Manby, lieutenant; Patrick Duffe, ensigne; Hugh Grible, Richard Graham, serjeants; William Nightingall, Edward Haughton, drummers; James Toole; William Macham; Alexander Urwyn; Ralph Roingrane; Oliver Smith; Edward Hammon; Thomas Manton; Tyndall Woodward; Jo. Bassett; Edward Loftus; Ralph Wingfeild; Robert Walker; Robert Bragg; Pierce Wanmer; James Floode; Samuell Huggens; John Floode; Andrew Wilson; Richard Jenkinson; Patrick Lawler; Richard Bull; Christopher Dawson; Jo. Crumpton; Jo. Gray; Robert Wilson; Owen Mooney; William Turner; Francis Lovett; Thomas Oliver; Thomas Greene; William Barrowe; Thomas Jones; Robert Allen; Jo. Addis; Thomas Dunn; Richard Toole; William Blockesome; Robert Graham; Charles Pikeman; Samson Flowery; Joseph Greene; Robert Hunckey; Thomas Hambridge; Thomas Cottnam; Hugh Logham; Robert Woodes; Hugh Rely; Courtney Manton; Jo. Hall; Andrew Howly; Richard Wey; Thomas Brashawe; Mathewe Ralph;

Jo. Ralph; David Harroll; Joseph Brian; William Roth; Thomas Sharpe; William Potter; Richard Brotherton; John Jeffery; William Waldron; Daniell Coagh; John Urwyn; William Huggens; Walter Newburne; George Birch; Thomas Erby; Samucll Whitnall; John Graham; Edward Wotton; Robert Allen; Richard Higgison; William Pierson; Oliver Allen; Thomas Brooks; Edward Power; John Hatch; William Shaw; Conner Geoghegan; Richard Bradburne; John Penn; William Greene; Richard Graham; Richard Newton; James Largan; Edward Cullen; James Seaman; Thomas Seaman; James Rowney; Joseph Huggens; Edward Greene; Ralph Browne.

Captaine Richard Lambert his foote companie, mustered at Dublin, 26 Aprill, 1644, were found in strength as followeth, videlicet:—

Present: officers, 10; pikemen, 36; musquetiers, 48 = 94.  
Absent: by licence, 4; sicke and seene, 2 = 6. In all, 100.

xv. 1644, [April 26].—Earle of Leicester<sup>1</sup>

Earle of Leycester's troupe:—Earle [of] Leycester, Captaine Daniell Treswell, captaine; Charles White, cornett; Thomas Aylmore, quartermaster; Thomas Cartan, corporall; Samucll Bayden, trumpet; William Chatborne, farrier; David Jones; Luke Bath; Edward Aylmore; Robert Plandon; Daniell Conway; Jo. Cotton, Peter Sterne; William Mallin; Robert Edwards; Stephen Delemarre; James Barron; Guy Walton; Walter Aylmore; Isaacke Jones; James Wogan; Richard Ware; Richard Eyres; Anthony Postell; William Purcell; Edward Whitehead; Jo. Birne; Thomas Rathbone; Robert Rathbone; Jo. Jones; Thomas Whitefield; Christopher Roth; Richard Mason.

The Earle of Strafford's (*sic*) horse troupe, mustered at Dublin, 7 May, 1644, were found in strength as followeth, videlicet:—

Present: officers, 6; horsemen, 22; unmounted men, 3 = 31.  
Absent: captaine, absent, 1 = [32]. [In all, 32.]

xvi. 1644, April 26.—Sir Arthur Loftus:

Sir Arthur Loftus, knight, lieutenant-colonell; Ralph Allen, lieutenant; Edward Burrowes, ensigne; William Shales, Luke Shuell, serjeants; Richard Hayes, Mathew Taylor, drummers; Richard Burtan, Jo. Blinkinsopp, Peter Birtshie, corporalls; Thomas Rawson; John Neild; Jo. Corky; Jo. Browne; William Perkins; Morrish Parrat; William Marsh; Jo. Sallis; Jo. Derin; Nicholas Gilbert; Edward Gilbert; Henry Neale; Murtagh Kelly; William Akbrowe; Teig Carney; Arthur Bradis; Francis Fosberry; Thomas Mullocke; Jo. Colgan; Thomas Lee; Richard Hill; John Lucas; Thomas Smith; Thomas Mounteith; Jo. Jesopp; Francis Greene; Jo. Perkins; Jo. Griffin; William Venables; Richard Toole; Marke Freind; Jo. Hays; Jo. Tompson; George Elkin; Jo. Cooke; Geo. Cooke; Jo. Farrall; Tho. Lucas; Edward Cam; Arthur White; Richard Gilbert; William Tapheny; Nicholas Lincolne; Jo. Durning; Hen. Harding; Michael Hunt; Nicholas Cooke; Edmond Shiell; Robert Batten; John Read; Thomas Evans; William Travers; Nicholas Baker; Fardinando Moore; Thomas James; Donnagh Kelly; George Storie; Robert Williams; William Greenwood; Thomas Greene; Jo. Parks; Robert Conoway; Edward Lawler; James Condell Patricke Bride; Jo. Dunn; Christopher Fletcher; Samuel Cooke; Robert Freind; Murtagh Masterson; Jo. Lee; William Tapheny; Dudley Loftus; Jo. Clarke; Nicholas Anderson.

<sup>1</sup> "Strafford's" struck out in MS.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
—  
1644.

Officers of the staffe:—Donatus Conner, chaplaine; Robert Morton, quartermaster; Richard Waller, provost-marshal; James Moore, chirurgeon; Samuell Smith, carriage-master.

Sir Arthur Loftus, knight, his foote companie, mustered at Dublin, 26 April, 1644, were found in strength as followeth, videlicet:—

Present: officers, 9; souldiers, 66 = 75. Absent: capitaine and 3 souldiers, 4 sick souldiers, 2; In prison, 1; at Naas, 3; at May-nouth, 1 = 11. In all, 86.

xvii. 1644, April 26.—Sir Thomas Meredith:

Sir Thomas Meredith, knight, capitaine; John Hamilton, lieutenant; Arthur Crewe, ensigne; Robert Foarde, Robert Piggott, serjeantes; Darby Maghare, James Carroll, drummers; John Edwards, Edward Fottrell, George Donnogh, corporalls; John Ellis; Thomas Taylor; John Kent; Patrick Kearney; Richard Cooke; Thomas Griffin; John Shawe; Arthur Price; Richard Price; Michael Fennett; Walter Coghnan; John Davis; Tirlagh Magra; James Crossan; Thady Kelly; Charles Hust; Cornelius Hanley; Richard Bell; John Burne; Stephen Decher; Michael Carberry; George Hust; William Dingley; William Mathewes; Thomas Taylor; John Cumens; George Caddle; Hugh Kelly; Donnogh Beaghan; Rice Apue; Jarvis Eden; Thomas Dorren, junior; Charles Meredith; Mathew Gearinge; James Gorman; Thomas Bowen; Edward Williams; Robert Fletcher; George Steage; Thomas Cornill; Patricke Confey; David Yonge; James Reynoldes; John Smith; John Halgan; Dennis Mayhare; Alexander Gorden; Daniell White; Giles Whitney; John Leben; Thomas Craft; John Miller; John Carberry; James Carrell; Patrick Murphy; Jo. Dowlin; Richard Larkin; William Greene; William Thorpe; Edward Moore; John Sexton; William Domveile; Thomas Jones; John Linnon; Nicholas Gosse; Thomas Dorren, senior; William Evans.

Mustred at Dublin, the 26th of Aprill, 1644, and were found in strength as followeth, videlicet:—

Present: officers, 10; pikemen, 28; musquitiers, 37 = 75. Absent: souldiers, absent by licence from the Lieutenant-Generall, dated 25 November, 1643, 3, [in all] 78.

xviii. 1644, April 26.—Richard Newcomen:

Captaine Richard Newcomen; James Browne, lieutenant; William Poole, ensigne; Ambrose Adames, Ralphe Powell, serjeants; Patricke Quoyale, Richard Fox, drummers; Diamond Smith, John Coopland, William Ormes, corporalls; Christopher Gaven; Christopher Preston; Charles Wall; Dennis Murran; Daniell Doyle; John Beckett; Edmond Bannan; Edward Walker; George Cruse; George Wollard; Henry Vickers; John Minion; John Mooney; John Stephens; John Dove; John Lews; John Browne; John Vaughan; John Reily; John Treves; John Brian; John Broughdan; James Neale; James Smith; Jonas Horffeild; Robert Becket; James Browne; Morris Williams; Markes Neavagh; Mathew Sculey; Nicholas Canver; Nicholas Geiton; Nicholas Malene; Patricke Doogan; Phillip Birne; Peter Richardby; John Becket; Richard Steele; Richard Cusacke; Richard Carter; Richard Doyle; Richard Dase; Richard Hart; Richard Edgerton; Richard Barton; Robert Iremunger; Robert Wallsley; Robert Dontite; Ralphe Whitby; Thomas Conwell; Thomas Winter; Thomas Milborne;



Thomas Laughnan; Thady Dullany; William Perkins; William Leanegar; William Willson, William Gaven; William Nicholson; William Michael; Christopher Kelly; Darby Ennis; Daniell Welshe; Francis Richardson; John Atkinson; John Heidon; Peter Pierce; Richard Lewis; Roger Conley; Robert Cornicke; James Birne; John Owens; John Foster; Michael Starre.

The foote companie under the command of Richard Newcomen, mustred on St. Stephen's Greene, the 26th day of Aprill, 1644, and are found in strength as followeth, videlicet:—

Present: officers, 10; firelockes, 72 = 82. [Absent]: souldiers, and seene after, 3. In all, 85.

xix. 1644, April 26.—John Ogle:

John Ogle, capitaine; Dalston Shafter, lieutenant Robert Aldridge, ensigue; William Morgan, Jo. Burne, sergeants; Jo. Bowen, drummer; Robert Collins, William Fabian, corporalls; Arthur Brian James Anger; Patrick Maginnie; Hugh Right; James Harmon; Edmond Downey; Nicholas Harfall; Thomas Williams; Jo. Jones; Thomas Drurie; Andrew Wallice; Hen. Wilson; Ja. Covenie; Griffin Howell; Jo. Williams; William Connell; Evan Richards; Hugh Aderton; Richard Bell; Francis Williams; Brian Smith; Solomon Comin; Mathew Williams; Jo. Lacke; Edmond Brian; Jo. Hudson; Archabell Elliott; Ja. Fenrie; William Heyden; Henry Jarrett.

Captaine John Ogle's foote companie, mustered at Dublin, 26 April, 1644, were found in strength as followeth, videlicet:—

Present: officers, 7; musquetiers, 18; pikemen, 12 = 37. Absent: capitaine, 1. In all, 38.

xx. 1644, April 26.—James Parsons:

James Parsons, capitaine; George Parsons, lieutenant; Bartho. Willocke, ensigue; Nicholas Light, John Harris, sergeants; Jo. Davis, Griffin Davis, drummers; William Moore, Henry Juell, Jo. Copeland, corporalls; Edward Cramford; Robert Moore; Ric. <sup>1</sup> Craddocke; Ed. Blacke; . . . Nath. Dawes; James Weeks; . . . ; William Grundell; Richard Millington; Robert Kenedy; Andry Fox; Nicholas Fox; Mare White; Nath. Parry; Jo. Dudd; Solomon Cooper; Edward Cooper; William Meddowes; William Rider; William Coole; Richard Perkins; Jo. Arthur; Thomas Licence; Thomas Abbotson; Christopher Maynes; . . . ; Henry Walle; Edward Locke; Alexander [P]arry; Thomas Rownings; Robert Oliver; Thomas Tonison; Daniell Dunn; Tuel Conner; Edward Copeland; Thomas Dollard; J. Lawler; Jo. Wiggin; Jo. Rowe; Jo. Harris; Robert Keningrave; William Griffin; James Kenningrave; Richard Hely; Nicholas Higginson; Francis Wine; Charles Twigg; Jo. Wilkinson; Stubbs Melton; Hugh Jones; . . . ; Ph[illi]p Hall; . . . ; Jo. Nayler; Patrick Synott; Jo. Davies . . . ; William Bomer; Thomas Bomer; Richard Seasburrrough; Jo. Welsh; Jo. Cooke; Thomas Bartlett; James Reynoldes; Jo. Grymes; Henry Jones; Christopher Clealy; Jo. Dowdall; Patrick Thunder; William Jackson; Henry Baly.

<sup>1</sup> MS. damaged.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1644.

The foote companie, under the command of Captaine James Parsons, mustered at Dublin, 26 Aprill, 1644, were found in strength as followeth, videlicet:—

Present: officers, [10]; pikemen, 24; musquetiers, 48 = 82. Absent: sicke, 3. In all, 85.

xxi. 1644, April 26.—William Peasly:

Serjeant-Major William Peasly, captaine; Jo. Usher, lieutenant; Jo. Griffith, ensigne; Pheeb. Knight, Thomas Heall, serjeants; Patricke Murphy, Roger Newton, serjeants; Manus Reynolds, Henry Skinner, corporalls; George Gibb; William Price; Thomas Roughan; William Rose; Thomas Spittlehouse; Richard Moore; Arthur Roe; Symon Morgan; Patrick Lawles; Garrett Murry; Thomas Yates; Jo. Smalefield; Patrick Neale; Thomas Ronowe; Brien Mahowne; Isaake Keane; Thomas Keane; Christopher Keane; Charles Dawly; Oliver Eustace; Jo. Stanian; Jo. Smith; Jo. Roe; Arthur Greame; Maurice Cadwallider; Laughlin Dewes; Edward Tryme; Brien Rorcke; Nicholas Kelly; Murtagh Kelly; William Coffey, senior; Robert Neale; Jo. Moore; Richard Allen; Nicholas Fyn; Jo. Flanagan; Jo. Drake; Jo. Plunkett; Rorie Tracie; Anthony Croke; Anthony Williams; Laughlin Martin; Edward Channler, junior; Robert Cooke; Daniell Flanagan; Daniell McRedmond; Francis Feild; Cormock Quinn; Edward English; William Coffy; Jo. Keyes; Patrick Slaman; Gabriell Santly; Nathaniell Wheeler; Joseph Joyce; Jo. Bourke; Richard Wetnall; Patrick Sheall; Thomas Tinner; Lewis Griffith; Jo. Murphy, junior, Jo. Murphy, senior; Jo. Gorman; Jo. Jesop; Jo. Collins; Jo. Mathewes; William Kenny; Clement Mahowne; Robert Coleman; John Lewes; Richard Clowes; Francis Dowall; Richard Hopp; Bartholomew Ball; Thomas Escott; Robert Powell; Patricke Iffe; James Doile; Jo. Buckley; Edward Walsh; Edward Chanler, senior; Patricke Tolle; William Really; Richard Bolton.

Serjeant-Major William Peasly his foote comp[anie], mustered at Dublin 26 Aprill, 1644, were found in strength as followeth, videlicet:—

Present: officers, 10; pikemen, 27; musquetiers, 51 = 88.—Absent sicke souldiers and seene, 4; souldiers, absent and seene after, 1 = 5. In all, 93.

xxii. 1644, April 26.—Sir Philip Percival:

Sir Phillipp Percivall, captaine; Thomas Brereton, lieutenant; William Becke, Richard Horlocke, serjeants; Richard Willis, Jo. Sutton, drommers; William Turner, Stephen Guy, Jo. Branson, corporalls; Jo. Warrilowe, gentleman of armes; Jo. Brereton; Patrick Mullen; Henry Barrett; Richard Harman; James Marre; Thomas Shepheard; James Muffitt; Jo. Ludford; Edward Storie; George Storie; William Gillies; Thomas Webbe; Thomas Savidge; William Maskwell; Joill Minsly; Jo. Bouker; William Willison; William Harris; Nicholas Dorming; Isake Dixon; William Micklin; Simon Muffitt; Allexander Dempster; Gilberd Bradnell; Roger Person; Walter Hussey; Richard Davies; Jo. Dormett; Thomas Dorbisheire; Thomas Barton; Edmond Roads; Richard Brockwell; Richard Washbere; Jo. Husmana; William Sheperd; William Phipine; Jo. Butterell; Midlton Richason; Edward Hanie; Daniell Person; Samuuell Getton; Conall Conragh; Jo. Gonde; James Hall; William Thomas; Edmond Berry; Jo. Wright; Robert Walker; Walter Batcheller; Edmond Leigh; Henry Linton; Walter Fleming; Robert Roe; Jo. Roe; Gilbert Seixe; Ralph Bent; Joseph Leigh; Roger Pue; Thomas Evans.

Sir Phillip Percivall, knight, his companie of firelockes, mustered at Dublin, the 26th of Aprill, 1644, were found in strength as followeth, videlicet :—

Present : officers, 8 ; souldiers, 44 = 52. Absent : captaine and two souldiers, by licence, 3 ; said to be at Castle Warning, 15 ; serjeant, absent and seene after, 1. In all, 71.

xxiii. 1644, April 26.—Nicholas Foorde :

Nicholas Foord, captaine ; Thomas Kelly, lieutenant ; William Purdon, ensigne ; Thomas Browne, serjeant ; Robert Wilkison, serjeant ; Alexander Doile, Richard Woogan, drummers ; Edmond Fury, Jo. Richardson, Christopher Sedgrave, corporalls ; Richard Beachan ; Thomas Loghlin ; Edmond Hore ; Phillip Galagan ; Murtagh Nowlan, Neale Dogherty ; Richard Begg ; William Ratty ; Loghlin Kechoe ; Edmond Duffe ; Michael Bell ; Jo. Carroll ; Richard Smith ; Farroll Realy ; Thomas Bermingham ; Art Dowling ; Robert Hillocke ; Thomas Coogan ; Robert Kelly ; Thomas Kieregan ; Patrick Gowran ; Donnagh Malone ; George Mapas ; Dermott Gorman ; Thomas Lunge ; Richard Fleming ; William Hardmere ; James Cabe ; Rory Mooney ; Patrick Fleming ; Richard Brenane ; Oliver Welsh ; James Hughes ; Edward Murphy ; George Grahams ; William Coogan ; Robert Eustace ; William Morien ; James Hillocke ; Ralph Tayler ; David Thomas ; Jo. Trassey ; Hugh Dunn ; William Kelly ; Jo. Dillon ; Rowland Jackson ; Richard Clinton ; Walter Fullam ; Edmond Hynes ; Providence Moore ; Jo. Neile ; William Platt ; Jo. Cavanagh ; Patrick Hetherington ; Robert Shagnesse ; William Caftney ; Daniell Kenedy ; Laurence Talbott ; Jo. Dellany.

The foote companie under the command of Captaine Nicholas Foorde, mustered at Dublin, 26 Aprill, 1644, were found in strength as followeth, videlicet :—

Present : officers, 10 ; musquetiers, 41 ; pikemen, 16 = 67. Absent : souldiers, sicke and seene, 3. In all, 70.

xxiv. 1644, April 26.—Sir John Rotherham.

Sir John Rotherham, captaine ; Francis Lucas, lieutenant ; Parr Selby, ensigne ; Richard Church, Francis Keane, sergeants ; Cornelius Morren, Symon Dinglis, drummers ; Hugh Hoaghton, Peter Locke, William Bottomly, corporalls ; William Tanckard ; Morgan Cullen ; William Bemise ; Hugh Hollingworth ; Richard Hill, senior ; William Benn ; Stephen Allen ; Edmond Lowe ; Edward Cartwright ; William Richardson ; Richard Hobson ; Thomas Lewis ; James Alexander ; William Burt ; Edward Curtise ; Richard Croke ; Jo. Copely, (discharged) ; William Murphey, entered in his stead, 6 May ; Jo. Dowson ; Thomas Foster ; Jo. Hookerby ; Robert Lee ; Jo. Rotherham ; Robert Rann ; Charles Stanly ; Nicholas Symons ; Thomas Scully ; Humphry Edgeker ; Jo. Woode ; Redmond Stewart ; Adrian Mabell ; Richard Newell ; Anthony Wade ; Thomas Hawthorne ; Geo. Dodwell ; Jo. Price ; Hugh Macham ; Benjamin Rawson ; Charles Smith ; Walter Apasse ; Richard Power ; Daniell Horan ; Jo. Randle ; Jo. Stephens ; Richard Hill, junior ; Nicholas Hutcheson ; Aug. Capron ; William Roberts ; Henry Adams ; William Burrell ; Gabriell Burges ; Thomas Broall ; Jo. Barlo ; Jo. Church ; Jo. Harding ; Robert Evans ; Christopher Edkins ; Edmond Fury ; Robert Fragott ; Richard Foster ; Henry Goer ; Jo. Hooton, (discharged) ; Dennis Grady, entered in his stead, 6 May 1644 ; William Hinchly ; Robert Harris ; William Johnson ;



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
—  
1644.

Edward Keane; Edmond Kelly; Hugh Kelly; William Lee; Hugh Murphy; Jo. Tomkin; William Stort; Murtagh Murfy; Robert Plunkett; Patrick Reade; Hugh Ward; Cornelius Murphy; George Teyson; Peirce Powell; Thomas Harvey; Patrick English; Robert Brereton; William Dickson; George Milles; Robert Dickson; Jo. Prior; Jo. Rampam; Samuel Allingbridge; Patrick Tinning; Thomas Cootes; Robert Sharpe.

Sir John Rotherham, knight, his foote companie, mustered at Dublin, 26 Aprill, 1644, were found in strength as followeth, videlicet:—

Present: officers, 10; pikemen, 28; musquettiers, 44; targett, 6; lame souldier, 1 = 79. Absent: souldiers sicke, 7; souldiers said to be absent by licence, 2; more absent, 2 = 11. In all 100.

xxv. 1644, April 26.—Sergeant-major Richard Ryves :

Richard Ryves, captain; William Neve, lieutenant; Nicholas Bagshawe, ensigne; Hugh Leeson, William Garmson, sarjeants; William Brigdes, Edward Sallis, drummers; Christopher Williams, corporal; Anthony Gregory, corporal; Robert Nicholson, corporal; John Winsmore; James Sedgwick; William Flemming; Henry Roberts; William Nicholson; James Kenion; William Morton; Nicholas Duffe; Richard Howelle; Thomas Yong; Alexander Hill; Christopher Harris; Francis Kelly; Peter Larkin; Thomas Wyms; Thomas Raignolds; Thomas Lacan; John Clifford; William Jones, junior; Thomas Leeson; Francis Collins; Robert Haynes; Ralph Lacy; Edward Dalton; Thomas McGrany; Lawrence Sherlocke; Henry Price; Eustace Jolly; Edmond Bagster; Thomas Gibbons; Hugh Ellis; Robert Addames; Edward Grice; Donnogh Gosson; William Bolter; Thomas Kay; Thomas Bradshaw; George Marshal; John Nichols; Thomas Haynes; Thomas Evans; William Jones, senior; Richard Hickey; James Hudson; Christopher Hunt; John Goodwice; William Champion; Edward Kinch; Thomas Egetsher; James Garret; William Tayler; Owen Peery; Zachary Munns; William Ballard; Richard Place; Humphrey Corbin; Rowland Milton; John Barnes; Edward Birch; William Budde; John Taylor; Henry Birt.

Serjeant-major Ryves his company, being mustred upon the Greene near Dublin, the 26th day of Aprill, 1644, now found to be of strength as followeth, videlicet:—

Present: officers, 10; pikemen, 26; musquettiers, 34 = 70. Absent: sicke and seene, 1; absent, 2 = 3. In all, 73.

xxvi. 1644, April 26.—Lord Castlestewart.

Andrew, Lord Baron of Castlestewart, [captain]; Henry Peslay, lieutenant; Edward Knight, ensigne; Nicholas Roe, sarjeant; Brian Fagan, dromer; Jo. Loftus; Christopher Hutcheson; Jo. Cowney; George Ward; Jo. Ward; Darby Collings; Matthew Hanlon; William Jones; Thomas Jones; Donnagh Cowney; William Martin; Christopher Broder; William Donnagh; Symon Coulter; Murragh Horan; Thomas Holt; Richard Keegan; James Beaghan; Jo. Walton; Edward Dermott; Alexander Colly; Walter Holleday; Edward Collings; James Henderson; Denis Dallart; Josias Skott; Thomas Feckilton; Jo. Bowen; Thomas Yorke; Symon Ellett.

The Lord of Castlestewart his foote companie, mustered at Dublin, 26 Aprill, 1644, were found in strength as followeth, videlicet:—

Present: officers, 4; pikemen, 12; shott, 18 = 34. In England: lieutenant, 1. [In all, 35.]

xxvii. 1644, April 26.—Daniel Treswell :

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1644.

Daniell Treswell, capitaine; Edward Williams, lieutenant; Jo. Fleetwood, ensigne; William Bicke, Morgan Inckin, serjeants; Robert Inchin, Denby Collins, drummers; Patrick Carlton, Jo. Sheares, corporalls; Robert Honicome; Robert Owens; Laughlin O'Dowlin; Jo. Kenny; Jo. Dillon; Robert Deale; Turlagh Phillips; Thomas Osburne; Mathew Burne; Bartholomew Jones; Thomas Morgan; David Ap Richard; Thomas Woodward; George Foster; Paule Clancy; John Lightdowlers; Thomas Brooks; Thomas Crafford; Teig O'Dowlin; Peirce Pursell; Emanuell Palmer; Jo. Collins; Roger Ternam; Thomas Plumley; Evan Jones; Flewelin Morgan; Rober Carter; Thomas Flewelin; Jo. Pulverton; Dennis Usher; Edward Trehearne; Andrew Collier; Henry Hartry; Thomas Phillips; Thomas Clarke; Thomas Cooke; Thomas Kenny; Jo. Stanly; Flewellin David; Richard Floyd; Hen. Gelder; Jo. Hughes; Walter Neale; Patrick Keane; Thomas Hartshorne.

Captaine Daniell Treswell his foote companie, mustered at Dublin, 26 April, 1644, were found in strength as followeth, videlicet :—

Present : officers, 9; pikemen, 15; musquettiers, 24 = 48. Absent : capitaine, absent, 1; souldiers, sicke and seene, 3. [In all, 52.]

xxviii. 1644, April 26.—Captaine John Farrer :

John Farrer, capitaine; Thomas Saltys, lieutenant; William Ormes, ensigne; John Adams, William Lawrince, serjeants; James Neale, Jo. Bruerton, drummes; Neal Tippott, Richard Davyes, corporalls; Owen Jones; John Floyd; Anthony Dobbess; Daniell Gwyne; William Noone; Vergus Bettyr; John Glenings; Robert Leigh; Thomas Seagravve; Robert Skynner; John Hollinworth; Francis Papson; John Johnson; Lewis Griffin; Robert Wesberrye; Thomas Williams; Luke St. Lawrence; James Durgin; William Groves; William Goslinge; John Corkes; Joseph Miers; William Quilke; Jo. Harryes; Jo. Halkson; Thomas Musgrave; William Benfeild; Bennett Oates; Henry Nynnus; Richard Mason; Leonard Cormys; John Jones; Edmond Conner; John Rincer; Samuel Bulkley; Patricke Kelly; Hugh Parkes; James Purcell; Hugh Hart; Moses Beasley; George Merfye; William Rose.

The foote company under the command of Captaine John Farrer, mustered on St. Stephen's Greene, Dublin, the 26 of April, 1644, and are found in strength as followeth, videlicet :—

Present : officers, 10; musquetiers, 40 = 50. Absent : sicke and seene, 1. In all, 51.

xxix. 1644, April 26.—Sir Thomas Wharton.

Sir Thomas Wharton, knight, lieutenant-colonell; Sir Thomas Wharton, capitaine; Henry Leigh, lieutenant; Bartholomew Weldon, ensigne; Thomas Hoosies, Hugh Carroll, serjeants; Jo. Donnell, Thomas Welsh, drummes; Patrick Garland, Daniell McGanis, Nicholas Dowson, corporalls; James Garland; Richard Coffy; William Morris; Thomas Spray; Daniell Dowsey; Dennis Costegan; Patricke Murphy; Phillip Kemiday; Bartholomew Heuson; Michael Waldrum, Nathaniel Holland; Hugh Gaven; Thady McGanis; Hugh Keniday; George Hughes; Jo. Palmer; William Handerkin; George Foster; Nicholas Handerkin; Francis Cooke; Nicholas Dolton, William Longhan; Walter Dowden; Jo. Dodge; Henry Olfry; Jo. Costegan; Jo. Doine;

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1644.

Oliver Eustace; Walter Wesson; Edward Emerton; Francis Quinsey; Hugh Dockrey; Tady Ladronne; William Pancke; Giles Broome; Edmond Ternowe; Jo. Rogers; Denis Horggrave; Terlagh Birne; Thomas Baskerville; Jo. Goodall; Jo. Courthope; Thomas Grogan; Patrick Beetto; Richard Browne; Edmond Forstone; Robert Doile; Hugh Merricke; Jo. Nealle; Robert Roberts; Jo. Dixon; Henry Corbutt; Jo. Baskerville; Robert Pemberton; Jo. Giles; Francis Courttop; Laurence Fullam; Morgan Birne; Patricke Waldrum; Phillip Driver; Daniell Cleere; Dennis Cullen.

Sir Thomas Wharton's foote companie, mustered at Dublin, 26 April, 1644, were found in strength as followeth, videlicet :—

Present : officers, 10; musquettiers, 31; pikemen, 28 = 69. Absent : sicke and seene, 2; absent, 1 = 3. [In all], 72.

xxx. 1644, April 26.—Lord Docwra :

Lord Docwra, capitaine; Edward Loftus, lieutenant : Hugh Madden, ensignes; Thomas Howard, serjeant; Edward Litle, drommer; William Cavenagh; Richard Evans; Donnogh Keaghan; Richard Edwards; Andrew Forster; Richard Forster; Michell Lalor; Marks Turnor; William Fullum; Daniell Holloghan; Patrick Holloghan; Hugh Doyle; Patrick Dongan; Edward Mainneringe; Dennish Morran; Edmond Lantye; Thomas Crolley; Nicholas Charles; William Smally; Anthony Peirs; Rowland Wilson; James Howard; John Jones; Richard Evans; Giles Rantey; Hugh Birne; Cornelius Madden; Michell Field; James Giles; William Heath; George Heath; John Begg; Thomas Milburne; James Dowdinge; Fargus Birne; Richard Woogan; Edmond Kelly; Richard Burgin; William Flynn; Richard Murphy; Robert Castlin; Griffin Phillipps; George Clemence; James Suttler; John Snelly; Richard Connell; Richard Panton; Peirs Birmingham; Charles Byrne.

The Lord Docwra's foote company, being mustred at Dublin, the 26th of April, 1644, were found as followeth, videlicet :—

Present : officers, 4; pikemen, 16; shott, 26 = 46. [Absent]: sick and sene, soldiers, 2; capitaine, in England, 1. In all, 49.

Endorsed : 26 April, 1644. Lord Docwra's muster-roll.

xxxi. 1644, April 26.—Carroll Bolton :

Carroll Bolton, capitaine; Phillipp Blennerhasset, lieutenant; David Peibles, ensigne; John Todd and Nicholas Griffyn, serjeants; Thomas Carten, the elder, Thomas Carten, the younger, drommers; William O'Boyle, Edward Coffen, Thomas Cattle, corporalls; Mathew Symons; William Colden; Edward Totterick; Nicholas Sawyer; James Larges; John McKearn; Richard McEnall; Christopher Morter; Michael Jones; Manus O'Carron; James Knogher; Phelim McLaughlyn; John Lalor; Owen O'Gallagher; Patrick Marks; Michell Symen; Arthur Bryen; Allexander Kenedmount; Walter Kinnen; Patrick O'Lappan; William Henderson; William Hoydon; Patrick Maguire; Thomas Maguier; Bryen Hagerty; Daniell Browne; Robert Lee; William McLean; Manus O'Keiregan; John Kelly; Daniell O'Skreen; William Williams; William Scott; Richard Quyn; James Ball; Patrick Chevers; Bryen McIlbredy; Nicholas Harford; Edward Persy; Stephen Williams; Thomas Collogher; James Kennedy; Jasper Elcocke; William Jones; Richard Kynin; Nicholas Bellew; Teige O'Curren James Markes; Teige O'Cullen; Richard Kelly;



William Naughten; Henry Neale; Thomas Challoner; James Challoner; Thomas Toole, senior; Thomas Toole, junior; Alexander Barry; John Carrye; Henry Walton; William Condall; Thomas Dogherty; Cornelius Reyley; George Taylor; Patricke Clarke, Oliver Cheevers.

Captaine Carroll Bolton's foote companie, being mustered at Dublin, the 26th of Aprill, 1644, were found in strength as followeth, videlicet:—

Present: officers, 9; shott, 54 = 63. [Absent]: in prison, soldiers, 2; sick and sene, soldiers, 3; sick, not sene, soldiers, 7. In all, 75.

Endorsed: 26 Aprill, 1644. Captaine Carroll Bolton's muster-roll.

xxxii.—1644, April 26. Oliver Wheeler:

Oliver Wheeler, captaine; Lawrence Sweetname, lieutenant; Richard Wandesford, ensigne; William Charnley and Dermott Coyle, serjeants; John Bryen, John Gaynes, drommers; William Kegan, Keadagh Farrell, George Fleetcroft, corporalls; Jonas Wheeler; John Allivins; William Johnson; Leynard Hornor; John Williams; Francis Padge; Cornelius Farrell; David Blake; Christopher Dannell; Laughlyn Slatery; Lewis Morrish; William Drady; George Conner; David Hilland; Dennis Donell; John Kelly; Nicholas Roche; Harry Davis; Thomas Mynchall; John Conner; Bryen Rocke; Roger Sheedy; Harry Tatlocke; Patrick Kervan; Neale O'Lalor; Teige O'Bryen; Thomas Drake; Thomas Doyle; Teige Mally; Daniell Laler; Patrick Fullan; Richard Elkes; James Lynche; Robert Famen; Patrick Hughes; Dennis Donne; William Jones; Patrick Kearne; Timothy Dickson; Teigh Cavanagh; Patrick Cavenagh; Edward Coyle; Bartholomew Coyle; Thomas Comyn; William Askey; Henry Crane; William Roe; Oliver Man; John Johnson; John Tully; John Furlonge; Edward Byrne; Teige Keoghoe; Richard Rosse; Mathew Bryen; John Geffrey; Edmond Gavans; John Gathorn; William Bryen; Richard Boyle; Nicholas Hullim; William Jones; William Davis.

Captaine Oliver Wheeler's foote company, mustred at Dublin the 26 Aprill, 1644, videlicet:—

Present: officers, 10; pikemen, 20; shott, 40. Absent: by lycence in England, 1; by furlowe, soldiers, 2. In all, 73.

Endorsed: 26 Aprill, 1644. Captaine Wheeler's muster-roll.

xxxiii. 1644, April 26.—Francis Willoughby:

Francis Willoughby, captaine, lieutenant-colonell; John Gibbs, lieutenant; Francis Tone, ensigne; William Twist, James Guie, sargeants; John Calme, Charles Rowles, drummers; Richard Williams, Thomas Roulands, Patricke Donne, corporalls; Robert Tromstrom; Thomas Milly, Richard Millington; Thomas Nestall; Richard Peppard; James Hill; Edward Irvine; Abram Fardon; Henry Goodman; Mathew Huesy; Robert John OMorgan; Richard Dragon; Hugh Losse Stephen Russell; John Enigan; John Ryves; Robert Kelley; Vallentyne Woods; Garrald Cavenagh; John Pringergasse; John Connor; Morgan Magennis; Michell Symons; Richard Fernocke; Bryen Rosingrafe; Richard Skanlan; David Kelly; Richard Demsey; Walter Lloyd; Flann Corben Thomas Galloch; Mathew Cleford;

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1644.

John Macklorey; Morgan Elife; William Walley; Nicholas Willoughby; Thomas Richardson; Symon Harris; Roger Dowling; John Greaham; John Kelly; John Read; Edmond Harrill; George Rogers; Patrick Closkey; William Greaghan; Anthony Jones; Richard Keogh; Christopher Davenport; Ralph Skanlan; Thomas Raynolds; William Rogers; Thomas Shafton; Edward Champion; William Hood; Roger Nillinge; William Tommlinson; Thomas Jordan; Patrick Rooe; Peter Whyte; Toby Mathewes; John Coxe; Nicholas Lilley; Robert Gilbert; William Davis; George Tryme; William Gibbs; Rowland Walker; Hector Patton; Thomas Goonney; Richard Warde; Edward Lowe; William Phillippis.

Leutenant-Collonell Francis Willoughby's foote company, beeing mustred at Dublin, the 26th of Aprill, 1644, were found as followeth, videlicet:—

Present: officers, 10; pikemen, 24; shott, 49 = 63.

Endorsed: Leutenant-Collonell Francis Willoughby's muster-roll, 26 Aprill, 1644.

xxxiv. 1644, April 26.—Sir Francis Willoughby:

Sir Francis Willoughby, knight, captaine; Thomas Bradshae, leutenant; Thomas Barnes, ensigne; John Wilde, sargeant; Hom-frey Page, sargeant; Owen Evars, drommer; William Roe, drommer; Henry Kennedy, corporall; Evan Edwards, corporall; Edward Kelly, corporall; David Laughlin; Edward Cole; Edward Pue; Phillipp Kennedy; Isaac Fassett; George Russell; Thomas Found; Bryen Murphy; John Price; Jonathan Allen; John Wesname; Francis Trapps; Thomas Neskell; James Mouse; James Doyle; William Gras; Thomas Jones; Samuell Wilson; Charles Cooper; Daniel Spooner; Thomas Basey; Richard Rabone; David Poore; Henry Taylor; Robert French; Miles Grymes; John White; Nicholas Taylor; Morris Evans; Thomas Gustard; Samuell Wiltshere; John Copley; Mathew Atkinson; Michael Savadge; John Miller; Richard Davis; Richard Barker; Nicholas Rowlands; Joseph Chadwick; Fabian Fyche; James Burton; Peeter Barker; Henry Blecock; John Dunne; Thomas Middleton; John Saddler; Phillip Courtney; Don-nagh Toole; Thomas Bagworth; Samuell Michell; Richard Kinge; James Ryne; Oliver Smyth; Thomas Cowley; Jeffrey Fanninge; Edmond Trafford; William Benson; Abell Dukes; Anthony Milles; Samuell Berry; Richard Wadley; Roger Conner; Edward Deane; Henry Davis; Henry Wastell; Edward Leister; William Talbott, the elder; Francis Cade; Mathew Scrinland; William Widnall; Jeffrey Boone; George Hollis; John Sherman; William Taylor; John Sawkett; James Buttes; John Aspingwall; William Talbott, the younger; John Merrideth; Roger Wesname; Robert Griffyn; John Midleton; Henry Pordon; Thomas Clynton; Anthony Atkinson; John Cavan; Denis Reardon; Thomas Rossen; John Symons; William Griffiyn; Robert Woolston; Bryen Duffe; Charles Willoughby.

Sir Francis Willoughby's foote company, beeing mustred at Dublin, the 26th of Aprill, 1644, were found in strength as followeth, videlicet:—

Present: officers, 10; pikemen; 32; shott, 60 = 102. Absent, that was after seene, 1. In all, 103.

xxxv. 1644, May 7.—Sir John Borlase:

Sir John Borlase, senior, his troope:—Sir John Borlase, senior; George Cressey, heutenant; Ephraim Read, cornett; John Hearne,

1644.

quartermaster; William Herne, corporall; Hugh Edwards, trumpet; William Grymshaw; Brien Herne; John Lockington; William Bickerdicke; James Matchett; William Chapman; Thomas Lovett; James Lovett; John Cooper; William Barnes; Thomas Wingley, entered 3 May, 1644; John Litchfield; William Lovett; Thomas Netter; Richard Powell; Thedorus Herne; Robert Hunt; Edward Denman; John Bag-nall; John Spricklane; William Ellicott; Thomas Sprinklane; Phillip Ward; John Flynhurst; Richard Cliffe; Nicholas Donnogh, farrier.

Sir John Borlase his horse troupe, mustered at Dublin 7 May, 1644, were found in strength as followeth, videlicet:—

Present: officers, 7; horsemen, mounted, 23; unmounted, 2. In all, 32.

xxxvi. 1644, May 7.—Lord Lieutenant of Ireland:

Lord Lieutenant, capitaine; John Stephens, lieutenant; Richard Mervin, cornett; John Sandallins, quartermaster; William Nelson, Richard Greame, corporalls George Sanderson, Thomas Hill, trumpetters; John Leylan, farrier; George Hammon; William Betty; John Armestronge James Purcell; Thomas Percevall; Walter Anderson; William Sandallin; Edmond MacDonnell; Edmond Hill; James Sturgion; Bartholmew Doyle; James Buntin; John Moony; Roger Lewis; Thomas Prendergrass; Thomas Greame; Richard Rochford; Garrett Aylmore; Daniell Dowlany; Henry Vendible; Edmond Sharpe; Peater Barry; Nicholas Harison; James Comerford; John Hollywood; Richard Aylmore; Robert Astwood; Robert Walsh; John Wanles; Evans Flood; Christopher Moore; Morris Murfie; Edward Tree; William Burant; James Purcell; Edmond Corcoran; Walter Walsh; William Connell; John Dolton; Timothy Callahan.

The Lord Lieutenant Generall his horse troupe, mustred at [Dublin] 7 May, 1644, were found in strength as followeth, videlicet:—

Present: officers, 7; horsemen, mounted, 40. Absent: corporall, 1. In all, 48.

xxxvii. 1644, May 7.—Thomas Harman:

Thoman Harman, capitaine; Richard Mouriske, lieutenant; Thomas Kenedy, cornett; Thomas Dibens, quartermaster; Richard Buan, corporall; Arthur Comye, trumpet; John Smith, farrier; James Bambricke; Jo. Bambricke, junior; Jo. Bambricke, senior; Richard Bambricke; Arthur Bambricke; Edward Deering; Laughlyn Lyon; Mathew Brereton; James Carie; Nicholas Stocke; Robert Wallis; George Taylor; William Mandevill; Jo. Mosse; Teig Brian; Patricke Kelly; Patrick McDermott; Jo. Highum; Hugh Lyon; Robert Sherman; Jo. Gormogan; Jo. Dixon; Lucke Cullen; Ralph Alsop; Edmond Moligan; Laughlyn Synott.

Captaine Thomas Harman his horse troupe, mustered at Dublin 7 Maii, 1644, were found in strength as followeth, videlicet:—

Present: officers, 7; horsemen, mounted, 22; unmounted, 3. In all 32.

xxxviii. 1644, May 7.—Earl of Strafford:

Earl of Strafford, capitaine; Nicholas Fitzgerald, lieutenant: Henry Marwood, cornett; George Carowdris, quartermaster; Thomas Pope, corporall; John Price, trumpet; Richard King; Thomas FitzGerrald; Nicholas Free; John Shuttleefe; John Free; Abraham Rigg; George



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1644.

Benson; John Lawson; John FitzGerald; John Nowles; Edward Tayler; Thomas Pooler; John Atkinson; John Heard; Edward Boswell; Richard Tomblinson; John Peirce; Robert Hall; Teige Crenan; William Smith; Thomas Nowles; John Pawfridge; John Evans; Bryan Symon; William Ellis; Richard Poston.

The Earle of Strafford his horse troupe, mustred at Dublin, 7 May 1644, were founde in strength as followeth, videlicet:—

Present: officers, 6; horsemen, mounted, 24; unmounted, 1 = 31  
Absent: capitaine, 1. In all, 32.

xxxix. 1644, May 7.—Sir George Wentworth:

1. Sir George Wentworth, capitaine; Anthony Harmon, lieutenant Henry Harmon, cornett; Edward Newby, quartermaster; Richard Deering, corporall; Dennis Lawlor, trumpeter; William Bates, farrier Tady Lalor; John Clough; William Bulldurda; Ralph Auston; Thomas Kilbee; Mathew Kishley; Maurice Flickey; Oliver Jacob; Thomas Kempe; Teige McShane; William Greame; Edward Lambert; John Smith; Maurice Kavenaugh; Francis Colly; Thady Rush; John Pulten; Garrald Byrne; Richard Redde; Martin Greams; Richard Greams; James Wareinge; Edward Flincke; Thomas Freind; John Deereinge; Thaddy Donolan; Laughlin Dillon; George Studior.

Sir George Wentworth, his horse troupe, mustred at Dublin, the 7th of May, 1644, were in strength as followeth, videlicet:—

Present: officers, 7; horsemen, mounted, 22; unmounted, 1 = 30.  
Absent: horsemen, 2. In all, 32.

2. Sir George Wentworth, provost-marshal of Leinster; James Halpennie; Jo. Lawler; Richard Duckitt; Walter Gardiner; Randal Billinton; Richard How; Patricke Kelly; William Haukins; Henry Felthouse; Nicholas Betaugh; Dennis Toole; Samuell Blevie.  
—7 May, 1644.

xl. 1644, May 29.—Horse troop of Abraham Yarner:

Abraham Yarner, capitaine; Robert Kinge, lieutenant; Robert Drury, cornett; William Kinge, quartermaster; James Berne, corporall; William Parker, farrier; William Kelly; Archiball Armstronge; William Robison; James Ratking; Alexander Stewart; Edward Moile; Owen Morgan; Marten Rogerson; George Congon; Posthumus Witter; Mathew Barker; Thomas Shoden; Jo. Hunter; Richard Fallon; William Weare; Erasmus Mathewes; Owen McBrian; Hubert Hany; Ralph Newton; Ja. Mosocke; Thomas Banes; Jo. Kennitt; Daniell Conelly; Richard Gamble; Walter Withers.

Captaine Abraham Yarner his horse troupe, mustered at Dublin, 20 May, 1644, were found in strength as followeth, videlicet:—

Present: officers, 6; Horsemen, mounted, 24; unmounted, 1. In all, 31.

xli. 1644.—Garrison at Newry:

1. "A true list of the officers and souldiours under the command of Capitaine Richard Perkins, now garrisoned in the Newry. 22 May 1644."

Richard Perkins, capitaine; John Bargrave, lieutenant; John Galloghur, ensigne; Robert Belcher, Nicholas Totton, serjeants; Richard Smith, William Dawson, drummers; William Gardiner, John Totton, Christopher Francklin, corporalls; John Ben; John Leland; Edmund

Christian; George Christian; Edmund McGillmurry; Neile oge O'Neile; Richard Totton; Arthur Holland; Mathew Hill; Daniel O'Neile; Neile McLaughlin; Cuthbert Tremble; Thomas Kirke; Pattricke McGillreavy; John Murfy; Pattricke Halfepenny; Arthur Taglin; John Thomas; Phelomy O'Neile; Nicholas Marshall; Cullo McGillreavy; Neille Carroll; William Taylor; Robert Lyney; Glassney Lyney; Phellomy McGillreavy; John Stains; Thomas Howman; Cullo McGillmartin; Daniel McGillmartin; John Kyning; Phaly O'Knogher; Nicholas Bath; George Huitt; Murtagh McGillmurry; Hugh McGillmurry; Henry Barton; Sylvanus Norris; Symon Bonus; George Bonus; Murtagh McGillreavy; Nicholas Brennan; Donnell McKnogher; Humphrey Whitechurch; Patrick Dowell; Phillip McGuire; Miles Parr; Owen McCarry; Shane Agnew; Richard Tomkins; William Newman; Roger Holland; Donagh O'Dory; Knogher O'Rely; Cormack Halfepenny; Nicholas Bedford; William Wright; Richard Hobbs; Owen O'Hullan; Bryan O'Neile; Phelomy O'Knogher; Richard Price; Ralph Glover; Thomas Harrison; Brian McGillmurry; Henry McGillreavy; Theophilus Williams; Phillipp Curtin; Cullo McKnogher; Patrick Smith; Murtagh McKnogher; Edmund Hayes; Knogher McGillmurry; Murtagh Sheale; Samuel Glover; Richard Dearey; Turlogh McConchey; Richard Kelly; Patrick McLoran; William De Lane; Christopher Hasslen; Thomas Crosse; William Whiteside; Thomas Bird; Edmund McDory; Phelomy O'Monan; Henery Brittiffe; John Robinson; Richard Webster; Bernard More; Roger Tasker; Rowland Love; Arthur Rannell; Symon Hanson; John O'Drean; Peter Walton; Nathaniell Walton; Murtagh O'Loran; Rowland Brush.

2. Souldiers resident at the Newry, under the command of Lieutenant-Collonell Edmund Mathew:

His owne company, consisting of nynety-foure men, whereof fifty of them are quartered at Greencastle, the rest in the castle at Newry, 94; Captain Perkins hath in number 100; Captain Ellis hath souldiers at Newry and Narrowwater, in number, 80; McAddams hath souldiers in number, 39; Captain Martin hath souldiers, in number, 18; Liefte-nant Gower hath souldiers, in number, 36; Ensigne Meeke hath, in number, 28; the troopers are, in number, 20. In all, 415.

The weekly charge of foure hundred and fiftene souldiers, after the rate of 1s. 6d. per peece, with the officers allotted to receive entertaynment, according to the list, and the troopers, receiving 2s. 9d. per peece, comes to, 43*l.* 5*s.*—Edmund Mathew.

Endorsed: 1644.

xlii. 1644, July 16.—“A list of all the foote now quartered within the citie and suburbs of Dublin, and in what streetes and lanes each company is quartered:

#### His Excellencie's regiment:

1. His Excellencie's company:—Quartered on the south side of Castle Street, Skinner Roe, on both sides, and St. Warborowes Street, on both sides, mixed with troopers.

2. Sir Thomas Wharton's:—In St. Niccolas Street, on both sides, and Kennedy Lane.

3. Major Flower:—In Christ-church yarde, St. John's Lane, and the west side of Fishamble Streete, mixed with troopers.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
—  
1644.

4. The Lord Folliott :—In Christ-church Lane, Cock-hill, and Winetaverne Street.

5. Captaine Ogle :—In St. Michaelles Lane and parte of Cooke Street.

6. The Lord Brabazon :—Part of the south side of St. Thomas Street, from Mr. John Dismineere's to St. Katherin's church, mixed with troopers.

7. Sir Philip Persivall :—Bridge Street, on both sides.

8. Captain Billingsley :—The east side of Fishamble Street, mixed with troopers.

9. Sir Thomas Rotherham :—The east side of St. Bride Street, the north side of Buttolph Lane, and on the Mill pond side, neere Sheep Street, mixed with troopers.

10. Captain Cary :—The guard, some fewe in St. Niccolas Street ; being housekeepers, all the rest are quartered on themselves, being freed from all other souldiers.

#### Sir John Borlasie's regiment :

1. His owne companie :—Quartered on the Wood-kea, from Wine-tauerne Street to the sign of the White Horse, on both sides, and parte of the Merchant Key, mixed with troopers.

2. Sir John Burlase, junior :—The Colledge Greene, Lowsie Hill, Little Butter Lane, and Checquer Lane, mixed with troopers.

3. Serjeant-major Reeves :—The south side of Donore, from Crooked Staff to Washam's gate, mixed with troopers.

4. Captaine Gascoine :—Part of the east side of St. Patrickes Street to St. Niccollas Gate, and the Mill pond side, mixed with troopers.

5. Captaine Parsons :—Oxmantowne Street, from the bridge to the signe of the Blue Bell, Pill Lane, and Hangman Lane, mixed with troopers.

6. Captaine Newcomin :—St. James Street, without the gate, and Kilmanham ; the quarters are reserved because they have furnished the souldiers with bedding and caddowes at Bullocke.

#### Sir Francis Willoughbie's regiment :

1. His owne companie :—The north side of Castle Street, Copper Alley, Smocke Alley, and part of the Wood Kea to the signe of the White horse, mixed with troopers.

2. Lieftenant-Colonel Willoughby :—The west side of St. Patricke Street, from St. Niccolas Gate to St. Patricke's Gate, and part of Lillie's alley, mixed with troopers.

3. The Lord Docwra :—Part of the east side of St. Patricke's Street, and part of the west side of the Pottle, mixed with troopers.

4. The Lord of Castlestewart :—St. George's Lane, on both sides, mixed with troopers.

5. Captain Wheeler :—Part of the west side of New Street, from the May-poule to the Pottle, and part of the Pottle to the east side from St. Patricke's Gate to the next corner ; his quarters reserved.

6. Captain Farrer :—Pimlicoe and the north side of the Coombe to Washames Gate, mixed with troopers.

7. Captain Ch. Boulton :—Part of Oxmantowne and Oxmantown Greene, mixed with troopers.



## The Lord Lambarte's regiment :

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1644.

1. His Lordship's company :—St. Francis Street, on both sides, with troopers.

2. Major Peasley :—High Street, Scoolehouse Lane, and Backe Lane.

3. Captaine Lambart :—The north side of St. Thomas Street from Newgate to the Poore house, including New Roe and St. John's Lane, mixed with troopers.

4. Captain Tresswell :—The Corne Markett, Keaser's Lane, and St. Owen's Arch.

## The Lord of Kildare's regiment :

1. Sir Arthur Loftus :—St. James' Street from St. James' Gate to the mudd wall, on both sides.

2. Captain Dillon :—Thomas Court and St. Katherin's Church-yard.

3. Captain Foorde :—Part of the north side of St. Thomas Street, from the mudd wall to St. John's Poore-house, mixed with troopers.

## Sir Pattricke Weame's regiment :

1. His owne companie :—Part of the south side of St. Thomas Street from St. Francis Street to Daniell Adrian's, mixed with troopers.

2. Lieftenant-Colonell Baillie :—Cooke Street, on both sides.

3. Major Fearnlesley :—St. Kevan's Street and the south side of Buttolph Lane.

4. Sir Thomas Meredeth :—The east side of New Street, and part of the west side from the gate to the Maypoule, mixed with troopers.

5. Captain Culme :—St. Pattricke's Close and the west side of St. Bride's Street, mixed with troopers.

6. Captain Graham :—Goulden Lane, Sheepes Street, and St. Stephens Street, mixed with troopers.

## Colonell Trafforde's regiment :

1. Colonell Trafforde's companie :—Part of the Merchants Kea.

2. Captain Perkins :—Damas street, mixed with troopers.

3. Captain Aston :—Part in St. Mary Abbey and part in New Roe, mixed with troopers.

Endorsed : "Lyst of foot now quartered in the city, 16 day of July, 1644."

## xliii.—Payments to army in Ireland :

1. 1644, September 7. Dublin Castle.—Warrant from Lord Lieutenant and council to Sir Adam Loftus, vice-treasurer and treasurer at wars in Ireland :

"Those are to pray and require you, out of such his Majestie's treasure as now remaines under your charge or shall next come to your hands, to imprest to the severall colonells, or other officers in cheife of the severall regiments now in this citty, for the use of the souldiers mentioned in the within docquett, signed by Sir Francis Willoughby, knight, sergeant-major generall of the army, the severall sommes added to their names, amounting in all to one hundred, twenty and seven pounds, six shillings, to be defaulted out of their respective entertainment due from his Majestie. And for soe doeing, this, together with their acquittances, shall be as well to you as the commissioners of your accompts, sufficient warrant and discharge in that behalfe."

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1644.

Signed by Ormonde; James Dillon, earl of Roscommon; Lancelot Bukeley, archbishop of Dublin; Anthony Martin, bishop of Meath; Charles Lambart; W. Shurley; Thomas Lucas; Francis Willoughby; G. Wentworth.

2. Schedule of the foot companies paid under the preceding warrant :

The Lord Lieutenant, 5*l.* 7*s.*; Sir Thomas Wharton, 3*l.* 5*s.*; Sergeant-major Flower, 4*l.* 5*s.*; Captaine John Ogle, 1*l.* 11*s.*; Sir Thomas Rotheram, 4*l.* 10*s.*; the Lord Brabazon, 9*s.*; the Lord Folyott, 2*l.* 2*s.*; Sir Phillip Percivall, 2*l.* 7*s.*; Captain Billingsley, 2*l.* 3*s.*; Colonell Trafford, 5*l.* = 30*l.* 19*s.*

The Major-Generall, 4*l.* 19*s.*; Lieutenant-Colonell Willoughby, 3*l.* 17*s.*; Captain Oliver Wheeler, 3*l.* 6*s.*; Captain Carrall Bolton, 3*l.* 3*s.*; the Lord Docwra, 2*l.* 1*s.*; the Lord Castlestewart, 1*l.* 10*s.*; Captain John Farrer, 2*l.* 4*s.* = 21*l.*

The Lord Lambart, 3*l.* 8*s.*; Sergeant-Major Peisley, 4*l.* 5*s.*; Captain Richard Lambart, 4*l.* 8*s.*; Captain Daniell Treswell, 2*l.* 5*s.* = 14*l.* 6*s.*

The Earl of Kildare, 1*l.* 8*s.*; Sir Arthur Loftus, 4*l.*; Captain Nicholas Ford, 3*l.* 3*s.*; Captain Cary Dillon, 2*l.* 11*s.*; Captain Edward Aston, 3*l.* 2*s.* = 14*l.* 4*s.*

Sir Patrick Weymes, 3*l.* 10*s.*; Lieutenant-Colonell Bayly, 4*l.* 6*s.*; Sergeant-Major Fearnley, 4*l.* 1*s.*; Captaine Arthur Culme, 3*l.* 2*s.*; Sir Thomas Meredith, 3*l.* 10*s.*; Captain Graham, 3*l.* 15*s.* = 22*l.* 4*s.*

Sir John Burlase, 2*s.* 18*s.*; Lieutenant-Colonell Rives, 3*l.* 6*s.*; Sergeant-Major Gascoine, 3*l.* 7*s.*; Captaine James Parsons, 3*l.* 18*s.*; Captaine Newcomen, 3*l.* 16*s.*; Captaine Olliphant, 2*l.* 19*s.* = 20*l.* 4*s.*

Captaine Cadogan, 3*l.* 13*s.*; Captaine Pate, 6*s.*; The Provost-Marshal [John Wakefield] of the city, 10*s.*

In all : 127*l.* 6*s.*—Francis Willoughby.

xliv.—1644, October 26.—Foot company of Lord Folliott.

Thomas Lord Folliott, captaine; George Douglass, lieutenant; Jo. Murry, ensigne; Andrew McFarland, Jo. Palmer, sergeants; Robert Foster, drummer; Ralph Haburne, Thomas Sandlands, corporalls; Daniell Johnson; Nicholas Casse; Henry Wallace; Daniell Dowlin; G. Hamilton; Hugh Hamilton; Jo. Magee; Dennis Diggin; Cornelius Dugan; Daniell Cullen; Robert Simple; Jo. Allen; Rice Jones; Edm. Breanan; William Jones; William Murphy; Gilbert Darlin; Dennis Magra; Jo. Thom; Ja. Ward; David Mackbene; Robert Sibthorpe; William Douglass; Jo. Sharpe; Thomas Ladly; Patrick Plunkett Thomas Morehead; Ja. Foster; Garrald Burne; George Brickmires; Jo. Orr; Jo. Kinnard; Jo. Kinnard, junior; Ralph Taylor; Ja. Fife; Ja. Brennan; William Weire; Thomas Carroll; Teig Casey; Peter Harpenny; Patrick Thunder; Nicholas Hueston; Mr. Owen Dorrough; Jo. Fraine.

The Lord Folliott's foote companie, mustered at Dublin, 26 October, 1644, were found in strength as followeth, videlicet :—

Present : officers, 5; pikemen, 19; musquetiers, 19 = 43. Absent : captaine, lieutenant, corporall and one souldier; absent, 4 = 9. Sicke, 5. [In all] 52.

xlv.—1644, November 15.—List sent by the Marquis of Antrim to Ormonde of "men gone unto the Isles of Scotland." Printed in extenso in "History of the Irish Confederation and War in Ireland, 1641-49 vol. iv. p. 54. Dublin, 1888.

## xli. 1644-5.—Garrison at Newry.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1644-5.

"List of the officers and soldiers garrisoned at the Newry, from the first of March 1643[-4] untill the 24th of May following, and their weekly allowances, videlicet, for each week:—

Foot officers: 2 captains, 1*l.* 10*s.*; 2 lieutenants, 16*s.*; 2 ensignes, 14*s.*; 4 serjeants, 8*s.*; 6 corporalls, 9*s.*; 4 drummers, 6*s.* = 4*l.* 8*s.* Soldiers: 208 men, at 18*d.* per weeke, 15*l.* 12*s.* Total of both, 20*l.*, which for the whole 12 weekes above-mentioned come to 240*l.*

From the 25th of May, 1644, untill the first of February, 1644[-5], the number being increased both of officers and soldiers by the coming of part of Collonell Chichester's regiment from Belfast, according to the weekly particular of the whole horse and foote given in by Lieutenant-Collonell Mathew, coming to 45*l.* 12*s.* 6*d.* per weeke. So that from the twenty-fourth of May till the first of February, being 36 weekes, the charge of four hundred, twenty-six souldiers with their officers accordingly mentioned in the list hereunto annexed, amounteth to the sum of 1,642*l.* 10*s.* The whole summe amounts to 1,642*l.* 10*s.* See as adding thereunto the 240*l.* due for the first 12 weekes, the total summe of the charge of the said garrison from the 1 of March, 1643[-4], to the 1 of February, 1644[5], being in all 48 weekes, will amount to the full summe of 1,882*l.* 10*s.*

Endorsed: "A list of the officers and soldiers, with their weekly allowance, of the garrison of Newry, from the 1 March [1643-4], to the 24th May following," 1644.

xlvii. March 25, 1645.—"List of the army," in Ireland, under Ormonde: 1645.

His Excellencie (*blank*); Captain Williams, 3*l.*; Ensigne Fortescue, 2*l.* 10*s.*; 2 sargeants, 2 drommers, 3 corporalls, 2*l.* 6*s.*

Sir Thomas Wharton (*blank*); Leiuetenant Lee, 2*l.* 10*s.*; Ensigne Ewstace, 2*l.*; 2 sargeants, 2 drommers, 3 corporalls, 2*l.* 6*s.*

Major Flower, 8*l.*; Leiuetenant Reely, 2*l.* 10*s.*; Ensigne Griffith, 2*l.*; 2 sargeants, 2 drommers, 3 corporalls, 2*l.* 6*s.*

Lord Folliot (*blank*); Leiuetenant Douglas, 2*l.* 10*s.*; Ensigne Murray, 2*l.*; 2 sargeants, 2 drommers, 3 corporalls, 2*l.* 6*s.*

Captain Ogle (*blank*); Leiuetenant Shaftes, 2*l.* 10*s.*; Ensigne Aldrige, 2*l.*; 2 sargeants, 2 drommers, 3 corporalls, 2*l.* 6*s.*

Lord Brabazon (*blank*); Leiuetenant Cooke, 2*l.* 10*s.*; Ensigne Maddin, 2*l.*; 2 sargeants, 2 drommers, 3 corporalls, 2*l.* 6*s.*

Captain Blundell, 5*l.*; Leiuetenant Lucas, 2*l.* 10*s.*; Ensigne Selby, 2*l.*; 2 sargeants, 2 drommers, 3 corporalls, 2*l.* 6*s.*

Sir Phillip Persevall, 5*l.*; Leiuetenant Hawghton, 2*l.* 10*s.*; 2 sargeants, 2 drommers, 3 corporalls, 2*l.* 6*s.*

Captain Billingsly, 5*l.*; Leiuetenant Creamar, 2*l.* 10*s.*; Ensigne Chambré, 2*l.*; 2 sargeants, 2 drommers, 3 corporalls, 2*l.* 6*s.*

Captain Cary, 5*l.*; Ensigne Hippon, 2*l.* 10*s.*; 2 sargeants, 2 drommers, 3 corporalls, 2*l.* 6*s.*

Sir George Blundell, 5*l.*; Leiuetenant Ewstace, 2*l.* 10*s.*; Ensigne King, 2*l.*

Captain Steevens, 5*l.*; Leiuetenant Steevens, 2*l.*; Ensigne Iley, 2*l.* 2 sargeants, 2 drommers, 3 corporalls, 2*l.* 16*s.* (*sic*).

Officers of the staff, 7*l.* 12*s.* Som totall is 126*l.* 18*s.* (*sic*).



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
—  
1645.

Collonell Willoughby, 15*l.*; as Major-Generall, 15*l.*; Captain Bradston, 3*l.*; Ensigne Barns, 2*l.* 10*s.*; 2 sargeants, 2 drommers, 3 corporalls, 2*l.* 6*s.*

Leiuetenant-Colonell Willoughby, 12*l.*; Leiuetenant Gibes, 2*l.* 10*s.*; Ensigne Coen, 2*l.*; 2 sargeants, 2 drommers, 3 corporalls, 2*l.* 6*s.*

Major Wheeler, 8*l.*; Leiuetenant Swetenham, 2*l.* 10*s.*; Ensigne Wandesford, 2*l.*; 2 sargeants, 2 drommers, 3 corporalls, 2*l.* 6*s.*

Lord Docray, 5*l.*; Leiuetenant Loaftis, 2*l.* 10*s.*; Ensigne Maddin, 2*l.*; 2 sargeants, 2 drommers, 3 corporalls, 2*l.* 6*s.*

Lord Castlestuard, 5*l.*; Leiuetenant Peisly, 2*l.* 10*s.*; Ensigne Knight, 2*l.*; 2 sargeants, 2 drommers, 3 corporalls, 2*l.* 6*s.*

Captain Bolton, 5*l.*; Leiuetenant Blenarhasset, 2*l.* 10*s.*; Ensigne Peebles, 2*l.*; 2 sargeants, 2 drommers, 3 corporalls, 2*l.* 6*s.*

Captain Farrer, 5*l.*; Leiuetenant Saltis, 2*l.* 10*s.*; Ensigne Welch, 2*l.*; 2 sargeants, 2 drommers, 3 corporalls, 2*l.* 6*s.*

Officers of the staff, 7*l.* 12*s.* Som totall is 126*l.* 4*s.*

The Lord Lambert, 15*l.*; Captain Treswell, 3*l.*; Ensigne Nelson, 2*l.* 10*s.*; 2 sargeants, 2 drommers, 3 corporalls, 2*l.* 6*s.*

Major Peisly, 8*l.*; Leiuetenant Usher, 2*l.* 10*s.*; Ensigne Griffith, 2*l.*; 2 sargeants, 2 drommers, 3 corporalls, 2*l.* 6*s.*

Captain Lambert, 5*l.*; Leiuetenant Manby, 2*l.* 10*s.*; Ensigne Duffe, 2*l.*; 2 sargeants, 2 drommers, 3 corporalls, 2*l.* 6*s.*

Captain Treswell, 5*l.*; Leiuetenant Fleetwood, 2*l.* 10*s.*; Ensigne (*blank*), 2*l.*; 2 sargeants, 2 drommers, 3 corporalls; 2*l.* 6*s.*

Captain Fisher, 5*l.*; Leiuetenant (*blank*), 2*l.* 10*s.*; Ensigne (*blank*), 2*l.*; 2 sargeants, 2 drommers, 3 corporalls, 2*l.* 6*s.*

Officers of the staff, 7*l.* 12*s.* Som totall is 80*l.* 12*s.*

Earle of Kildare, 15*l.*; Captain (*blank*), 3*l.*; Ensigne Bagshae, 2*l.* 10*s.*

Leiuetenant-Colonell Yarner, 12*l.* Major Borley, 8*l.* Major Capron, 8*l.*; Leiuetenant Allin, 2*l.* 10*s.*; Ensigne Borrowes, 2*l.*; 2 sargeants, 2 drommers, 3 corporalls, 2*l.* 6*s.*

Captain Dillon, 5*l.*; Leiuetenant Phillips, 2*l.* 10*s.*; Ensigne Tuke, 2*l.*; 2 sargeants, 2 drommers, 2 corporalls, 2*l.* 6*s.*

Captain Foord, 5*l.*; Leiuetenant Kelly, 2*l.* 10*s.*; Ensigne Purdon, 2*l.*; 2 sargeants, 2 drommers, 3 corporalls, 2*l.* 6*s.*

Captain Aston, 5*l.*; Leiuetenant Galhamton, 2*l.* 10*s.*; Ensigne Dawson, 2*l.*; 2 sargeants, 2 drommers, 3 corporalls, 2*l.* 6*s.*

Captain Bates, 5*l.*; Leiuetenant Grallier, 2*l.* 10*s.*; Ensigne Price, 2*l.*

Officers of the staff, 7*l.* 12*s.* Som totall is 107*l.* 16*s.*

Collonell Weymes, 15*l.*; Captain Jones, 3*l.*; Ensigne Shelston, 2*l.* 10*s.*; 2 sargeants, 2 drommers, 3 corporalls, 2*l.* 6*s.*

Leiuetenant-Colonell Bayly, 12*l.*; Ensigne Yarner, 2*l.*; Leiuetenant Bayley, 2*l.* 10*s.*; 2 sargeants, 2 drommers, 3 corporalls, 2*l.* 6*s.*

Major Fearny, 8*l.*; Leiuetenant Yonge, 2*l.* 10*s.*; Ensigne Bradston, 2*l.*; 2 sargeants, 2 drommers, 3 corporalls, 2*l.* 6*s.*

Captain Cullam, 5*l.*; Leiuetenant Brian, 2*l.* 10*s.*; Ensigne Kennede, 2*l.*; 2 sargeants, 2 drommers, 3 corporalls, 2*l.* 6*s.*

Sir Thomas Merrydeth, 5*l.*; Leiuetenant Hamelton, 2*l.* 10*s.*; Ensigne Crue, 2*l.*; 2 sargeants, 2 drommers, 3 corporalls, 2*l.* 6*s.*

Captain Grimes, 5*l*.; Lieutenent Sibthorpe, 2*l*. 10*s*.; Ensigne Chapman, 2*l*.; 2 sargeants, 2 drommers, 3 corporalls, 2*l*. 6*s*.

Officers of the staff, 7*l*. 12*s*. Som totall is 99*l*. 8*s*.

Collonell Borlacie, 15*l*.; Captain Mathews, 3*l*.; Ensigne Morgan, 2*l*. 10*s*.; 2 sargeants, 2 drommers, 3 corporalls, 2*l*. 6*s*.

Lieutenent-Collonell Reeves, 12*l*.; Lieutenent Neve, 2*l*. 10*s*.; Ensigne Bagshae, 2*l*.; 2 sargeants, 2 drommers, 3 corporalls, 2*l*. 6*s*.

Major Gascoyne, 8*l*.; Lieutenent Griffith, 2*l*. 10*s*.; Ensigne Hovenden, 2*l*.; 2 sargeants, 2 drommers, 3 corporalls, 2*l*. 6*s*.

Captain Nucom, 5*l*.; Lieutenent Browne, 2*l*. 10*s*.; Ensigne (*blank*), 2*l*.; 2 sargeants, 2 drommers, 3 corporalls, 2*l*. 6*s*.

Captain Parsons, 5*l*.; Lieutenent Parsons, 2*l*. 10*s*.; Ensigne Walden, 2 sargeants, 2 drommers, 3 corporalls, 2*l*. 6*s*.

Captain Olifant, 5*l*.; Lieutenent Baskerfield, 2*l*. 10*s*.; Ensigne (*blank*), 2*l*.; 2 sargeants, 2 drommers, 3 corporalls, 2*l*. 6*s*.

Captain Pate, 5*l*.; Lieutenent Craven, 2*l*. 10*s*.; Ensigne Davis, 2*l*.

Officers of the the staff, 7*l*. 12*s*. Sum total, 108*l*. 18*s*.

Collonell Cheechester. 15*l*.; Captain Nuby, 3*l*.; Ensigne Coombe, 2*l*. 10*s*.; 2 sargeants, 2 drommers, 3 corporalls, 2*l*. 6*s*.

Lieutenent-Collonell Mathews (*blank*); one sargeant, one drommer, one corporall (*blank*).

Major Cheechester, 8*l*.; Lieutenent Gower, 2*l*. 10*s*.; Ensigne Wheaton, 2*s*.; 2 sargeants, 2 drommers, 3 corporalls, 2*l*. 6*s*.

Captain Ellis, 5*l*.; Lieutenent Trevor, 2*l*. 10*s*.; Ensigne (*blank*), 2*l*. 2 sargeants, 2 drommers, 3 corporalls, 2*l*. 6*s*.

Captain Martin, 5*l*.; Lieutenent Clemant, 2*l*. 10*s*.; Ensigne (*blank*), 2*l*.; 2 sargeants, 2 drommers, 3 corporalls, 2*l*. 6*s*.

Captain Meeke, 5*l*.; Lieutenent Meeke, 2*l*. 10*s*.; Ensigne Hicke, 2*l*. 2 sargeants, 2 drommers, 3 corporalls, 2*l*. 6*s*.

Officers of the staff, 7*l*. 12*s*. Som totall is 80*l*. 12*s*.

Collonell Traford, 15*l*.; Captain Griffin, 3*l*.; Ensigne Chadberry, 2*l*. 10*s*.; Peter Blake, marshaell, 1*l*. 4*s*.; Pawle Knight, clarke, 1*l*. 4*s*.; 2 sargeants, 2 drommers, 3 corporalls, 2*l*. 6*s*.

Captain Cadogan, 5*l*.; Lieutenent Draper, 2*l*. 10*s*.; Ensign Salisbury, 2*l*.; 2 sargeants, 2 drommers, 3 corporalls, 2*l*. 6*s*.

The trayne of artillery, 42*l*. 6*s*.

Master of the ordnance (*blank*); Major Meares, 5*l*.; Captain Payne, 5*l*.; Sir John Veale, 5*l*.; king at arms, 5*l*.; Captain Dodwell, 5*l*.; Mr. Tallis, 4*l*.; Brian Jones, 5*l*.

Officers depending on your Excellencie, but had not pay the last tyme, which I humbly leave to your Excellencie to be considered of:—Captain Brookes, Captain Cosby, Captain Achenson, Lieutenent St. Lawrence Sir Arthur Blundell; messenger rider.

Som totall is 113*l*. 6*s*.

The totall of all is as it was payd the last tyme and must nowe be within the nue addition of chargdes, just 843*l*. 14*s*.

## ii.—1645.—Musters at Drogheda :

“The horse-troups and foote companies, at Drogheda and the adjoyning garrizons, mustered the 21st of June, etc., 1645, were found in strength as followeth videlicet:—

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1645.

Sir Henry Tichborne, knight, his horse-troupe:—Present: officers, 4; horsemen, 24 = 28. Absent: Captaine, and one horseman in England, 2 = 30.

Sir Thomas Lucas, knight, his troupe:—Present: officers, 9; horsemen, 30 = 39.

Sir Thomas Armstrong, knight, his troupe:—Present: officers, 9 horsemen, 30 = 39.

Sir Henrie Tichborne, knight, colonell, his footemen:—Present: officers, 9; pikemen, 33; musquettiers, 48; lame souldiers, 1 = 91. Absent: captaine in England, 1; said to be absent by furlowe, 5; said to be at Dublin, 1; sicke, 1 = 99.

Sir Robert Birone, knight, lieutenant-colonell, his footemen:—Present: officers, 8; pikemen, 13; musquettiers, 23 = 44. Absent: captaine, said to be in England, 1 = 45.

Serjeant-major Edward Billingsley's foote companie:—Present: officers, 10; pikemen, 18; musquettiers, 34 = 62. Absent: sicke, 1 = 63.

Captaine Lewis Owen, his foote companie:—Present: officers, 9; pikemen, 19; musquettiers, 25 = 53. Absent: sicke, 1 = 54.

Captaine Benjamin Tichborne's foote companie:—Present: officers, 10; pikemen, 18; musquettiers, 33 = 61. Absent: said to be absent by furlowe, 1; sicke, 1; absent, 1 = 64.

Captaine Arthur Gore's foote companie:—Present: officers, 7; pikemen, 13; musquettiers, 9 = 29. Absent: said to be absent, 3 = 32.

Captaine Otho Southcott's foote companie:—Present: officers, 10; pikemen, 17; musquettiers, 26 = 53. Absent: said to be absent, 2 = 55.

Captaine Richard Borrowes his foote companie:—Present: officers, 9; pikemen, 14; musquettiers, 30 = 53.

Part of Collonell Chichester's foote companie at Dunmoe:—Present: sergeant and 2 corporalls, 3; musquettiers, 18 = 21.

Sir Thomas Lucas his foote companie:—Present: officers, 5; musquettiers, 30 = 35.

Horse:—Present, in all: officers, 22; horsemen, 84 = 106. Absent: officers, 1; horsemen, 1 = 2. [In all:] 108.

Foote:—Present in all: officers, 80; souldiers, 422 = 502. Absent: officers, 2; souldiers, 17 = 19. [In all:] 521.

Officers paid at Drogheda, 37; souldiers paid ibidem, 365.

Endorsed: 21 June, 1645. Muster.

Second endorsement: An abstract of the musters taken at Drogheda and the adjoining garrizons, 21 June, etc., 1645.

#### xlix. 1645.—Musters at Dublin:

1. "Horse-troups mustered at Dublin, 11 August, 1645, were found in strength as followeth, videlicet:—

His Excellencie's troupe:—Present: officers, 7; horsemen, 36 = 43. Absent: corporall and horsemen absent by licence, 4; sicke, 2 = 6 = 49.

Colonell Arthur Chichester:—Present: officers, 5; horsemen, 22 = 27. Absent: cornett, farrier and 3 horsemen, 5 = 32.

Sir George Wentworth:—Present: officers, 7; horsemen, 24 = 31. Absent: said to be absent, 1 = 32.



Sir John Borlase:—Present:—officers, 6; horsemen, 24 = 30.  
 Absent: farrier, 1 = 31.

Earle of Strafford:—Present: officers, 6; horsemen, 24 = 30. Absent: captain, 1; in prison at Naas, 1 = 2 = 32.

Lieutenant-Colonell Abraham Yarner:—Present: officers, 7; horsemen, 25 = 32.

Captaine Daniell Treswell:—Present: officers, 6; horsemen, 25 = 31.  
 Absent: captaine sicke, 1 = 32.

Serjeant-Major William Peasley:—Present: officers, 51; horsemen, 205 = 256. Absent: officers, 6; horsemen, 10 = 16 = 272.

2. "A note of what pistolls the horse-troupes, commaunded by the underwritten commaunders and capitaines, had, and what carabines they wanted, being mustered the second of September, 1645:

His Excellency: wheele-locke, 56; snaphances, 14 = 70.

Colonell Arthur Chichester: wheele-locke, 30; snaphances, 18 = 48; carabines wanting, 4.

Sir George Wentworth: wheele-locke, 50; carabine wanting, 1.

Sir John Borlase: wheele-locke, 40; snaphances, 6 = 46; carabine wanting, 1.

Earle of Strafford: wheele-locke, 34; snaphances, 12 = 46; carabine wanting, 1.

Lieutenant-Colonell Abraham Yarner: wheele-locke, 42; snaphances, 8 = 50.

Captaine Daniel Treswell: wheele-locke, 30; snaphances, 14 = 44.

Serjeant-Major William Peasley: wheele-locke, 42; snaphances, 8 = 50.

#### 1. 1645.--Horse-troopes:

##### Ulster:

Lord Cromwell, Downe-Patrick:—James Vaughan, lieutenant; (*Blank*) Lloyd, cornett.

Lord Conway, at Lisnegarvey:—Captain Burgh, lieutenant; Thomas Winsor, cornett.

##### Leinster:

Lord Lieutenant:—Captain Stephens, Cornett Crofton.

Earle of Strafford:—Nicholas Fitzgerald, lieutenant; Cornett Marwood.

Lord Moore:—Captaine Francis Moore; Cornett Pilkinton.

Sir John Borlase:—Captain Cressey, lieutenant; Cornett (*blank*).

Sir George Wentworth:—Lieutenant Harmon; Cornett Harman.

Colonell Chichester:—Major Dillon, lieutenant; Cornett Hart.

Sir Adam Loftus:—Thomas Greham, lieutenant; Cornett Wibrun.

Captain Yarner:—Lieutenant Kinge, Cornett Withers, Major Peasley, Lieutenant Sacheverill, Cornett Dillon.

##### Connaght:

Lord Viscount Willmott:—Sir Edward Povey, Cornett Povey.

##### Munster:

Sir Fulke Hunckes:—Lieutenant Latham, Cornett (*blank*).

Endorsed: 1645. A list of the old troopes of horse.

MISS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1645.

li. 1645.—List of "officers present and absent."

	Lieutenants.	Ensigns.
Sir Thomas Wharton -	Lee -	Eustace.
Major Flowre -	Reyly -	Griffith.
Lord Foliott -	Duglass -	Murrey.
Capten Ogle -	Shaftye -	Aldrich.
Lord Brabazon -	Cooke -	Maddin,
Sir Phillip Percivall -	Pardon -	None.
Capten Billingsley -	Creamer -	Chambray.
Collonell Trafford -	Griffith -	Chadberry.
Capten Cary, of the guard -	None -	Hippon.
Sir George Blundell -	Eustace -	Kinge.
Capten Steevens -	Steevens -	Iley.
Major-Generall -	Bradston <sup>1</sup> -	Barnes.
Leiuetenannt-Collonell Wil-		
loughby -	Gibbs -	Coen.
Major Wheeler -	Sweetenbam -	Wandesford.
Lord Dockwra -	Loftus -	Maddin.
Lord Castlesteadward -	Galhampton -	Knight.
Capten Bolton -	Blenerhassett -	Pibles.
The Lord Lambart -	Cresswell <sup>1</sup> -	Neilson.
Sir John Shurlock -	Rutledge -	Maxy.
Major Peasley -	Usher -	Griffith.
Capten Lambart -	Manby -	Duffe.
Capten Fisser -	Smyth -	Welsh.
Capten Treswell -	(Blank) -	Fleetwoode.
Capten Cadduggan -	Draper -	Salisbury.
Earle of Kildare -	Howker <sup>1</sup> -	Bagshaw.
Leiuetenannt-Colonell Yarner	No company -	No officers.
Major Burley -	No company -	No officers.
Capten Dillon -	Phillipps -	Duke.
Capten Forth -	Kelly -	Pardon.
Capten FitzGarrett -	Farrell -	Fitzgarret.
Capten Graleeire, no company	Serg. Price -	Paule.
Colonell Chichester -	Nuby <sup>1</sup> -	Coombe.
Leiuetenannt-Colonell Chi-		
chester -	Gore -	Wheaten.
Major Dillon -	Thecker -	None.
Capten Ellis -	Trevour -	Swingfield.
Capten Martin -	Clemant -	(Blank.)
Capten Meeke -	Meeke -	Hicks.
Capten Chambers -	Nicholson -	No ensigne.
The Lord Esmond's late com-		
pany -	Poulton -	Esmond.
Colonell Boriacie -	Mathews <sup>1</sup> -	Morgan.
Lieutenant-Colonell Ryves -	Neave -	Bagshaw.
Major Gascoigne -	Griffith -	Ovington.
Capten Newcomen -	Browne -	Shelton.
Capten Parsons -	Parsons -	Walden.
Capten Oliphant -	Baskerfield -	Beaton.
Capten Pate, no company	Craven -	Holland.
Collonell Jefford -	(Blank) -	(Blank.)
Leiuetenannt-Colonell Capron -	Allen -	Burrowes.
Major Ashton -	Dawson -	Wheelar.
Capten Farrer -	Saltis -	Welsh
Capten Blundell -	Lucas -	Selby.
Collonell Mathewes -	Jones <sup>1</sup> -	Sandelin.
Leiuetenannt-Colonell Bayly -	Bayly -	Charner.
Major Fernsley -	Younge -	Bradsten.
Capten Culme -	Brian -	Kennedy.
Sir Thomas Meridith -	Gibbons -	Crue.
Capten Grymes -	Sibthorpe -	Chapman.

Endorsed : [List] of officers present and absent, 1645.

<sup>1</sup> Captain-lieutenant.

lii. 1645-6.—Troop of Earl of Roscommon. Notes of horses.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
—  
1645-6.

"The Right Honorable the Earl of Roscommon's troope musterd  
tt Trym, 18 March, 1645[-6]. The same was found in strength as  
olloweth, videlicet:—

His Lordship, in Dublin:—The Earle of Roscommon, captain.  
William Crofton, lieutenant: in guarrison, well mounted. Launcelot  
Martin, cornett: in guarrison, well mounted. Thomas Blease, quarter-  
master: in guarrison, reasonably well mounted. Walter Welsh, cor-  
porall: in guarrison, a good whyte nag. In Dublin: Daniell Delaney,  
trumpetter. James Tucker, farrier: in guarrison. Joselyn Ussher,  
lives within two myles of the guarrison; he rides a good brown bay  
horse. Edward Clarke: in guarrison, a good black guelding with a  
white face. Thomas Bayly: in guarrison, a serviceable ball guelding.  
Robert Welsh (sicke): lives within less than a myle, a serviceable grey  
guelding, seene. John Pressick: in guarrison, a good tollerable gray  
nag. John Crosby: within lesse than a myle; a good bay gnel ding,  
f in case. Peter Mullady: in guarrison, a good strong grey nag.  
William Casy: in guarrison, a good dun guelding. John Stanton: in  
guarrison, a good black stone horse. Ellis Shelley: lives 12 miles from  
the guarrison; a good strong whyte nagg. Edward St. Lawrence: in  
guarrison, a good bay guelding. Christopher Wynn: in guarrison, of  
ate, a good gray nag. Symon Benson: in guarrison, a good bodied  
guelding, if in case. Chr. Higgins, Charles Dogherty, Robert Headen,  
the captains servants, and with his Lordship in Dublin. Thomas  
Burrowes: in guarrison, a good gray nag. Phillipp Donogh: dis-  
charged this muster. James Ennys: in guarrison, a good black  
guelding. William Moorehead: in guarrison, a good grey stone horse.  
Donnagh Broder: in guarrison, a good sorrell nag. Thomas Baily: in  
guarrison, a good middle-size gray guelding. Thomas Maypowther: in  
guarrison, a good white nag. Peter Williams: in guarrison, a good  
bay guelding, with one eye. William Bailey: a myle from the guarrison,  
a good flea-bitten guelding.

Whereof: present, officers, comprehending the farrier, 6; privat  
horsemen = 20. Absent: his Lordship, with the trumpetter and 3  
servants, in Dublin = 5, sick and seene, horseman, 1. In all, 32.

This muster was taken the day and yeare aforesaid by me,—Wm.  
Cadogan, commissary.

liii. 1646.—Leinster Colonels and Captains.

1646.

A list of the Leinster colonells.

The Earle of Westmeath; the Lord Gennerall Preston; Sir James  
Dillon, knight: these three regiments are gone into Connaught.  
Collonell Edmond Buttler, (regiment to be raised). Collonell Richard  
Buttler and Collonell William Warren: these two regiments are now at  
the service of Bunratty:<sup>1</sup>

Captains of horse in the said province of Leinster.

The Earle of Westmeath, to Connaught; the Earle of Fingall, to  
Bunratty; the Lord Baron of Trimleston, to Connaught; Sir James  
Dillon, to Connaught; Liftennant-gennerall Hugh Birne, to Bunratty;  
Collonell Piers FitzGerralld, to Bunratty; Lieutenant-collonell James

<sup>1</sup> The fortress of Bunratty, county of Clare, was besieged and captured by the  
forces of the Irish Confederation in 1646.



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1646.

Cullon, (*blank*); Sargeant-major Finglas, to Connaught; Sir Robert Talbott, to Connaught; Captain Gerrald Fitzgerrald, to Bunratty; Captain Garrett Talbott, to Bunratty; Collonell Richard Farrall, to Ulster; Captain James Barnewall, to Connaught; Major Theobald Buttler, to Bunratty; Collonell John Buttler, (*blank*); Captain Lewis Moore, to Ulster.

Endorsed: "List of the Leinster forces and how they are disposed of May, 1646."

lii.—*a*. "List of the Munster collonells." MS. faded.

liv. 1646.—List of absent officers:

William Lloyd, Cornet to the Earle of Arglass his troope. A pass for him to goe into the North, dated 4 December, 1645.

Edward Knight, Ensigne to the Lord Castle-Stewart. Two furlowes granted him, the one dated 13 March 1645 [6], and the other 13 June 1646.

Ensigne Phillip Chambre. A furlow for him to goe into England for six months, dated 17 April, 1646.

Ensigne George Gibbs. A pass for him to goe into England, dated 2 June, 1646.

Lieutenant-collonell Edward Chichester. A furlow for him to goe into England for six monthes, dated 16 May, 1646.

Lieutenant Richard Phillips. A pass for him to goe to England dated 11 June, 1646.

Lord Castlestuart. A lycence for him to goe into England for six monthes, dated 12 June, 1646.

Lieutenant Thomas Hutton. A pass for him to goe into England, dated 17 June, 1646.

Lieutenant-colonell Oliver Wheeler. A lycence for him to goe into England for six months; dated 26 June, 1646.

Captain Garrett Moore. A lycence of absence for him to goe into England for six months, dated 25 June, 1646.

Endorsed: "11 August, 1646. A list of such officers of the army, etc., as had their licenses out of George Lane's office for their absence, etc."

lv. 1646, September.—Soldiery at Dublin:

24 September, 1646.—Lord Liefteuant; Sargeant-major Williams; Sir George Blundell; Capten Ogle.—Sir Francis Willoughby, Collonell Bayly.—Capten Cary Dillon, Capten Olliphant.—Major Bolton.—Halfe of Capten Charles Blundell's company.

25 [September, 1646].—Sergeant-major Lambarte, Capten Mapowther, Capten Stephens, Capten Treswell, Major Culme.

Lieutenant-collonell Fernesly, Sir Thomas Meredith, Capten Farrer.

Lieutenant-colonell Capron, Sergeant-major Moore.

Colnell Chichester, Lieutenant-colonell Chichester.

Another halfe of Capten Charles Blundell's company.

26 September, 1646.—Lord Lambarte, Lord Foliott, Capten Fisher, Capten Parsons, Capten Grollier. Capten Culme, Capten Savill, Lieutenant-colonell Wheeler.

Sir John Borlasse, Sergeant-major Burley. Sergeant-major Dillon, Capten Ellis. Collonell Stewarte.

27 [September, 1646].—Collonell Flower, Sergeant-major Peasly, Capten Billingsley, Capten Eustace.

Lieutenant-collonell Ryves, Collonell Willoughby, Lord Castlestewart.

Capten Martin, Capten Meeke, Capten Chambre.

Lord Brabazon, Major Gascoyne. Sir Phillip Percivall.

Endorsed: "24 September, 1646. A list of the companyes that watch within the citty and suburbs of Dublin."

lvi. 1646, September 29.—"List of officers and soldiers in Ireland :"

The Lord Lieutenant his Excellency ; his Lordship's captain-lieutenant, his Lordship's ensigne, 2 sargeants, 2 drums, 3 corporalls, 101 souldiers.

Collonell William Flower ; his lieutenant, his ensigne, 2 sargeants, 2 drums, 3 corporalls, 69 souldiers.

Sargeant-major Williams ; his lieutenant, his ensigne, 2 sargeants, 2 drums, 3 corporalls, 57 souldiers.

The Lord Brabazon ; his lieutenant, his ensigne, 1 sargeant, 1 corporall, 12 souldiers.

The Lord Folliott ; his lieutenant, his ensigne, 2 sargeants, 2 drums, 2 corporalls, 34 souldiers.

Captain John Ogle ; his lieutenant, his ensigne, 2 sargeants, 2 drums, 3 corporalls, 20 souldiers.

Sir Phillip Percivall ; his lieutenant, 2 sargeants, 2 drums, 3 corporalls, 31 souldiers.

Sir George Blundell ; his lieutenant, his ensigne, 2 sargeants, 2 drums, 3 corporalls, 24 souldiers.

Captain John Billingsley ; his lieutenant, his ensigne, 2 sargeants, 2 drums, 3 corporalls, 30 souldiers.

Captain John Steephens ; his lieutenant, his ensigne, 2 sargeants, 2 drums, 3 corporalls, 35 souldiers.

Captain Edward Griffith ; his lieutenant, 2 sargeants, 1 drum, 3 corporalls, 57 souldiers.

Captain Francis Peisley ; his lieutenant, 2 sargeants, 1 drum, 3 corporalls, 57 souldiers.

Captain Thomas Ewstace ; his lieutenant, his ensigne, 2 sargeants, 1 drum, 3 corporalls, 37 souldiers.

Collonell Thomas Trafford ; his lieutenant, the gentleman of the armes, 3 sargeants, 2 drums, 3 corporalls, 81 souldiers.

The Major-Generall ; his captain-lieutenant, his ensigne, 2 sargeants, 2 drums, 3 corporalls, 99 souldiers.

The Lord Lambart ; his captain-lieutenant, his ensigne, 2 sargeants, 2 drums, 3 corporalls, 79 souldiers.

Sargeant-Major Lambart ; his lieutenant, his ensigne, 2 sargeants, 2 drums, 3 corporalls, 73 souldiers.

Captain William Peisley ; his lieutenant, his ensigne, 2 sargeants, 2 drums, 3 corporalls, 70 souldiers.

Captain Edward Fishser ; his lieutenant, his ensigne, 2 sargeants, 2 drums, 3 corporalls, 40 souldiers.

Captain Dominick Treswell ; his lieutenant, his ensigne, 2 sargeants, 2 drums, 3 corporalls, 35 souldiers.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1646.

Captain Thomas Mapother ; his lieutenant, his ensigne, 2 sargeants, 1 drum, 2 corporalls, 32 souldiers.

Collonell Chichester ; his lieutenant, his ensigne, 2 sargeants, 2 drums, 3 corporalls, 39 souldiers.

Lieutenant-Colonell Chichester ; his lieutenant, his ensigne, 2 sargeants, 2 drums, 3 corporalls, 22 souldiers.

Sargeant-Major Dillon ; his lieutenant, his ensigne, 2 sargeants, 2 drums, 3 corporalls, 22 souldiers.

Captain John Ellis ; his lieutenant, his ensigne, 2 sargeants, 1 drum, 2 corporalls, 25 souldiers.

Captain John Martin ; his lieutenant, his ensigne, 2 sargeants, 1 drum, 2 corporalls, 14 souldiers.

Captain Francis Meeke ; his lieutenant, his ensigne, 1 sargeant, 1 drum, 2 corporalls, 19 souldiers.

Captain Thomas Chambers ; his lieutenant, his ensigne, 1 sargeant, 1 drum, 2 corporalls, 19 souldiers.

The Earle of Kildare ; his lieutenant, his ensigne, 2 sargeants, 2 drums, 3 corporalls, 27 souldiers.

Lieutenant-Collonell Yarnar ; Sergeant-Major Burley, his lieutenant, his ensigne, 2 sargeants, 2 drums, 3 corporalls, 23 souldiers.

Captain Cary Dillon ; his lieutenant, his ensigne, 2 sargeants, 2 drums, 3 corporalls, 38 souldiers.

Collonell Stewart ; his lieutenant, his ensigne, 2 sargeants, 2 drums, 3 corporalls, 39 souldiers.

Captain Tymothy Grollier ; his lieutenant, his ensigne, 2 sargeants, 2 drums, 3 corporalls, 23 souldiers.

Captain Samuell East ; his lieutenant, his ensigne, 2 sargeants, 2 drums, 3 corporalls, 22 souldiers.

Captain Thomas Saltis ; his lieutenant, his ensigne, 2 sargeants, 1 drum, 2 corporalls, 22 souldiers.

Sir John Burlase ; his captain lieutenant, his ensigne, 2 sargeants, 2 drums, 2 corporalls, 44 souldiers.

Lieutenant-Collonell Rives ; his lieutenant, his ensigne, 2 sargeants, 2 drums, 3 corporalls, 54 souldiers.

Sergeant-Major Gascoyne ; his lieutenant, his ensigne, 2 sargeants, 2 drums, 3 corporalls, 49 souldiers.

Captain James Parsons ; his lieutenant, his ensigne, 2 sargeants, 2 drums, 3 corporalls, 63 souldiers.

Captain Richard Newcomen ; his lieutenant, his ensigne, 2 sargeants, 2 drums, 3 corporalls, 64 souldiers.

Captain James Olliphant ; his lieutenant, his ensigne, 2 sargeants, 2 drums, 3 corporalls, 46 souldiers.

Lieutenant-Colonell Capron ; Lieutenant Dillon, Ensigne Borrowes, 2 sargeants, 2 drums, 3 corporalls, 63 souldiers.

Sargeant-Major Moore ; his lieutenant, his ensigne, 2 sargeants, 2 drums, 3 corporalls, 48 souldiers.

Captain John Farrer ; his lieutenant, his ensigne, 2 sargeants, 2 drums, 3 corporalls, 32 souldiers.



Captain Charles Blundell; his lieutenant, his ensigne, 2 sargeants, 2 drums, 3 corporalls, 73 souldiers.

Collonell Robert Bailey; his captain-lieutenant, his ensignes, 2 sargeants, 2 drums, 3 corporalls, 50 souldiers.

Lieutenant-Collonell Ferneley; his lieutenant, his ensigne, 2 sargeants, 2 drums, 3 corporalls; 69 souldiers.

Sargeant-Major Culme; his lieutenant, his ensigne, 2 sargeants, 2 drums, 3 corporalls, 22 souldiers.

Captain Arthur Culme; his lieutenant, his ensigne, 2 sargeants, 2 drums, 3 corporalls, 50 souldiers.

Sir Thomas Meredith; his lieutenant, his ensigne, 2 sargeants, 2 drums, 3 corporalls, 59 souldiers.

Captain Arthur Graham; his lieutenant, his ensigne, 2 sargeants, 2 drums, 3 corporalls, 65 souldiers.

Sir Alexander Hambleton; his lieutenant, his ensigne, 2 sergeants, 1 drum, 2 corporalls, 31 souldiers.

Collonell Francis Willoughby; his captain-lieutenant, his ensigne, 2 sergeants, 2 drums, 3 corporalls, 73 souldiers.

Lieutenant-Collonell Wheeler; his lieutenant, his ensigne, 2 sargeants, 2 drums, 3 corporalls, 63 souldiers.

Captain Carroll Bolton; his lieutenant, his ensigne, 2 sergeants, 2 drums, 2 corporalls, 54 souldiers.

The Lord Castlestewart; his lieutenant, his ensigne, 2 sargeants, 2 drums, 3 corporalls, 37 souldiers.

Captain George Savill; his lieutenant, his ensigne, 2 sergeants, 2 drums, 3 corporalls, 39 souldiers.

Captain William Cadogan; his lieutenant, his ensigne, 2 sargeants, 2 drums, 3 corporalls, 65 souldiers.

Captain Adam Pate; his lieutenant, his ensigne, 2 sargeants, 1 drum, 3 corporalls, 28 souldiers.

Captain Francis Littell; his lieutenant, his ensigne, 2 sargeants, 2 corporalls, 34 souldiers.

[Total.] 118 sargeants, 170 corporalls, 2,704 common souldiers. In 2,990.

Endorsed: "29 September, 1646. A list of the officers and souldiers."

Ivii. 1646, December 4.—"The list for the present expedition: Sir Theophilus Jones, Collonell in cheefe; Sarjant-Major Cullume:"

Captens: Pierce, of the Lord-Lieutenant's regiment; Ellis, of Collonell Chichester's; Wall, of the Earle of Kildare's; Rawson, of Collonell Willoughby's; Trusdale, of Collonell Jones'.

Lieutenants: Dowglas, of the Lord-Lieutenant's regiment; Meeke, of Collonell Chichester's; Griffith, of Sir John Borlace's; Welsh, of Sir John Gifford's; Aston, of Colonel Baylye's.

Officers of the staffe: Mr. Creaton,<sup>1</sup> chaplain-gennerall; (*blank*) Deane, deane chaplin; Ensigne Lenué, quartermaster to Colloneii

<sup>1</sup> Rev. George Creighton. See his statements in "Contemporary History of Affairs in Ireland, 1641-1652" vol. i., p. 525. Dublin, 1879; and "History of the Irish Confederation and War in Ireland," vol. ii., p. 248. Dublin, 1882.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1646.

Jones. Johnson, chirurgion to Colonel Jones Daniell Cannon, carridgemaster to Lord-Lieutenant. Sweeteman, provostmartial to Collonell Willoby. Sargeants, 15; droms, 10; muskettiers, 500.

For his Excellency's garde: Collonell Trafford, Capten Rellie, Lieutenant Poordam; sargeants, 3; dromes, 2; fyerlockes, 100.

Officers of the trayne: the Commissarye's clarke; the carridge-master; carpenter, 1; smithe, 1; cooper, 1; drivers, 11.

Ammunicion: tenn barrells of powder, with bullett proportionable, and a double proportion of matche. Charles Lambart.

Endorsed: "4 December, 1646. List of the foote."

lviii. 1646, 21 December.—The list for the present expedition under the commande of Lieutenant-collonell Reeves:

Lieutenant-Collonell Reeves in cheefe. Captens: Borrowes, of the Lord Lieutenant's regiment; Mapowther, of the Lord Lambart's; Richard Newcomin, of Sir John Borlace's; Sir Allexander Hamilton, of Collonell Baylie's.

Lieutenants: Browne, of his Excellency's regiment; Diffe, of the Lord Lambart's; Nicholson, of Collonell Chichester; Becke, of the Earle of Kildare's; Williams, of Collonell Jones'.

Ensignes: Kinge, ensigne to Capten Borrowes, of the Lord Lieutenant's regiment; Ginkin, of the Lord Lambart's; (*blank*), of Collonell Chichester's; Belcher, of the Earle of Kildare's; Morgan, of Collonell Borlace's; Free, of Sir John Gifforde's; Sanderlin, of Collonell Ballye's; (*blank*) to Capten Welden, of Collonell Willoughby's; Cooke, of Collonell Willoughby's.

The carridge-master of the Lord Lambart's regiment.

Sarjants, 6; dromes, 8; musketteeres, 57; pikemen, 343.

Trayne of artillery: one saker; one saker drake; three carriages; bulletts for the saker, 12; bulletts for the saker drake, 12; case shott for the saker, 4; case shot for the saker drake, 4; powder, two halfe barrells; matche for the peeces, 12 poundes.

Gunners: William Webb, Francis Stockes. Gunners' mates: Jasper Roddes, Ralphe Lee; fower matrosses; tenn drumers.—

Charles Lambart.

Endorsed by Ormonde; "List of the officers, souldiers and traine commanded by Lieutenant-collonell Ryves, 1646. Received, 22 December, 1646, at Portlumon."

lix. 1646-7, January 30.—Foot regiments in Dublin:

30 January, 1646[-7]:

1646-7.

Lord Lieutenant Generall; Captaine Fortescue; Roger Fortescue, ensigne; sarjeants, 2; drummes, 2; corporalls, 3; souldiers, 101.

Collonell Thomas Trafford; William Draper, lieutenant; sarjeants, 3; drummes, 2; corporalls, 3; souldiers, 80.

Collonell William Flower; Thomas Flower, lieutenant; Richard Griffith, ensigne; sarjeants, 2; drummes, 2; corporalls, 3; souldiers, 71.

Serjeant-Major Edward Williams; Lieutenant Walsh; Martin Collo, ensigne; sarjeants, 2 drummes, 2; corporalls, 3; souldiers, 60.

Captaine John Ogle (absent); Bartholomew Weldon, lieutenant; Robert Aldrich, ensigne; sarjeants, 2; drummes, 2; corporalls, 3; souldiers, 22.

Earle of Strafford, capitaine (absent during his travells); Charles Ryves, lieutenant; Jo. Browne, ensigne; sarjeants, 2; drummes, 2; corporalls, 3; souldiers, 59.

Lord Folliott, capitaine; George Douglass, lieutenant; John Murray, ensigne (absent); sarjeants, 2; drummes, 2; corporalls, 3; souldiers, 31.

Sir George Blundell, capitaine (absent, license out the 27th February); Alexander Eustace, lieutenant; William Kinge, ensigne; sarjeants, 2; drummes, 2; corporalls, 3; souldiers, 26.

Jo. Billingsly, capitaine; Tobias Creamer, lieutenant; Phillip Chambre, ensigne; sarjeants, 2; drummes, 2; corporalls, 3; souldiers, 31.

Lord Brabazon, capitaine (absent); Thomas Cooke, lieutenant; Ensigne Harpole; sarjeant, 1; corporal, 1; in the hospitall, 1; souldiers, 9.

Jo. Steephens, capitaine; William Steephens, lieutenant; Thomas Elley, ensigne; sarjeants, 2; drummes, 2; corporalls, 3; souldiers, 32.

Francis Peisly, capitaine; Lieutenant Price; sarjeants, 2; drummes, 2; corporalls, 3; souldiers, 56.

Captaine Griffith; Lieutenant Naughton; sarjeants, 2; drummes, 2; corporalls, 3; souldiers, 56.

Thomas Eustace, capitaine; Richard Browne, lieutenant; Ensigne Cusake; sarjeants, 2; drummes, 2; corporalls, 3; souldiers, 37.

Sir Phillip Perceval, captain (absent); Lieutenant Jones; sarjeants, 2; drummes, 2; corporalls, 2; gentleman of the armes, 1; souldiers, 46.

Captaine Wingfield Burrowes; Richard Bond, lieutenant; William Watson, ensigne; sarjeants, 2; drummes, 2; corporall, 1; souldiers, 42.

Garret Piers, capitaine; Jo. Borne, lieutenant; Ensigne (*blank*); sarjeants, 2; drummes, 2; corporalls, 2; souldiers, 40.

Major-Gennerall, captain; Tho. Bradstone, lieutenant; Toby Barnes, ensigne; sarjeants, 2; drummes, 2; corporalls, 3; souldiers, 90.

Lord Lambart, colonell; Robert Creswell, lieutenant; Jo. Nelson, ensigne; sarjeants, 2; drummes, 2; corporalls, 3; souldiers, 62.

Sir John Sherlocke, lieutenant-colonell; Edward Rutledge, lieutenant; Moriartagh Maxie, ensigne; sarjeants, 2; drummes, 1; corporalls, 2; souldiers, 41.

Serjeant-Major Richard Lambart; Thomas Manby, lieutenant; Ensigne Graves; sarjeants, 2; drummes, 2; corporalls, 3; souldiers, 73.

Edward Fissher, capitaine; Patricke Duffe, lieutenant; Robert Walsh, ensigne; sarjeants, 2; drummes, 2; corporalls, 3; souldiers, 36.

Daniell Treswell, capitaine; Jo. Fleetwoode, lieutenant; Morgan Jenkin, ensigne; sarjeants, 2; drummes, 2; corporalls, 3; souldiers, 34.



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
—  
1646-7.

Thomas Mapother, capitaine; Lieutenant Longe; Daniell Yates, ensigne; sarjeant, 1; drumme, 1; corporalls, 2; souldiers, 29.

Jo. Usher, capitaine; Roger Trasey, lieutenant; Ensigne (*blank*); sarjeants, 2; drummes, 2; corporalls, 3; souldiers, 70.

Collonell Arthur Chichester; Michael Newby, lieutenant; Nicholas Coombe, ensigne; sarjeants, 2; drummes, 2; corporalls, 3; souldiers, 39.

Lieutenant-Collonell Edward Chichester; Thomas Gower, lieutenant; William Wheaton, ensigne; sarjeants, 2; drummes, 2; corporalls, 3; souldiers, 26.

Sarjeant-Major Arthur Dillon; Thomas Theaker, lieutenant; Richard Dobb, ensigne; sarjeants, 2; drummes, 2; corporalls, 3; souldiers, 22.

Jo. Ellis, capitaine; Thomas Trevor, lieutenant; Arthur Swinfield, ensigne; sarjeants, 2; drummes, 1; corporalls, 3; souldiers, 22.

Jo. Martin, capitaine; Edward Clemens, lieutenant; Roger Poynton, ensigne; sarjeants, 1; drummes, 1; corporalls, 2; souldiers, 15.

Francis Meeke, capitaine,—absent; Arthur Meeke, lieutenant; Thomas Hicks, ensigne; sarjeant, 1; drumme, 1; corporalls, 2; souldiers 18.

Thomas Chambers, capitaine; Gilbert Nicolson, lieutenant; William Donelan, ensigne; serjeant, 1; corporalls, 2; souldiers, 14.

Earle of Kildare, colonell; Charles Hooker, lieutenant; Thomas Lovett, ensigne; sarjeants, 2; drummes, 1; corporalls, 2; souldiers 29.

Lieutenant-Collonell William Burley; Thomas Kelly, lieutenant; Robert Belcher, ensigne; sarjeants, 2; drummes, 2; corporalls, 3; souldiers, 24.

Cary Dillon, sarjeant-major; Jo. Wither, lieutenant; Tho. Tuke, ensigne; sarjeants, 2; drummes, 2; corporalls, 3; souldiers, 43.

William Stewart, captain (absent); Anthony Poulton, lieutenant; Walter Esmond, ensigne; sarjeants, 2; drummes, 2; corporalls, 3; souldiers, 41.

Thomas Saltis, capitaine; William Beck, lieutenant; Marcus Turner, ensigne; sarjeants, 2; drummes, 1; corporalls, 2; souldiers, 20.

Samuell Est, capitaine; Edward Dubanke, lieutenant; Edward Est, ensigne; serjeants, 2; drummes, 2; corporalls, 3; souldiers, 23.

Tymothy Crother, capitaine; Paule Lemoyne, lieutenant; Thomas Davis, ensigne; sarjeant, 1; drumme, 1; corporalls, 2; souldiers, 26.

Captaine Wall; Lieutenant (*blank*); Ensigne (*blank*); sarjeants, 2; drummes, 2; corporalls, 3; souldiers, 41.

Sir John Borlase, colonell—absent; Thomas Mathew, lieutenant; Jo. Morgan, ensigne; serjeants, 2; drummes, 2; corporalls, 3; souldiers, 43.

Lieutenant-Colonell Richard Ryves; Nicholas Bagshaw, lieutenant; Jo. Winsmore, ensigne; sarjeants, 2; drummes, 2; corporalls, 3; souldiers, 53.

Major Gascoigne (deceased); Lieutenant Griffith; Peirce Ovendon, ensigne; serjeants, 2; drummes, 2; corporalls, 3; souldiers, 50.

Captaine James Parsons—absent; Lieutenant Parsons; Henry Scott, ensigne; serjeants, 2; drummes, 2; corporalls, 3; souldiers, 63.

Richard Newcomen, capitaine ; James Keating, lieutenant ; James Skelton, ensigne ; serjeants, 2 ; drummes, 2 ; corporalls, 3 ; souldiers, 63.

James Oliphant, capitaine ; William Creaghton, lieutenant ; Jasper Rochford, ensigne ; serjeants, 2 ; drummes, 2 ; corporalls, 3 ; souldiers, 46.

Sir John Gifford ; Lieutenant-Colonell Ralph Capron ; Ralph Allen, lieutenant ; Edward Burrowes, ensigne ; serjeants, 2 ; drummes, 2 ; corporalls, 3 ; souldiers, 61.

Serjeant-Major William Moore ; Josias Dawson, lieutenant ; Jonas Wheeler, ensigne ; serjeants, 2 ; drummes, 2 ; corporalls, 3 ; souldiers, 48.

Captain James Parsons—absent ; Oliver Walsh, lieutenant ; Nicholas Free, ensigne ; serjeants, 2 ; drommes, 2 ; corporalls, 3 ; souldiers, 33.

Sir William Gilbert, capitaine ; William Gilbert, lieutenant ; serjeants, 2 ; drommes, 2 ; corporalls 3 ; souldiers, 61.

Colonell Robert Bailie ; Henrie Bailie, lieutenant ; James Gardener, ensigne ; sergeants, 2 ; drummes, 2 ; corporalls, 3 ; souldiers, 50.

Lieutenant-Colonell Phillip Fernely ; Vincent Bradstone, lieutenant ; James Maxwell, ensigne ; serjeants, 2 ; drummes 2 ; corporals 3 ; souldiers, 71.

Serjeant-Major Amadeus Culme ; Edward Ashton, lieutenant ; Jo. McCree, ensigne ; serjeant, 1 ; drumme, 1 ; corporall, 1 ; souldiers, 25.

Captain Arthur Culme ; Patrick Brian, lieutenant ; Ensigne (*blank*) ; serjeants, 2 ; drummes, 2 ; corporalls, 3 ; souldiers, 51.

Sir Thomas Meredith, capitaine—absent ; Francis Gibbon, lieutenant ; Anthony Troy, ensigne ; serjeants, 2 ; drummes, 2 ; corporalls, 3 ; souldiers, 57.

Sir Alexander Hamilton, capitaine ; Lieutenant (*blank*) ; Ensigne Sandilandis ; sarjeants, 2 ; drumme, 1 ; corporalls, 2 ; [souldiers], 41.

Colonell Francis Willoughby ; Jo. Gibbs, lieutenant ; Francis Tonne, ensigne ; serjeants, 2 ; drummes 2 ; corporalls, 3 ; souldiers, 73.

Lieutenant-Collonell Oliver Wheeler ; Laurence Swettenham, lieutenant ; Richard Wendesford, ensigne ; serjeants, 2 ; drummes, 2 ; corporalls, 3 ; souldiers, 54.

Serjeant-Major Carroll Bolton ; Philip Blenorhassett, lieutenant ; David Peeble, ensigne ; sarjeants, 2 ; drummes, 2 ; corporalls, 3 ; souldiers, 44.

George Savill, capitaine ; Hugh Madden, lieutenant ; Ensigne Wild ; sarjeants, 2 ; drummes, 2 ; corporalls, 3 ; souldiers, 32.

Sir Robert Newcomen, capitaine ; Jo. Galhampton, lieutenant ; Robert Cooke, ensigne ; sarjeants, 2 ; drumme, 1 ; corporalls, 3 ; souldiers, 36.

Gilberte Rawson, capitaine ; Jo. Watson, lieutenant ; Henrie Harrington, ensigne ; serjeants, 2 ; drommes, 2 ; corporalls, 3 ; soulders, 48.

Thomas Weldon, capitaine ; Arthur Weldon, lieutenant ; Walter Weldon, ensigne ; sarjeants, 2 ; dromme, 1 ; souldiers, 50.

Sir Theophilus Jones, colonel ; Edward Landen, lieutenant ; Robert Laneve, ensigne ; serjeants, 2 ; dromme 1 ; corporalls, 2 ; souldiers, 30.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1646-7.

Francis Trousdall, capitaine; George White, lieutenant; Thomas Vivian, ensigne; sarjeant, 1; drumme, 1; corporalls, 2; souldiers, 25.

Robert Hawksworth, capitaine; George Williams, lieutenant; George Smith, ensigne; serjeants, 1; drumme, 1; corporalls, 2; souldiers, 23.

Francis Little, capitaine; Patricke Kane, lieuetenant; Christopher Carus, ensigne; sarjeants, 2; souldiers, 33; drumme, 1.

Charles Lambart.

Endorsed: "1646. List off the Foote Regiments in Dublin, the 30th of January, 1646[7]."

lx. 1646-7, March.—Forces in county of Down:

In obedience to your Excellencie's order to me given, I doe hereby certefie that the forces of foote (nowe under the command of Colonell Fenwicke in Lecayle<sup>1</sup>), beeing twoe regiments, doe consist of the number of one thowsand, one hundred, eighty one, according to the musters by Colonell Moore, and Colonell Fenwicke presented there, according to the list hereunder written, xiii March, 1646[7].<sup>2</sup>

Colonell Moore's regiment: colonell's company, 60; leutenant-colonell, 34; sargeant-major, 15; Sir Walsingham Cooke, 70; Captain Greene, 32; Captain Kinard, 100; Captain Mullineux, 56; Captain Crosse, 25; Captain Higginbothom, 29; Captain Arundell, 75. [Total:] 496.

Colonell Fenwick's regiment: Colonell's company, 70; leutenant-colonell, 72; sargeant-major, 85; Captain Stanley, 75; Captain Hartley, 73. Captain Farrington, 92; Captain Pagnham, 85; Captain Corslett, 72; Captain Dixon, 61; [Total:] 685.

lxi. 1647, April.—Garrison at Trim:

1647.

Uppon a view taken of Colonell Fenwick's regiment, and the rest of the foote companies now remayneing in guarrison att Trym, they did appeare, 1 April, 1647, to be in strength, by pole, as followeth, videlicet:—

The coronell's owne company:	Officers, 10;	privat men, 50.
The lieutenant-coronell's company:	" 8;	" 42.
The major's company:	" 10;	" 62.
Captain Stanley's company:	" 10;	" 62.
Captain Pakenham's company:	" 9;	" 61.
Captain Hartley's company:	" 8;	" 51.
Captain Corslett's company:	" 10;	" 61.
Captain Dixon's company:	" 8;	" 48.
Captain Farrington's company:	" 9;	" 64.
Captain Draper's firelocks:	" 8;	" 60.
Sir Phillip Percivall's ( <i>blank</i> ):	" 5;	" 25.
Captain Graham's company:	" 10;	" 55.
Captain Cadogan's company:	" 9;	" 60.

William Cadogan.

Endorsed: "A view taken 1 April, 1647, of all the foote forces now garrisoned in Trym."

<sup>1</sup> Barony of Lecale in county of Down.

<sup>2</sup> Unsigned.



## Ixi. 1647, April 8.—Regiment of Colonel James Castell :

Colonell James Castell ; officers, superior, 3 ; sarjeants, 3 ; drummers, 3 ; corporalls, 3 ; souldiers, 76 ; sicke and seene, 2 ; absent, souldiers, 2 = 92.

Lieutenant-Colonell Henry Slade ; officers, superior, 3 ; sarjeants, 3 ; drummers, 2 ; corporalls, 3 ; souldiers, 91 = 102.

Sarjeant-major William Purefoy ; officers, superior, 3 ; sarjeants, 2 ; drummers, 2 ; corporalls, 3 ; souldiers, 66 = 76.

Captaine Samuel Brereton ; officers, superior, 3 ; sarjeants, 2 ; drummers, 2 ; corporalls, 3 ; souldiers, 64 ; lame and sicke souldiers which were seene, 4 ; absent, souldiers, 7 = 85.

Captaine William Chambers ; officers, superior, 2 ; serjeants, 2 ; drummers, 2 ; corporalls, 3 ; souldiers, 96 = 105. Absent, lieutenant, sicke, 1 ; souldier absent, 1 = 107.

Captaine Abraham Coles ; officers, superior, 3 ; serjeants, 2 ; drummers, 2 ; corporalls, 3 ; souldiers, 80 ; sicke and in prison, seene, 4 = 94 ; absent souldiers, 2 = 96.

Captaine Thomas Bromidge ; officers, superior, 3 ; serjeants, 2 ; drummers, 2 ; corporalls, 3 ; souldiers, 85 ; sicke and seene, 2 = 97.

Captaine Edward Richardson ; officers, superior, 3 ; sarjeants, 2 ; drummers, 2 ; corporalls, 3 ; souldiers, 63 ; in prison and seene, 12 ; sicke and seene, 2 = 87.

Captaine Thomas Folliott ; officers, superior, 2 ; sarjeants, 2 ; drummers, 2 ; corporalls, 3 ; souldiers, 55 ; sicke and seene, 5 ; in prison, and seene, 1 = 70 ; ensigne, absent, 1 = 71.

Captaine Edward Newsams ; officers, superior, 3 ; sarjeants, 2 ; drummers, 2 ; corporalls, 3 ; souldiers, 61 = 71.

(*Blank*) ; officers, superior, 3 ; serjeants, 2 ; drummers, 2 ; corporalls, 3 ; souldiers, 63 = 73 ; absent, souldiers, 3 = 76. [Total:] 960.

## Horse :

Sarjeant-major Robert Astley ; officers, 4 ; horsemen, 41 = 45 ; sicke at Tryme, horsemen, 2 ; captaine, quartermaster, and 2 corporalls, absent, 4 = 6 = 51.

Lord of Baltinglasse ; officers, 6 ; horsemen, 16 = 22. Captaine and three horsemen, absent, 4 = 26.

Endorsed : "A list of Colonell Castell his regiment mustered at Dublin, 8 Aprill, 1647, with Major Astley his troupe, and the Lord of Baltinglasse his troupe."

## Ixiii. 1647, May 6.—Colonel Anthony Hungerford his regiment, mustered at Dublin, were found in strength as followeth, viz. :—

Colonell Anthony Hungerford :—Present : officers, 12 ; souldiers, 95 = 107. [Absent] : souldiers 3. [Total:] 110.

Lieutenant-Colonel Fouks :—Present : officers, 10 ; souldiers 96. [Total:] 106.

Serjeant-major William Aston :—Present : officers, 10 ; souldiers, 81 = 91. Sicke and seene, 1 in prison, 1 absent, 1 = 3. [Total:] 94.

Captaine Humphrey Mackworth :—Present officers, 10 ; souldiers 83 = 93 ; sick, 2. [Total:] 95.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1647.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1647.

Captaine Thomas Croxton:—Present: officers, 10 souldiers, 90 = 100. Absent: souldiers, 2 = 102.

Captaine Myles Ashton:—Present: officers, 10; souldiers, 98 — 108 sick and seene, 2. [Total:] 110.

Captaine Joseph Foxe:—Present: officers 10; souldiers, 86 = 96 sicke and seene, souldiers, 3. [Total:] 99.

Captaine Francis Haslam:—Present: officers, 10; souldiers, 80. [Total:] 90.

Captaine Henrie Hunt:—Present: officers, 10; souldiers, 93 = 103; sicke and seene, 3. [Total:] 106.

Henrie Crofts, quarter-master; Thomas Cross, provost martiall; Jo. Salisbury, cariage master. Present: 912.

1649.

lxiv. 1649.—A list of the army as they were mustered at Polemounty, the 23rd of April 1649:

Collonell Charles Henesie his regiment:

The collonell's company: liuetennant, ensigne, 2 serjeants, 22 muskets, 32 pikes, 1 drume; souldiers absent, 6. In all: 66.—This company is well armed.

Liuetennant-collonell James Barryes company: liuetenant, ensigne; musketts, 24; pikemen, 21; sergeants, 2; 1 drumme. In all: 48.

Major Stephen White's company: liuetennant, ensigne; 1 serjeant, 1 drumme, 31 muskets, 21 pikemen. In all: 54.

Captaine Donnogh O'Kennedy his company: captine, liuetennant, ensigne, 2 serjeants, 1 drumme, 1 piper, 26 musketts, 48 pikemen. In all: 78.

Captaine Morrish Donovan's company: captaine, liuetenant, ensigne, 2 serjeants, 1 drumme, 30 muskets, 19 pikemen. In all: 52.

Captaine Robert Supple's company: captaine, liuetennant, ensigne, 2 serjeants, 1 drumme, 28 muskets, 37 pikemen. In all: 68. The whole number, including corporalls, comes to three hundred, forty-one.—This regiment is indifferently well armed.

Collonell Donnogh McNemarra his regiment:

The collonell's company: liuetennant, ensigne, 2 serjeants, 2 drummes, 31 musketts, 36 pikemen. In all: 85.

Major Cnogher O'Callaghan's company: captain, liuetennant, ensigne, 2 serjeants, 1 piper, 32 muskets, 18 pikemen. In all: 53.

Captain Teige O'Bryen's company: captain, liuetennant, ensigne, 2 serjeants, 1 drumme, 24 muskets, 55 armed. In all: 84.

Captain John McNemarra his company: captaine, liuetenant, ensigne, 2 serjeants, 1 drumme, 16 muskets, 27 pikemen, 4 sick. In all: 50.

Captain Donnell McNemarra his company: captaine, liuetenant, ensigne, 2 serjeants, one drumme, 28 musketts, 40 pikemen, 5 sick. In all: 76.

Captain John Gradye's company: captain, lieutenant, ensigne, 2 serjeants, 1 drumme, 23 musketts, 26 pikemen. In all: 52.

Captain Tirlagh McDonnogh's company : captain, lieutenant, ensigne, 2 serjeants, 1 drumme, 35 muskets, 46 pikemen, sick and seene 4. In all : 86. The whole number, 437.—This regiment have many calivers ; most of their pikes unserviceable.

Collonell sir Edmond FitzGerrald's regiment :

The collonell's company : captain, lieutenant, ensigne, 2 serjeants, 1 drumme, 30 musketts. In all : 33.

Major James Byrne's company : captain, lieutenant, ensigne, 2 serjeants, 1 drumme, 33 muskets. In all : 36.

Captain Piers Walsh his company : captain, lieutenant, ensigne, sick, 2 serjeants, 1 drumme, 33 muskets, 20 pikemen. In all : 56.

Captain Laurence Byrne's company : captain, lieutenant, ensigne, 2 serjeants, 1 drumme, 1 piper, 36 muskets, 28 pikemen. In all : 68.

Captain John FitzMorrish Gerrald's company : captain, lieutenant, ensigne, 2 serjeants, 1 drumme, 1 piper, 28 muskets, 23 pikemen. [In all:] 75.

Captain John Shihie's company : captain, lieutenant, ensigne, 2 serjeants, 1 drumme, 35 muskets, 31 pikemen. In all : 69. The whole number, 317.—This regiment is well armed according to the number.

Collonell Walter Butler's regiment :

The Collonell's company : captain, lieutenant, ensigne, 2 serjeants, 1 drumme, 25 muskets, pikemen, 23 ; souldyours sick, 6 ; absent souldiors, 5. In all : 65.

Liuettennant-collonell Piers Butler's company : captain, ensigne, 2 drummes, 32 muskets, 27 pikes, 6 absent. In all : 71.

Major Theobald Butler's company : captain, lieutenant, ensigne, 2 serjeants, 1 drumme, 27 muskets, 26 pikes, 4 absent. In all : 63.

Captain Thomas Colclogh's company : captain, lieutenant, ensigne, 2 serjeants, 1 drumme, 26 muskets, 27 pikes, 1 sick, 2 absent. In all : 62.

Captain John Butler's company : captain, lieutenant, ensigne ; serjeants, 2 ; drume, 1 ; 47 muskets, 11 absent. In all : 64.

Captain Hackett's company : captain, lieutenant, ensigne, 2 serjeants, 1 drumme, 30 muskets, 28 pikes, 2 sick, 7 absent. In all : 63.

Captain Nicholas White's company : captain, lieutenant, ensigne, 2 serjeants, 1 drumme, 45 muskets, 20 pikes, 1 sick, 1 absent. In all : 73. The whole number, 341.—This regiment is well armed.

Collonell Edmond FitzMorrice his regiment :

Major Couly McEgan's company : captain, lieutenant, ensigne, 2 serjeants, 1 drumme, 24 muskets, 21 pikes, 3 sicke and seene ; absent, 6. In all : 62.

Captain Thonias Bourk's company : captain, lieutenant, ensigne, 2 serjeants, 1 drumme, 31 musketts, 31 pikes, 8 sick, 4 sick and seene, 2 absent. In all : 82.



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
OEMONDE.

1649.

Captain Morrogh O'Bryen's company : lieutenant, ensigne, 2 serjeants, 1 drumme, 73 souldiers unarmed, 7 absent, 12 sick. In all : 98.

Captain Edmond O'Meagher's company : capitaine, lieutenant, ensigne, 2 serjeants, 1 drumme, 58 muskets. In all : 71.

Captain James Piers his company : captain, lieutenant, ensigne, 2 serjeants, 1 drumme, 58 musketts. In all : 71.

Captain Morrish McInerhni's company : captain, lieutenant, ensigne, 2 serjeants, 1 drumme, 30 muskets, 34 pikes, 7 sick, 1 absent. In all : 78. The whole number, 396.—This regiment is well armed ; onely company wants arms.

#### Collonell Stephenson's regiment :

The collonell's company : captain, lieutenant, ensigne, 2 serjeants, one drumme, 38 musketts, 24 pikes, sicke 11, absent 8. In all : 86.

Lieutenant-collonell Purcell's company : captain, lieutenant, ensigne, 2 serjeants, 1 drumme, 28 musketts, 28 pikes, 5 sicke ; absent, 2. In all : 69.

Captain Richard Stephenson's company : captain, lieutenant, ensigne, 2 serjeants, 1 drumme, 29 musketts, 20 pikes, 3 sick. In all : 58.

Captain Garrott FitzGerrald's company : captain, lieutenant, ensigne, 2 serjeants, 1 drumme, 30 muskets, 1 sick. In all : 47.

Captaine Allexander Brett's company : capitaine, lieutenant, ensigne, 2 serjeants, 1 drumme, 24 musketts, 35 pikes ; sick, 5. In all : 70.

Captaine Morrish Harbert's company : capitaine, lieutenant, ensigne, 2 serjeants, 1 drumme, 38 musketts, 33 pikes, 12 sick. In all : 89.

Captaine John Oge FitzGerrald's company : captain, lieutenant, ensigne, 2 serjeants, 1 drumme, 29 muskets, 36 pikes, 1 sick ; absent, 4. In all : 75. The whole number, 419.—This regiment is well armed.

Major Carmuck's companys : capitaine, lieutenant, ensigne, 2 serjeants, 37 armed with pikes. In all : 64. The rest ill-armed.<sup>1</sup>

Captaine Daniell O'Neill's company : captain, lieutenant, ensigne, 2 serjeants, 31 musketts, 23 pikes. In all : 53.

Captaine Morrogh McSwynye's company : captain, lieutenant, ensigne, 2 serjeants, 25 musketts, 24 pikes. In all : 51.

Captaine Sowrley McDonnell's company : capitaine, lieutenant, ensigne, 2 serjeants, 1 piper, 33 musketts, 32 pikes. In all : 68.

Captaine James Cambell's company : captain, lieutenant, ensigne, 2 serjeants, 17 musketts, 31 pikes, never a good pike amongst them. There are seven unarmed men in the company.

Captain Doran's company : capitaine, lieutenant, ensigne, 2 serjeants, 1 drumme, 25 musketts, 40 pikes. In all : 68. The company is very ill-armed, [many] of the pikes unserviceable, many calivers unfixed.

Captain Galloghor's company : captain, lieutenant, ensigne, 2 serjeants, 16 muskets, 36 pikes. In all : 54. Never a good pike nor musket in this company.

Seaventeene souldiors belonging to Coolekittagh.

Captaine Madden's company : capitaine, lieutenant, ensigne, two serjeants, 30 musketts, 15 pikes. The whole number, 427.

<sup>1</sup> In margin : "These companies must be all newly armed."

Collonell Tirlagh McHenry O'Neill's regiment :

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1649.

Captaine Art O'Donnell's company : captaine, lieutenant, ensigne, serjeants, 25 shot and calivers unfixed not fit for service, 25 pikes not fit for service. In all : 50.

Captaine Murphye's company : captaine, lieutenant, ensigne, 2 serjeants, 16 musketts and calivers, 30 pikes. In all : 48.

Major Phelim O'Neill's company : lieutenant, ensigne, 2 sarjeants, 16 muskets, 15 pikes. In all : 53.

Captaine Owen O'Hanraghty his company : captaine, lieutenant, ensigne, 2 serjeants, 16 musketts, 18 pikes. In all : 36.

Captaine Towell McDonnell's company : captain, lieutenant, ensigne, 2 serjeants, 27 musketts, 30 pikes. In all : 59.

Captaine Rory McDonnell's company : captaine, lieutenant, ensigne, 2 serjeants, 30 musketts, 34 pikes. In all : 67. The whole number, 300.

Endorsed : "A list for his excellency of the Mounster army, mustered at Polmonty, the 23 of Aprill, 1649."

lxv. 1649.—A list of the severall troopes of horse in the garrison within the town of Drogheda, 30 August, 1649, with their entertainment.<sup>1</sup>

lxvi. 1649.—County of Longford :

By the lord president of Conaght :

The receaver of the countie of Longford is hereby required [that] such of the officers, souldiers, and troopers within mentioned as hee shall not receave a returne of their muster, to detain their meanes on his hands, with the within summe of one and twenty pounds, eight shillings, per weeke, untill further order from my lord lieutennant.

Dated at his Majestie's castle of Athlone, the 29th of August, 1649.  
Dillon.

Endorsed : "The foote officers and souldiers in charge uppon the county of Longford, August, 1649."

The foote officers and souldiers in charge and to be paid out of the weekly contribution of the countie of Longford, the said contribution amounting per week [to] 90*l*.

Of the earle of Westmeathe's regiment :—Captain (*blank*), the officers of his company and fiftie men, per weeke, 9*l*. 16*s*.; Captain (*blank*), the officers of his company and fiftie men, per weeke, 9*l*. 16*s*.; Capten (*blank*), the officers of his company and fiftie men, per weeke, 9*l*. 16*s*.; Capten (*blank*), the officers of his company and fiftie men, per weeke, 9*l*. 16*s*.

Of sir James Dillon's regiment :—Capten (*blank*), the officers of his company and fiftie men, per weeke, 9*l*. 16*s*.; Capten (*blank*), the officers of his company and fiftie men, per weeke, 9*l*. 16*s*.; Capten (*blank*), the officers of his company and fiftie men, per weeke, 9*l*. 16*s*.

The charge of the above officers and foote amounting, per weeke, to the somme of 68*l*. 12*s*.

<sup>1</sup> See "Contemporary History of affairs in Ireland, 1641-1652," vol. ii., pp. 496-500. Dublin, 1880.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1649.

Rests due, after paying the above forces, both of officers and souldiers of the contribution of the countie of Longford the summe of, per weeke, 21*l.* 8*s.*

lxvii. 1649.—King's county.

The earle of Fingall as collonnell, the officers of his company and fifty men, per weeke, 12*l.* 6*s.*; his lieutenant-collonnell, the officers of his company and fifty men, per weeke, 11*l.* 6*s.*; his major, the officers of his company and one hundred men, per weeke, 10*l.* 11*s.*; Sir FitzGerrald, as captain, the officers of his company and one hundred [men] per weeke, 16*l.* 1*s.*; Capten (*blank*), the officers of his company and fifty men, per weeke, 9*l.* 16*s.*; Capten (*blank*), the officers of his company and fifty men, per weeke, 9*l.* 16*s.*; Capten (*blank*), the officers of his company and fifty [men], per weeke, 9*l.* 16*s.*

Of sir James Dillon's regiment:—Major FitzSymons, as major, the officers of his company and fifty men, per weeke, 10*l.* 11*s.*; Capten Garret Coghlan, the officers of his company and fifty men, 9*l.* 16*s.*

The staffe officers of the earle of Fingall's regiment:—Quartermaster, 15*s.*; two chaplins, 1*l.* 15*s.*; marshall, 12*s.*; chirurgion, 12*s.*; chirurgion's mate, 6*s.*; carriadg-master, 10*s.* [Total:] 104*l.* 10*s.*

The staffe officers of sir James Dillon's regiment, per weeke:—Quartermaster, 15*s.*; two chaplins, 1*l.* 15*s.*; marshall, 12*s.*; chirurgion, 12*s.*; chirurgion's mate, 6*s.*; carriadg-master, 10*s.*

Of the lord president of Conaght his regiment:—Sir Robert Talbot as lieutenant-colonnell, the officers of his troope, and forty horse, per weeke, 20*l.* 11*s.*; the lord of Try[m]elstowne, the officers of his troope and forty horse, 18*l.* 11*s.*; Capten David Showrne,<sup>1</sup> the officers of his troope and forty horse, 18*l.* 11*s.*; the lord barron of Slane as captain, the officers of his troope and forty horse, per weeke, 18*l.* 11*s.*; Collonell Fleminge, as capten, the officers of his troope and forty horse, per weeke, 18*l.* 11*s.*

Staffe officers of the lord president of Conaght's regiment, per weeke:—One chaplin, 1*l.* 1*s.*; marshall, 16*s.*; chirurgion, 16*s.*; chirurgion's mate, 8*s.*; cariadg-master, 12*s.* [Total:] 102*l.* 18*s.*

The chardge of horse and foote, 207*l.* 17*s.*; rest due, after all paye, 2*l.* 3*s.*

By the lord president of Conaght:

The receaver of the King's county is heereby required, such officers, souldiers, and troopers herein named, as he shall not receive a return of their muster, to detain their meanes on his handes with the summe of 2*l.* 3*s.* per weeke, untill further orders from my lord lieutenant. Date at his majestie's castle of Athlone, the 29th of August, 1649.

Dillon

Endorsed: "The officers and souldiers of horse and foote in charge upon the King's county, August 1649."

<sup>1</sup> See "Contemporary History of affairs in Ireland, 1641-1652," vol. iii., p. 443 Dublin, 1880.



## Lxviii. 1649.—County of West-Meath.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1649.

The officers and troopers of the lord president of Connaght's regiment of horse in charge and to be paid out of the weekly contribution of the countie of West-Meath, the said contribution amounting weekly to 200.

My lord Dillon, as collonell, the officers of his troope and fortie horse, per weeke, 23*l.* 1*s.*; Major James Barnwall, as major, the officers of his troope and fortie horse, per weeke, 19*l.* 11*s.*; Capten Ignatius Nugent, the officers and fortie horse, per weeke, 18*l.* 11*s.*; one captin, per weeke, 1*l.* 1*s.*; quartermaster, per weeke, 1*l.* 15*s.*; the charge of the above officers and troopers, per weeke, 63*l.* 19*s.*

The foote officers and souldiers in charge and to be paid out of the weekly contribution of the aforesaid countie of West-Meath :

The earle of Westmeath, as collonell, the officers of his company and fiftie men, per weeke, 12*l.* 16*s.*

Lieutenant-collonell (*blank*), the officers of his company and fiftie men, per weeke, 11*l.* 6*s.*; Major (*blank*), the officers of his company and fiftie men, per weeke, 10*l.* 11*s.*; Capten (*blank*), the officers of his company and fiftie men, per weeke, 9*l.* 16*s.*; Capten (*blank*), the officers of his company and fiftie men, per weeke, 9*l.* 16*s.*; Capten (*blank*), the officers of his company and fiftie men, per weeke, 9*l.* 16*s.*

Staffe officers of my lord of Westmeathe's regiment, per weeke :—Quarter-master, 15*s.*; two chaplins, 1*l.* 15*s.*; marshall, 12*s.*; chirurgion, 12*s.*; chirurgion's mate, 6*s.*; carriage-master, 10*s.*

Of sir James Dillon's regiment :—Sir James Dillon, as collonell, the officers of his company and fiftie men, per weeke, 12*l.* 16*s.*; liuetennant-collonell Bagnall, the officers of his company and fiftie men, per weeke, 11*l.* 6*s.*; Capten (*blank*), the officers of his company and fiftie men, per weeke, 9*l.* 16*s.*; Capten (*blank*), the officers of his company and fiftie men, per weeke, 9*l.* 16*s.*; Capten (*blank*), the officers of his company and fiftie men, per weeke, 9*l.* 16*s.*; Capten (*blank*), the officers of his company and fiftie men, per weeke, 9*l.* 16*s.*

The whole charge of the horse and foote, per weeke, 195*l.* 16*s.* rests due, after paying the above-named officers and souldiers, weekly the contribution payable out of the countie of Westmeath, the some 4*l.* 4*s.*

By the lord president of Conaght.

The receaver of the countie of West-Meath is heereby required such officers, souldiers and troopers heerein named, as hee shall not receive returne of their muster to detaine their meanes on his hands with the within sune of foure pounds foure shillings per weeke, untill further orders from my lord lieutenant. Dated att his Majestie's castle of Athlone, the 29th of August, 1649.—Signed : Dillon.

Endorsed : "The officers and souldiers of horse and foote in charge upon the county of Westmeath, 6 August, 1649."

## Lxix. 1649.—Northern forces.

A list of the officers and souldiers of horse and foote under the command of the lord of Ardes,<sup>1</sup> now at Ballycoine, the first of September, 1649 :

<sup>1</sup> Sir Hugh Montgomery, third viscount of the Great Ardes, county of Down.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1649.

The lord of Ardes regiment :—The collonell; lieutenant-collonell; capitaines, 2; lieutenants, 2; ensignes, 2; sergeants, 5; corporalls, 4; drums, 2; souldiers, 140.

The earle of Clonbrassill :—the collonell; sergeant-major; capitaine, 1; lieutenants, 2; ensignes, 2; sergeants, 4; corporalls, 10; drums, 4; souldiers, 180.

Sir James Montgomerye's :—the sargeant-major; capitaines, 2; lieutenants, 2; ensignes, 2; sergeants, 4; corporalls, 6; drums, 3; souldier, 176.

Collonell Conwaie's :—the sargeant-major, 1; capitaines, 2; ensigne, 2; sergeants, 4; corporalls, 8; drums, 3; pipers, 2; souldiers, 139; clerke, and a chirurgeon-major, and quartermaster.

Collonell Trevor's :—collonell; lieutenant-collonell; sergeant-major; captins, 4; lieutenants, 6; ensignes, 3; sergeants, 12; corporalls, 21; drums, 9; souldiers, 285; regiment quarter-master and chirurgion major.

The whole officers and souldiers are :—collonells, 3; lieutenant-collonells, 2; sarjeant-majors, 4; captens, 10; lieutenants, 14; ensignes, 11; sergeants, 29; corporalls, 51; drums, 21; pipers, 2; souldiers, 920.

The adjutant-generall; quarter-master generall; chirurgeons-majors, 2; regiment quartermasters, 2; clerke, 1; chaplin, 1.

A list of the regiment of horse commanded by the earle of Clonbrassill :—the collonell; lieutenant-collonell; capitaines, 3; lieutenants, 4; cornetts, 4; quartermasters, 4; corporalls, 13; trumpets, 7; troopers, 202; chirurgeon-major and regiment quartermaster.

A list of the regiments of horse commanded by collonell Marle Trevor :—the collonell; lieutenant-collonell; capitaines, 3; lieutenants, 4; cornetts, 7; quartermasters, 7; corporalls, 21; trumpets, 9; troopers, 348.

A list of the troope of horse commanded by the lord of Ardes :—capitaine; cornett; quartermaster; corporalls, 3; trumpets, 1; troopers, 54; a chirurgeon-major; chaplins, 2; quartermaster, regiment, 1.

The whole officers of troops of horse are :—collonells, 2; lieutenant-collonells, 2; capitaines, 7; lieutenants, 8; cornetts, 12; quartermasters, 12; corporalls, 37; trumpets, 17—54—troopers, 604.

Sir Thomas Armstronge	-	169	hors[emen]	£	s.
Corporalls	-	14		101	8
Trumpetts	-	6		12	12
				5	8
				119	8
Collonell Treswell	-	257	hors[emen]	154	4
Corporalls and trumpetts	-	36		32	8
				186	12
Lord Moore	-	192	hors[emen]	115	4
Corporalls and trumpetts	-	16		14	8
				£129	12

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1649.

			£	s.
Collonell Courtney	-	126	75	12
Corporalls and trumpetts	-	19	17	2
			92	14
Newry :—Scots horse	-	604	362	8
Corporalls and trumpetts	-	54	48	12
			411	0
Castlehaven	-	106	63	12
Whereof sick, ten.				
Corporalls and trumpetts	-	11	9	18
			73	10
Collonell sir Edmund Butler	-	101	60	12
Corporalls and trumpetts	-	4	6	6
			66	18
Major Scurlock and his brother	-	63	37	16
Corporalls and trumpetts	-	5	4	10
			42	6
Marshall Butler	-	7	4	4
			1,102	0
Collonell Richard Butler's troopers	-	126	75	12
Corporalls and trumpetts	-	8	7	4
			82	16
The life-guard and earl of Ros- comon's troopers :				
35 reformadoes	-		35	0
Troopers	-	39	27	6
Corporalls and trumpetts	-	4	3	12
			65	18
Sir Robert Talbot and the lord of Trimletstown :				
Troopers	-	66	39	12
Trumpets and corporalls	-	6	5	8
			45	0
Marshall Barry, ten	-	10	6	0
Collonell Purcell's regiment	-	90	54	0
Corporalls and trumpetts	-	8	7	4
			61	4



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1649.

Endorsed: "1649. A list of the northerne forces under the lord Ards command. Troopers, 604; and corporalls and trumpetts, 5 Summe for a fortnight's pay 4117."

lxx. 1649.—A true and perfect relation of the musters made Clonmell of the horse and foot companies and officers, the thirteenth daie of January, 1649–50, as well by poale as upon reputation the several commanders in cheefe of each company."<sup>1</sup>

lxxi. 1649.—Life guard of the Marquis of Ormonde:

Collonell Edward Wogan, capitaine; leiftenant-collonell Garrard leiftenant; major Hodgkinson, ensigne; capitaine Collingson, quarter master:

Captaines: Hamlline, Hind, Peaige, Townesend; leiftenant-collonell Ashton; captaines: Sherinton, Travis; leiftenants: Davies, Sargent Barker, Maskell; quarter-master Creauen; Mr. Gigon, the French man; leiftenant Clarke; majors: Westbye, Elliott, Nelson; quarter master Dawson; Mr. Travis, Mr. Terpine, Mr. Ashton; leiftenants Venehouse, Johnes, Acton, Mr. Colkett; cornetts: Wrighte, Tompson. Mr. Towers, Mr. Barnes; capitaine Greene; leiftenants: Marcer, Buchett; capitaine Philipson; cornett Ryland; captaines: Buggell, Earle, Berrington, Bennefeild; major Coffine; Mr. Hanssord; leiftenant-collonell Wilkes; majors: Fichalders, Bradberye; Conwallice senior, Conwallice, junior; Mr. Tindell, Mr. Harrington; capitaine Mouldie; quartermasters: Hansers, Stevenson; capitaine Rouckesbye; leiftenant Hutchines; Mr. Benson; cornetts: Cunisbye, Owenes; quartermaster Hatfeild; leiftenant Leeiues; cornett Ashworth; capitaine Hickes; leiftenant Nailer; captaines: Simmonds, Johnes.

Endorsed: "Woogan's company of the life-guard, 1649."

lxxii. [1649.]—Abstract of musters of foot forces:

An abstract of the relation retourned of the muster made of the ensuing regiments, vid[elicit]:

1. Lord generall Preston's regiment, consists of 208, including 43 officers, whereof 43 musketyers, 30 pikemen, and the rest, being 92, unarmed.<sup>2</sup>

2. Collonell Hiennesy his regiment consists of 241, including 43 officers, 32 musketiers, six pikemen, and the rest unarmed, being 167.

3. Collonell FitzMaurice his regiment consists of 97, including 32 officers, 13 musketiers, 6 pikemen, and the rest unarmed, being 46.

4. Collonell Francis Taaffe's regiment consists of 565, including 106 officers, 73 musketiers, 44 pikemen, the rest unarmed, being 342.

Endorsed: "A relation of the foote forces, 1649."

lxxiii. 1649.—Leinster army:

Uppon consideration had of the annexed establishment presented to us by the Commissioners of trust,<sup>3</sup> wee approve thereof, and require the

<sup>1</sup> See "Contemporary History of affairs in Ireland," ut ante, ii., pp. 502–504.

<sup>2</sup> At foot in Ormonde's writing: "G[eneral] Preston, 208; armed, 73; unarmed, 92; [musketyers] 43."

<sup>3</sup> See "History of the Irish Confederation and war in Ireland," vol. vii., p. 406. Dublin, 1891.

1649.

earle of Castlehaven and the commissioners intrusted for the affaires of Leinster to see the same observed and putt in execution other than for soe much thereof and soe farr foorth as the said earle of Castlehaven, the resident commissioners of Leinster and the said Commissioners of Trust shall conceive to be prejudiciall to the present service, and what shalbe soe thought fitt to be forborne at present to be putt in execution when it shalbe found more seasonable and not prejudiciall to the service.—  
Ormonde.

#### Gennerall Preston's regiment :

Liuetenant-collonell David Synnott ; major Peeter Taaffe ; captens : George Cusacke, Michael Bellew, George Darcy, Edward Geoghegan, Edmond Kavanagh.

#### Collonell Hugh Byrne's regiment :

Liuetennant-collonell Daniel Cavanagh ; major Michael Synnott ; Captens : Christopher Toole, Phelim Byrne, Christopher Furlonge, Gerrald Byrne, Teige Tryhin O'Connor.

#### Sir James Dillon's regiment :

Liuetennant-collonell Thomas Bagnall ; major Donnogh Lalor or Fitzsimons ; Captens : Arthure Dillon, Robert Dillon, Gerrald Coghlan, Gerrald Dungan, Oliver Dungan.—If he [Oliver] stands as major, (as on the other side of the leafe,) another capten to be named for him here, viz. : capten Gerrald FitzGerrald.

#### R[ichard] Butler or James Butler's regiment :

If Richard bee collonell, then James liuetenant-collonell, and Meaghlin Moore, major ; and if James stands, Moore to be liuetenant-collonell, [and] Oliver Dungan [to be major].

Captens : James Dempsie, James Bryan, Richard Nash, Thomas Plunkett, prisoner ; Tyrlagh FitzPatricke.

#### Horse :

##### Collonell Piers FitzGerrald.

Liuetennant-collonell Walter Dungan ; major Walter Bagnall ; sir Walter Butler ; capten Symon Luttrell ; sir John Dungan ; capten Lawrence Scurloge ; sir Thomas Esmond ; Charles Kavanagh ; collonell William Browne or Thomas Raucetor.

#### Lord viscount Dillon, collonell :

Sir Robert Talbott, liuetennant-collonell ; major David Shorne ; the lord of Trimblestowne ; capten Ignatius Nugent ; capten Cullin ; capten Perse Shortall ; sir John Netterville ; John FitzPatricke.—The collonell to be consulted with for two more.

#### The earle of Westmeath, collonell :

Liuetenant-collonell James Barnewall ; major Thomas Scurloge ; the lord of Slane ; capten Francis Flemminge ; capten James Plunkett ; the troop lately under capten Sedgrave ; capten Lewis Moore ; John Bedlow.—The collonell to be consulted with for another troope.

Endorsed : "A lyst of the Lynster army, with his excellency's order to the earle of Castlehaven and the remainder of the province concerning the same, etc. 1649."

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1649.

## lxxiv. 1649.—Muster of Leinster forces.

1. A list of the late muster of the ensuing regiments and companies of horse and foote :

## His excellency's regiment of foote :

	Effective.	Sick.	Absent.
Collonell Hamond - - - -	—	—	—
Capten Cressy - - - -	—	—	—
„ Morli - - - -	—	—	—
Major Wale - - - -	76	3	—
Of the said companie at Enisnag - - - -	20	—	—
Capten Woolverston - - - -	47	10	—
„ Burnell - - - -	44	7	—
„ Cokely - - - -	—	—	61
„ Sweeteman - - - -	45	—	—
„ Brereton - - - -	60	—	—
Lord Richard Butler - - - -	90	—	—
Besides staff officers - - - -	382	20	61

## Collonell Vaine's foote regiment :

	Effective.	Sick.	Absent.
The collonell's company - - - -	17	—	—
Liuetenant-colonell Pate - - - -	10	2	—
Major Graham - - - -	22	—	—
Capten Barnes - - - -	6	2	—
„ Netervill - - - -	16	2	—
„ Kenedy - - - -	24	3	—
„ Wheeler - - - -	19	3	—
„ James Hamilton - - - -	8	1	—
„ Moore - - - -	20	4	—
„ William Butler - - - -	15	5	—
„ Edward Dowdall - - - -	35	4	—
„ Geoghagan - - - -	49	—	—
„ Crosby - - - -	48	—	—
„ Dun - - - -	57	—	—
Besides staff officers - - - -	346	26	—

## Collonell Trever's regiment :

	Effective.	Sick.	Absent.
Major Tunsly - - - -	52	8	—
Capten Nichlas - - - -	24	12	—
In all - - - -	76	20	—
Capten Anthony Colclogh's company, in the county of Weixford. - - - -	55	—	—
Liuetenant-collonell Bagenall's party, said to be 462, at Grange. - - - -	262	—	—
Sent to the countie of Weixford - - - -	200	—	—



## Collonell Richard Butler's regiment, at Thomastowne :

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1649.

	Effective.	Sick.	Absent.
Major Comerford - - - - -	44	—	—
Capten Brian - - - - -	43	4	—
At Enisteoge - - - - -	6	—	—
Capten Nash, at Knocktoher - - -	59	—	—
Capten John Brian, at the forte of Leix - -	77	—	—
In all - - - - -	229	4	—

## The lord Tafe's regiment :

	Effective.	Sick.	Absent.
The lord's company - - - - -	2	—	—
Liuetenant-collonell Poer - - - - -	7	—	—
Major Rochford - - - - -	18	—	—
Hary O'Neale - - - - -	6	—	—
Balthazer Nugent - - - - -	6	—	—
Lawrence Tuite - - - - -	15	—	—
Capten Edward Bermingham - - - - -	40	—	—
In all - - - - -	94	—	—
Collonell Franck—Tafe mustered, 13 December [1649].	460	—	—
Capten Thomas Dongan and Capten Gainer, at Allon.	70	—	—
The lords of Westmeath, Fingall, and sir James Dillon's, besides the partie with liuetenant-collonell Bagenall, out of the said regiments, may be aboute.	1,500	—	—

## Generall Preston's regiment :

	Effective.	Sick.	Absent.
His owne company - - - - -	82	—	—
Liuetenant-collonell Synott - - - - -	39	—	—
Major Tafe - - - - -	75	—	—
Capten Bellewe - - - - -	78	—	—
„ George Cusack - - - - -	50	—	—
„ Hary Fitzgerald - - - - -	44	—	—
„ Edward Geoghagan - - - - -	37	—	—
„ Darcy - - - - -	29	—	—
„ Griffin - - - - -	30	—	—
In all - - - - -	464	—	—

Capten George Bagnall's company, at Laghlin, 77 effective.

In all, of foote, effective, 4,215 soldiers ; of foote, sick and absent, 125. Besides the said number, collonell Hugh Birne's regiment of foote, in the countie of Wickloe, not mustered, and capten John Bellewe's company, uppon delinquents, not mustered.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1649.

## His excellency's regiment of horse :

	Effective.	Sick.	Absent.
Colonell Treswell - - - - -	36	—	—
Major Harman - - - - -	29	—	—
[Lord] Ikerin - - - - -	26	—	13
Capten Edmond Butler - - - - -	24	—	—
„ Edgworth - - - - -	27	—	—
„ Eustace - - - - -	30	4	—
Lord of Ossory - - - - -	36	—	—
Life-guard - - - - -	49	19	—
Capten Hart - - - - -	25	—	10
Capten Poer - - - - -	5	3	—
Sir George Hamilton - - - - -	—	—	50
Queen's County.			
Harry O'Neale - - - - -	23	—	—
Aleadged absent - - - - -	—	—	12
Capten Chambers - - - - -	15	—	—
Pierce Shortall - - - - -	24	—	—
John FitzPatrick - - - - -	31	19	—
Lord Montgarrett - - - - -	14	5	—
In all - - - - -	394	50	85

## Sir Thomas Armstrong's regiment :

	Effective.	Sick.	Absent.
His owne troope - - - - -	144	—	—
Liutenant-colonell Slaghter - - - - -	23	—	—
Major Whyte - - - - -	11	—	—
Capten Cox - - - - -	15	—	—
„ Buris - - - - -	11	—	—
Adjutant Barnard - - - - -	6	—	—
Capten Tunsly - - - - -	23	—	—
Besides staff officers - - - - -	233	—	—

MacThomas'<sup>1</sup> regiment :

	Effective.	Sick.	Absent.
The colonell's regiment - - - - -	24	—	—
Liutenant-collonell Walter Bagenall - - - - -	45	—	—
Sir John Dongan - - - - -	14	—	—
Besides staff officers - - - - -	83	—	—
Major Skurlock - - - - -	28	—	—
Capten Lawrence Skurlock - - - - -	13	—	—
	41	—	—

<sup>1</sup> Colonel Pierce FitzGerald.

## Troopes with the lord Dillon :

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1649.

The lord Dillon's troope, capten Sedgrave's, Ignatius Nugent's, James Fleming, sir John Nettervill, earle of Westmeath, the lord of Trimles-cowne, the lord of Slane, capten David Shorne, sir James Dillon, major Barnwell, sir Robert Talbott, capten Tirell.

## Other troopes not mustered :

Collonell Hugh Birne's troope, sir Thomas Esmond's, liuetenant-colonell Dongan's, collonell Cullen's.

In alle-computed effective, besides the lord Dillon's regiment and the said other troopes not mustered : effective, 751 ; horse, 0.

Endorsed : " Lyst of Lynster forces mustered, 1649."

## lxxiv. 2.—Generall Preston's regiment :

His company, 100 ; lieutenant-colonell David Synot, 100 ; major Peter Taaffe, 100 ; captains : George Cusack, 90 ; Michaell Bedlow, 90 ; George Darcy, 90 ; Edward Geoghagan, 90 ; Edmond Kavanagh, 90. In all : 750.

## Colonell Hugh Byrne's regiment :

His company, 100 ; lieutenant-colonell Daniell Kevanagh, 100 ; major Michaell Synott, 100 ; captains : Christopher Toole, 90 ; Phelim Birne, 90 ; Christopher Furlong, 90 ; Gerald Birne, 90 ; Teig Itryhin O'Connor, 90. In all : 750.

## Sir James Dillon's regiment :

His company, 100 ; lieutenant-colonell Thomas Bagnall, 100 ; major Donnogh Lalor or FitzSymons, 100 ; captains : Arthur Dillon, 90 ; Robert Dillon, 90 ; Gerald Coghlane, 90 ; Edward Dongan, 90 ; Oliver Dungan, (if he stands as major, as in the next side of the leafe,) another captain to be named for him heere, viz. : captain Gerald FitzGerald. In all : 750.

R[ichard] or James Butler, Mellaghlin Moore, Oliver Dungan :

Captains : James Dempsy, James Bryen, Richard Nash, Thomas Plunkett, prisoner, Therlogh FitzPatrick.

## Horse :

Colonell Peris FitzGerrald, Lieutenant-colonell Walter Dungan, major Walter Bagnall, sir Walter Butler, captain Symon Lutterell, sir John Dungan, captain Lawrence Scurlog, sir Thomas Esmond, Charles Kevanagh, colonell William Browne or Thomas Roseseter.

## Lord viscount Dillon, collonell :

Sir Robert Talbott, lieutenant-collonell, major David Shorne, the lord Trimelston, captain Ignatius Nugent, captain Collo Cullen, captain Peirs Shortall, sir John Netervill, John FitzPatrick.

The colonell to be consulted with for two more.

## Earle of Westmeath, colonell :

Lieutenant-colonell James Barnewall, Major Thomas Scurlock, the lord of Slane, captain Francis Fleming, captain James Plunkett, the troope late under captain Segrave, captain Lewis Moore, John Bedlow.

Endorsed : " A lyst of the establishment for Leinster, 1649."



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1649.

lxxv. 1649.—Munster forces :

The foote forces of the province of Munster as proposed to be now composed :

Major-general Purcell, colonell :

Conner Callaghan, lieutenant-colonell ; John Bermingham, major ;  
captaines : Daniell McNemarra, Therlagh McDonnogh, John Grady,  
Mahon McGillcreigh, John FitzGerald.

Oliver Stephenson, colonell :

Garrett Purcell, lieutenant-colonell ; Conly McEgan, major ; cap-  
taines : Thomas McIneriny, Richard Steephenson, Alexander Brett,  
Teig McInerheny, Morris Harbert.

Walter Butler, colonell :

Stephen Whyte, lieutenant-colonell ; Theobald Butler, major ; cap-  
taines : John Butler, Theobald Hackett, Nicholas Whyte, Richard  
Butler, Victor Whyte.

Murtagh O'Bryen, colonell :

Teig McCarthy, lieutenant-colonell ; James Byrne, major ; captaines :  
Thomas Bourke, Murrogh McSwyne, Lawrence Byrne, James Fennell,  
Teige O'Bryen of Tulloe.

Horse of Munster :

Earl Castlehaven, colonell :

Garrett FitzMaurice, lieutenant-colonell ; Callaghan O'Callaghan,  
major ; captains : (*blank*).

Robert Purcell, colonell :

Edmond Fennell, lieutenant-colonell ; John FitzGerrald, major ; lord  
viscount Muskrey his troope ; captaines : Piers Butler, Ulick Purcell,  
Daniell McNemarra, Connor O'Bryen.

Horse :

Richard Butler, colonell :

Edmond O'Dwyre, lieutenant-colonell ; Anthony Skelton, major ;  
captaines : lord of Dunboyne ; Thomas Everard, Richard Purcell, John  
FitzGerrald, Piers Butler, of Magorbane.

Endorsed : " Munster lyst of horse and foote, 1649."

lxxvi. 1649.—Forces of lord Inchiquin, President of Munster :

The lord liuetennant's regiment :

The liuetennant-collonell's company, consisting of ensigne, 10*s.* per  
weeke ; 3 corporalls, 1 drume, 3*s.* le peece, 12*s.* ; 33 soildyors at 2*s.* 6*d.*  
le peece, comes to 4*l.* 2*s.* 6*d.* In all : foure pounds, foureteene shillings,  
six pence.

The major's company, consisting of liuetenant, 15*s.* ; 1 corporall, 1  
drume, 3*s.* le peece, 6*s.* ; 29 soildyors, 2*s.* 6*d.* le peece, 3*l.* 12*s.* 6*d.* In  
all : three pounds, eighteene shillings, six pence.

Captaine Bent's company : 2 serjeants, 3*s.* 6*d.* le peece, 7*s.* ; 16  
soildyors, 2*s.* 6*d.* le peece, 2*l.* In all : two pounds, seaven shillings.

Captaine Jefferyes company : 2 corporalls, one drume, 3*s.* le peece, 8*s.*; 38 soildyors, 2*s.* 6*d.* le peece, 4*l.* 15*s.* In all : five pounds, foure shillings, six pence.

Captaine Dowdall's company : 1 serjeant, 3*s.* 6*d.*; 2 corporalls, 1 drume, 3*s.* le peece, 9*s.*; 21 soildyors, 2*s.* 6*d.* le peece, 2*l.* 12*s.* 6*d.* In all : three pounds, five shillings.

Captaine Crooker's company : 2 serjeants, 3*s.* 6*d.*, 7*s.*; 3 corporalls, drummes, 3*s.*, 15*s.*; 44 soildyors, 2*s.* 6*d.* le peece, 5*l.* 10*s.* In all : six pounds, twelve shillings.

Captaine Fisher's company : 2 serjeants, 3*s.* 6*d.* le peece, 7*s.*; 3 corporalls, 1 drume, 3*s.* le peece, 12*s.*; 22 soildyors, 2*s.* 6*d.* le peece, 4*l.* 15*s.* In all : three pounds, foureteene shillings.

#### The lord president's regiment :

The lord president's company : 2 serjeants, 3*s.* 6*d.* le peece, 7*s.*; 3 corporalls, 1 drume, 3*s.* le peece, 12*s.*; soildyors, 31 at 2*s.* 6*d.* le peece, 4*l.* 17*s.* 6*d.* In all : foure pounds, sixteene shillings, six pence.

The liuetenant-colonell's company : 1 serjeant, 3*s.* 6*d.*; 2 corporalls, drummes, 3*s.* le peece, 12*s.*; 50 soildyors, 2*s.* 6*d.* le peece, 6*l.* 5*s.* In all : seaven pounds, six pence.

The major's company : 1 serjeant, 3*s.* 6*d.*; 2 corporalls, 1 drume, 3*s.* le peece, 9*s.*; 35 soildyors, 2*s.* 6*d.*, 4*l.* 7*s.* 6*d.* In all : five pounds.

Captaine Meade's company : 1 serjeant, 3*s.* 6*d.*; 1 corporall, 1 drume, 3*s.* le peece, 6*s.*; 28 soildyors, 2*s.* 6*d.* le peece, 3*l.* 10*s.* In all : three pounds, nyneteene shillings, six pence.

Captaine Spence his company : 2 serjeants, 3*s.* 6*d.* le peece, 7*s.*; 3 corporalls, 1 drume, 3*s.* le peece, 12*s.*; 38 soildyors, 2*s.* 6*d.* le peece, 4*l.* 15*s.* In all : five pounds, fourteene shillings.

Captaine Masters company : 1 corporall, 1 drumme, 3*s.* le peece, 6*s.*; 18 soildyors, 2*s.* 6*d.* le peece, 2*l.* 5*s.* In all : two pounds, eleven shillings.

Captaine Millington's company : 2 serjeants, 3*s.* 6*d.* le peece; 3 corporalls, 1 drume, 3*s.* le peece, 12*s.*; 40 soildyors, 2*s.* 6*d.* le peece, five pounds. In all : five pounds, nyneteen shillings.

#### Collonell Bullard's regiment :

The collonell's company : 2 officers, 1 quarter-master, 1 chirurgion, 2 serjeants, 3 corporalls, 35 soildyors.

Major Groves company : 2 officers, 2 serjeants, 3 corporalls, 1 drume, 35 soildyors.

Captaine Arnold's company : 3 officers, 2 serjeants, 3 corporalls 31 soildyors.

Captaine Ainex, his company : 2 officers, 1 serjeant, 1 corporall, 1 drume, 10 soildyors.

Captaine Spring's company : 2 officers, 2 serjeants, 2 corporalls, 32 soildyors.

#### Collonell Booker's regiment :

The collonell's company : 2 officers, 3 serjeants, 4 corporalls, 3 drummes, 40 soildiors.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1649.

The major's company : 2 officers, 2 serjeants, 3 corporalls, 2 drummes, 33 soildyors.

Captaine Thomas Booker's company : 2 officers, 2 serjeants, 2 corporalls, 11 soildyors.

Captaine Seston's company : 3 officers, 2 serjeants, 3 corporalls, 1 drume, 33 soildyors.

Captaine Thornhill's company : 3 officers, 2 serjeants, 3 corporalls, 2 drummes, 31 soildyors.

Captaine Gardiner's company : 2 officers, 2 serjeants, 3 corporalls, 2 drummes, 21 soildyors.

Captaine Wilbraham's company : 2 officers, 2 serjeants, 2 drummes, 1 corporall, 41 soildyors.

Captaine Barry his company : 2 serjeants, 3*s. 6d.* le peece, 7*s.*; 3 corporalls, 1 drumme, 12*s.*; 24 soildyors, 2*s. 6d.*, 3*l.* In all: three pounds, nyneteene shillings.

Captaine Buckworth's company : 3 officers, 2 serjeants, 3 corporalls, 2 drumme, 29 soildyors.

Captaine St. Leger : 1 officer, 2 serjeants, 3 corporalls, 1 drumme, 30 soildyors.

#### Collonell Mannwood's regiment :

The collonell's company : 3 officers, 2 serjeants, 3 corporalls, 2 drume, 40 soildyors.

Liuetenant-collonell's company : 2 officers, 2 serjeants, 3 corporalls, 1 drumme, 72 soildyors.

Major Graham's company : 3 officers, 2 serjeants, 3 corporall, 2 drummes, 46 soildyors.

Captaine Hunt's company : 3 officers, 2 serjeants 3 corporalls, 2 drummes, 23 soildyors.

Captaine Hygatt Loue's company : 2 officers, 2 serjeants, 2 corporalls, 1 drumme, 44 soildyors.

Captaine Strongman's company : 3 officers, 2 serjeants, 3 corporalls, 1 drumme, 36 soildyors.

Captaine Thomas Graham's company : 3 officers, 2 serjeants, 3 corporalls, 2 drummes, 27 soildyors.

Captaine FitzMorrish his company : 2 serjeants, 3 corporalls, 1 drumme, 41 soildyors.

Captaine Sayers company ; 3 officers, 2 serjeants, 3 corporalls, 2 drumme, 36 soildyors.

#### Collonell Kinsmill's regiment :

The collonell's company : 2 officers, 1 serjeant, 2 corporalls, 1 drumme, 26 soildyors.

The liuetenant-collonell's company : 3 officers, 1 serjeant, 1 corporall, 1 drumme, 33 soildyors.

The major's company : 3 officers, 2 serjeants, 3 corporalls, 1 drumme, 26 soildyors.

The lord Baltinglass company : 2 officers, 1 serjeant, 3 corporalls, 1 drumme, 24 soildyors.



Captaine Chappell's company : 2 officers, 2 serjeants, 2 corporalls, 14 soildyours.

Captaine Norton's company : 2 officers, 2 serjeants, 1 corporall, 1 drumme, 32 soildyours.

Captaine Allen's company : 2 officers, 2 serjeants, 3 corporalls, 1 drumme, 38 soildyours.

Captaine Trave[r]s company : 1 officer, 2 serjeants, 3 corporalls, 1 drumme, 36 soildyours.

Captaine Oldfield's company : 3 officers, 2 serjeants, 3 corporalls, 3 soildyours.

#### Collonell Finch his regiment :

The collonell's company : 2 officers, 3 serjeants, 3 corporalls, 2 drummes, 47 soildyours.

The liutenant-collonell's company : 2 officers, 1 serjeant, 1 corporall, 1 drumme, 13 soildyours.

The major's company : 1 officer, 2 serjeants, 2 drummes, 3 corporalls, 12 soildyours.

Captaine Whi[t]bbyes company : 1 serjeant, 1 drumme, 6 soildyours.

Captaine Lillyes company : 2 serjeants, 3 corporalls, 1 drumme, 23 soildyours.

Captaine Warren's company : 2 serjeants, 2 drummes, 3 corporalls, 43 soildyours.

Captaine Mason's company : 2 serjeants, 3 corporalls, 1 drumme, 12 soildiors.

Captaine Daniell's company : 3 officers, 2 serjeants, 3 corporalls, 2 drummes, 32 soildyours.

Captaine Farmer's company : 1 officer, 2 serjeants, 3 corporalls, 2 drummes, 37 soildyours.

Captaine Townsend's company : 2 officers, 2 serjeants, 3 corporalls, 1 drumme, 27 soildyours.

#### Collonell Crosby's regiment :

Captaine McKillycuddy : 3 officers, 2 serjeants, 3 corporalls, 2 drummes, 71 soildiors.

Captaine William Crosby's company : 3 officers, 2 serjeants, 3 corporalls, 2 drummes, 51 soildyours.

Captaine Smyth's company : 1 serjeant, 1 corporall, 11 soildiors.

#### Collonell Brockett's regiment :

The collonell's company : 2 officers, 1 corporall, 15 soildiors.

The liutenant-collonell's company : 3 officers, 1 serjeant, 2 corporalls, 1 drume, 30 soildyours.

Captaine Farloe his company : 1 serjeant, 1 corporall, 10 soildiors.

#### Collonell Blunt's regiment :

The collonell's company : 2 officers, 2 serjeants, 3 corporalls, 2 drummes, 22 soildyours.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1649.

The liuetenant-collonell's company: officers, 2; 2 serjeants, 3 corporalls, 2 drummes, 33 soildyours.

The major's company: 2 officers, 2 serjeants, 2 corporalls, 2 drummes, 31 soildyours.

Captaine Rawlins company: 3 officers, 2 serjeants, 2 corporalls, 1 drumme, 33 soildyours.

Captaine Peety's company: 1 officer, 1 corporall, 17 soildyours.

Captaine Cosbye's company: 3 officers, 2 serjeants, 2 corporalls, 1 drumme, 24 soildyours.

Captaine Ellis his company: 2 officers, 2 serjeants, 2 corporalls, 2 drummes, 28 soildyours.

Captaine Loftus his company: 2 officers, 2 serjeants, 3 corporalls, 1 drumme, 33 soildyours.

Captaine Jackson's company: 2 officers, 2 serjeants, 1 corporall, 15 soildiors.

#### Collonell Jepson's regiment:

The collonell's company: 2 officers, 2 serjeants, 3 corporalls, 2 drumme, 27 soildyours.

The lieutenant-collonell's company: 2 officers, 2 serjeants, 2 corporalls, 1 drumme, 20 soildyours.

The major's company: 2 officers, 2 serjeants, 2 corporalls, 1 drumme, 21 soildyours.

Captaine King's company: 3 officers, 2 serjeants, 3 corporalls, 1 drumme, 23 soildyours.

Captaine Nightingale's company: 2 officers, 2 serjeants, 1 drumme, 29 soildyours.

Captaine Purdon's company: 1 officers, 2 serjeants, 2 corporalls, 1 drumme, 19 soildyours.

Captaine Hovenden's company: 3 officers, 2 serjeants, 2 corporalls, 2 drummes, 24 soildyours.

Captaine Luke Hickman's company: 3 officers, 2 serjeants, 3 corporalls, 2 drummes, 33 soildyours.

Captaine Downes company: 1 officer, 1 serjeant, 1 corporall, 8 soildyours.

#### Collonell Courtney his regiment:

The collonell's company: 3 officers, 2 serjeants, 3 corporalls, 2 drummes, 32 soildyours.

The liuetenant-collonell's company: 3 officers, 2 serjeants, 3 corporalls, 1 drumme, 29 soildyours.

The major's company: 1 officer, 2 serjeants, 2 corporalls, 1 drumme, 24 soildyours.

Captaine Andrew Hickman's company: 3 officers, 2 serjeants, 2 corporalls, 1 drumme, 26 soildyours.

Captaine Causabone's company: 3 officers, 2 serjeants, 3 corporalls, 1 drumme, 31 soildyours.

Captaine Hassett's company : 3 officers, 1 serjeant, 2 corporalls, 31 soildyours.

Captaine Gibbings company : 3 officers, 2 serjeants, 3 corporalls, 37 soildyours.

Collonell Ifford's regiment :

The collonell's company : 1 officer, 2 serjeants, 3 corporalls, 2 drummes, 39 soildyours.

The liuetenant-collonell's company : 1 officer, 1 serjeant, 2 corporalls, 2 drummes (1 without drumme), 25 soildyours.

The major's company : 3 officers, 2 serjeants, 2 corporalls, 1 drumme, 40 soildyours.

Captaine Mildmay his company : 2 officers, 2 serjeants, 3 corporalls, 1 drumme, 32 soildyours.

Captaine Wright's company : 3 officers, 2 serjeants, 2 corporalls, 2 drummes, 14 soildyours.

Captaine Lewes [his] company : 2 officers, 1 serjeant, 3 corporalls, 1 drumme, 33 soildyours.

Captaine May his company : 2 officers, 1 serjeant, 2 corporalls, 1 drumme, 34 soildyours.

Captaine Granier's company : 2 officers, 2 serjeants, 3 corporalls, 2 drummes, 37 soildyours.

Captaine Peeres's company : 3 officers, 2 serjeants, 3 corporalls, 2 drummes, 25 soildyours.

Captaine Cunningham's company : 3 officers, 2 serjeants, 2 corporalls, 21 soildyours.

Sir Piercy Smyth's regiment :

Sir Piercy his company : 1 serjeant, 1 corporall, 1 drumme, 21 soildyours.

Liuetenant-collonell's company : 1 serjeant, 1 corporall, 1 drumme, 17 soildyours.

The major's company : 1 corporall, 15 soildyours.

Captaine Smythwick's company : 1 serjeant, 2 corporall, 17 soildyours.

Captaine Axford's company : 1 serjeant, 1 corporall, 1 drumme, 18 soildyours.

Captaine Widnames company : 1 corporall, 21 soildyours.

Captaine John Freekes company : 1 sergeant, 1 drumme, 17 soildyours.

Captaine Arthure Freekes company : 1 serjeant, 1 corporall, 14 soildyours.

Captaine Shetliffes company : 2 officers, 2 serjeants, 3 corporalls, 1 drume, 36 soildyours.

Captaine Broderickes company : 4 officers, 4 serjeants, 4 corporalls, 3 drummes, 1 marshall, 82 soildiors.

Endorsed by Ormonde : "Lyst of the lord Inchiquin's army, 1649."



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1649.

lxxvi. 2.—Regiments of foote :

The lord lieutenant's.	collonell Byrne.	major Boyle.
The lord president's.	lieut.-coll. St. Leger.	Williamson.
Major-general's.	Broe.	Craford.
Sir Percy Smyth's.	Boulton.	Supple.
Collonell Brockett's.	Dowridge.	Woodley.
„ Serles.	Watkins.	Pine.
„ Courtney.	Hoveden.	Harding.
„ Blunt.	Piggot.	Kedder.
„ Booker.	Danyell.	Aldworth.
„ Kingsmill.	Harrington.	Pierce.
„ John Jephson.	Stoughton.	McGuire.
„ Gifford.	May.	Pope.
„ Manhood.	Meade.	Grimes.
„ Finch.	Serle.	Fowkes.

Dragoones :

Collonell Buller. Major Groves.

Regiments of horse :

The lord lieutenant's.	collonell ( <i>blank</i> ).	major Usher.
The lord president's.	Clayton.	Peasely.
Collonell William Jephson.	lieut.-coll. Warden.	Plant.
Collonell Trencher.	St. Leger.	Wentworth.
Sir William Courtney's.	( <i>blank</i> ).	Purdom.

Endorsed : "A lyst of the regiments of horse and foote in the lord president of Munster's army. Dated in the yeere 1649."

lxxvii. 1649.—Regulations for forces in Leinster.—Marquis of Ormonde and Commissioners of Trust.<sup>1</sup>

Forasmuch as the multiplicite of officers, and the fewnes of the forces comanded by them, in the province of Leinster hath exhausted the meanes which should be now in a readines for maintenance of his majestie's army against the feild service, and that the forces of the said province for that reason are att the present in noe condicion of strength to be drawn to service to oppose the incursions and power of the enemye ; for prevention of which evill in the future, it is ordered and established that the forces to be in chardge on the said province shall consist of 4000 foote, 2000 horse and 200 dragoones, to bee comaunded and disposed into regiments, troopes and companyes, as hereafter ensueth, without alteration, diminucion or addicion other than what shalbe directed and appointed by his excellencie, the lord liuetenant, with the approbacion, advice and concurrence of the Commissioners of Trust, upon further consideration had of the state of affaires that may occasion the same.

Item : A regiment of foote to be comaunded by gennerall Preston, to consiste of 750 common souldiers, besides officers, in the ensueinge companies, viz., of which number the said gennerall Preston's company

<sup>1</sup> For Government in Ireland, under articles of peace concluded 17 January, 1648-9. See "History of the Irish Confederation and war in Ireland, 1641-49," Dublin: 1891, vol. vii. p. 184.

to consiste of 100 common souldiers, besides officers; of which regiment leiuutenant-collonell David Synnott is appointed lewetenant-collonell, and his company are in like manner to consist of 100 common souldiers, besides officers. Major Peeter Taaffe is alsoe apointed and established major of the said regiment, and the companie of the said major is in like manner to consiste of 100 common souldiers, besides officers.

It is likewise ordered and established that capten George Cusake shall comaund a companie of fourescore and tenn men in the said regiment, besides officers.

It is likewise ordered and established that capten Michael Belleu shall comaund a companie of fourescore and tenn men in the said regiment, besides officers.

It is alsoe ordered and established that capten George Darcie shall comaund a companie of fourescore and tenn men in the said regiment, besides officers.

It is in like manner ordered and established that capten Edward Geoghegan shall comaund a companie of fourescore and tenn men in the said regiment, besides officers.

It is alsoe ordered and established that capten Edmond Kavanagh shall comaund a companie of fourescore and tenn men in the said regiment, besides officers.

The numbers of the said major officers companies and the companies of the said captens doe amount to seaven hundred and fifetie common souldiers, besides officers, as is formerlie directed for each regiment to consist of.

Item : It is ordered and established that collonell Hugh Byrne shall comaund a regiment of foote, to consiste of seaven hundred and fifetie comon souldiers, besides officers, in the ensueinge companies, and that the collonell his owne companie shall consiste of one hundred of that number, besides officers.

Lewetenant-collonell Daniel Kavanagh is appointed and established lewetenant-collonell of the said companie, and his companie is to consiste of 100 comon souldiers besides officers.

Major Michael Synnott is apointed and established major of the said regiment and his companie is to consiste of 100 comon souldiers, besides officers.

It is likewise ordered and established that capten Christopher Toole shall comaund a company of fourescore and ten men in the said regiment, besides officers.

It is likewise ordered and established that captaine Phelime Byrne shall comaund a company of fourescore and ten men in the said regiment, besides officers.

It is likewise ordered and established that capten Christopher Furlonge shall comaund a companie of fourescore and ten men in the said regiment, besides officers.

It is likewise ordered and established that capten Gerrald Byrne shall comaund a companie of fourescore and ten men in the said regiment, besides officers.

It is likewise ordered and established that capten Teige MacBryen Connor shall comaund a companie of fourescore and ten men in the said regiment, besides officers.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1649.

The number of the said major officers companies and the companies of the said capitaines doe amounte unto seaven hundred and fiftie common souldiers, besides officers, as is formerlie directed for each regiment to consiste of.

Item: It is ordered and established that collonell sir James Dillon, knight, shall comaund a regiment of foote to consiste of 750 comon souldiers, besides officers, in the ensueinge companies, and that the collonell his owne companie shall consiste of 100 of that number, besides officers.

Lewetenant-collonell Thomas Bagnall is apointed and established lewetenant-collonell of the said regiment and his companie is to consist of 100 comon souldiers, besides officers.

Major (*blank*) is appointed and established major of the said regiment and his companie is to consist of 100 comom souldiers, besides officers.

It is ordered and established that capten Arthur Dillon shall commaund a companie of fourescore and tenn men in the said regiment, besides officers.

It is ordered and established that capten Robert Dillon shall commaund a companie of fourescore and ten men in the said regiment, besides officers.

It is ordered and established that capten Gerrald Coghlan shall . . . <sup>1</sup>

And whereas alsoe notwithstandinge the vast summes imposed on the people since January, 1648[-9], besides the greate proporcions of beeves and corne taken from them for the maintenance of his majestie's army, yett wee find that the forces, for want of payment and provisions in the field, were driven to live on free quarter and take the subject's goods, such as was next att hand, and many times duringe the last sumer service were for meere want driven to disperse; for prevencion whereof in the future, and to the end the army may bee hereafter satisfied in an orderly way, and bee from time to time well provided of theire meanes, it is hereby ordered and established that, for the manner of the maintenance of the army in the province of Leinster, the ensueinge course bee observed:

1. That when the proporcion of forces, horse and foote, to bee chardged on that province be ascertained, that in an equal and indifferent way, accordinge a just dividint, each countie have theire owne proporcion of the officers and forces allotted to them to bee provided for, and that noe other forces of his majestie's army in theire march or otherwise bee putt upon them, or . . . <sup>2</sup>

2, 3. It is ordered that commissions shall issue unto three or five persons of the best qualitie and most integrity in each county, who are to call a meeteing of the gentry and inhabitants, that they may consult and determine of the most equall and indifferent way for maintenance of theire said share of the officers and forces within such county; and the said rule of equality being soe agreed upon, the said persons intrusted as aforesaid are to take speciall care to see the said officers and forces duly paid, and frequently to muster and view, and so to mannadge the matter that noe officers or any more forces bee paid but such as will appeere and bee present in the postes, garrisons or quarters assigned them, and the said persons soe to bee intrusted in each county as aforesaid are monthly, or oftener if it bee

<sup>1, 2</sup> Portions of MS. missing.



required, to advertise the lord lieutenant and the Commissioners of Trust of the number of the officers and forces that wilbe soe found extant and present in theire said posts, quarters or garrisons, and what postes, quarters or garrisons they will thinke fittest to place the said forces within such countys dureing their continuance therein . . .<sup>1</sup>

4. That the persons to bee soe intrusted in each countie as aforesaid are to take care to have one monthes meanes in store or stocke proportionable to answere the maintenance of the officers and forces they are soe chardged with, to bee in a readines att all times to bee paid to the said officers and forces when any potent or warrant shall come from the lord lewetenant for the march of the said forces; and, uppon knowledge had to what randevowes the said forces are to march, the persons soe intrusted in each countie are to give march-monie to the said forces for their march of tenn myles per diem for soe manie daies as accordinge that rate wilbee necessarie in their march from their postes or quarters to the place of randevow; and the said officers and forces are to send 24 houres notice unto the cheife gentrie, quarter-masters and constables of the places and parishes where, att each tenn myles in their through-fare, they are to lodge, to have provisions in readines to be had for their monies, and when the said forces or officers shall come to the said army or places apointed by their potent, the said officers and forces are to thenceforth live on the meanes given them by each such countie where their maintenance is apointed as aforesaid; (and the said officers and forces to send twentie foure houres notice to the places att each tenn myles end in their throughfares where they are to lodge each night to have provisions in readines to bee had for their money).<sup>2</sup>

5. That, matters beinge soe settled amongst others the rules of warr, to bee printed for the better government of the army, it be incerted that on paine of death noe officer or any of the forces under their commaund in their march as aforesaid take any thinge in their through-fare but what they pay for; and uppon like paine of death that the officers of the said forces doe constantlie march with the said forces for their better observance, establishment and for orderinge the men, whereof they are to render an accompte; and that his excellencie bee pleased forthwith to have rules, orders and lawes of armes established and published.

6. That the persons to bee soe intrusted in each countie are soe to settle the rule of the maintenance of their share of the said officers and forces that where and when it shalbee necessarie, and that the forces are to march to any wast quarters, that they agree with certaine sutlers that shall attend the said officers and forces in the feild with provisions to bee sould them there where it shalbe necessarie, and that the persons soe intrusted in each countie settle a reasonable rate on the sutlers' provisions att which they are to sell the same to the said officers and forces in the feild.

7. That the persons soe intrusted in each countie as aforesaid, uppon issueinge of the stocke or store they have in readines to bee given to the proportion of the said officers and forces allotted to bee maintained by each such countie, doe instantlie thereuppon accordinge the rule of dividint in each countie take care to have one monthes more or six weekes meanes in a readines to bee paid to the said officers and forces

<sup>1</sup> Portion of MS. missing.

<sup>2</sup> The portion within parenthesis is struck out in the MS.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1649.

when any such or the like occasion for their further march or further continuance in the feild shall happen; and soe from time to time to continue theire care in like manner for the future maintenance of theire share of the said officers and forces.

8. It is further ordered and established that the said officers or forces bee nott any way burthensome to such countie from whence they are to have theire meanes as aforesaid for such times as the meanes soe to bee paid shall extend into from time to time, and that the said persons soe to bee intrusted in each countie as aforesaid take care that the said officers and forces theire timely payment of theire meanes in the feild or on service out of the countie bee paid them soe constantlie and pounctually as they have noe cause to disperse, and that likewise the said meanes may extend to satisfie the said officers and forces for theire maintenance in their through-fare on returne to theire former postes or quarters within each countie from whence they marched to the randevouze att first; and, for the better inablinge the said persons intrusted to performe the said constant course of maintenance, the cheife officer of such forces to keepe correspondence with the persons soe to bee intrusted in each countie.

9. That forasmuch as the severall counties of the said province doe pretend that in the payments made by them of the weekly assessment, and in the allowance of corne, beeves and otherwise which they were to have in discharge of the said weekly assessments, they have made payments from each countie exceedinge that which was due or payable by them accordinge the weekly assessments; now, forasmuch as the agents of the said counties have frequentlie protested theire readines to enter into the examination of the said accomptes with the receaver-gennerall, and yett found nott those accomptes in that forwardnes as might tend to the cleere settlement of that matter: it is therefore ordered and established that the counties of the said province or any of them bee nott inforced by the receaver-gennerall to any payments of pretended arreares, or chardged with any assignments, untill the said accomptes on further examinacion bee cleered; yett it is intended that, in such particular cases where it shall appeare uppon examinacions to the Commissioners of Truste that there is any arreare due, that by the speciall orders of the said Commissioners of Truste such arreares may bee written out for and payment compelled or assignments placed thereon, as to the said Commissioners of Truste shalbee thought fitt.

10. It is further ordered and established that such officer as will happen to bee the cheife officer of those officers designed to bee maintained in any countie doe joyne with the persons soe to bee intrusted in each countie, to see that the meanes which should bee in stocke or store for the maintenance of the said officers and forces bee constan[t]lie [in] readine[ss] for such the said forces as there shalbee cause for callinge them on any service out of the countie, and the said officers care is to be exacte therein, wee intendinge hereby that any failer in that pre paracion shalbee as well imputed to the faulte and neglecte of such officer as well of other the persons intrusted from the countie in that behalfe.

11. It is ordered and established that there bee traine-bands of foote settled in each countie according to such instructions as are to issue in that behalfe, and those to bee without any burthen to the countie other than that each person designed to have any parte of those in readines take care to see them well armed, and one or more comaunders to bee named by the gentrie and inhabitants of each countie to traine those



weeklie or oftner, and the comaunder or comaunders to bee soe in that behalfe intrusted to take speciall care, when the feild officers of his majestie's army that are to bee maintained in any the said counties are called to service out of the countie, to joine with the persons soe to bee intrusted in each countie as aforesaid, to see that the meanes which should bee provided, as before is established, for the further maintenance of the said officers or forces in the feild bee constantlie in a readines for continuance of such the said forces in service out of the countie as there shalbee cause for continueinge those in service abroad out of the countie as aforesaid; and the said officer or officers of the traine-bands are to bee verie exacte therein, wee intendinge hereby that any failer in that preparation shalbee as well imputed to the faulte and neglecte of the said officer or officers of the traine-bands as well as of other the persons intrusted from the countie in that behalfe.

12. That whereas severall counties and partes of counties are under contribucion with the enemye, and the danger in those places nott admittinge an orderly raisinge of meanes for any parte of his majestie's forces in such manner as in this establishment is appointed to bee done elsewhere, it is therefore ordered and established that the Commissioners of Truste, with the lord leiuetenant his approbacion, doe ascertaine in an equall and indifferent way what contribucion shalbee fitt to be sought from the said counties and partes of counties; and the same beinge reduced to certaintie, the lord leiuetenant his letters are to [be sent] to the gentrie and inhabitants of such counties and partes of counties, for wareninge them of the same certaine, weekly or monthly, soe expected to bee paid by them, and directinge them in such letters that the said gentrie and inhabitants applott the said sume with indifferencie and bring in the same by a day certaine, or failinge therein to intimate unto them that the said sume must bee raised in the readiest way that may bee for the maintenance of some parte of his majestie's forces, or for other such publique use as his excellencie by the advice of the Commissioners of Truste shall thinke fitt; and if this bee not thought the readiest and best waie, orders and declaracions are to issue for withdrawinge the people from the enemies quarters or proceedinge otherwise as shalbe thought fitt.

13. Forasmuch as it may happen that some of the forces that shall have potents to march to any randevow for service will come backe to the countie where their post or quarter was, and departe their cullors without licence, it is ordered and established that the officer of any such person doe intimate the name and surname of him that soe departeth to the commissioners intrusted in the countie where their post or quarter was, where, if any such bee found, the officers commaunding the traine-bands, in the absence of the feild-officers, are to bee inabled by the lord lewetennant's commission to ex[ecu]te such persons by martiall law and the same or or[ders to that] effecte to bee published in the booke which is to bee prin[t]ed of the l]awes [and r]ules of warr.

14. It is further ordered and established that noe person whatsoever uppon the pension of the publique have double capacities, and if in any case any person shalbee admitted by his excellencie with the concurrence of the Commissioners of Truste to have double capacities, that such person have pay from the publique but for one of these capacities and not for both.

15. It is further ordered and established, uppon consideration of the present condicion whereunto the kingdome is reduced, that noe garrisons



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1649.

shalbee continued as a chardge in the said province<sup>1</sup> but such as shalbee thought necessarie, with the advise and consent of the Commissioners of Truste, accordinge to the articles of said date whereby the army may bee drawen the more considerable to the feild to d[oe] his majestie's service; and where garrisons shalbee thought necessarie to bee continued or garrisoned of the new, none to bee placed or continued therein but such persons as shalbee aproved of by the advise and concurrence of the said Commissioners of Truste; and if in case of necessitie, the hastninge of<sup>2</sup> of any castle bee such as may nott admitt soe much time as the . . .<sup>3</sup> with the Commissioners of Truste therein, that the same bee nott continued for any longer time than the Commissioners of Truste may bee consulted with and theire approbacion had for the continuance of any such garrison.

16. 'that his excellencie bee desired to lay downe rules and orders to bee immediatly printed for the better order and goverment of the army. And, for the oppresions and extortions that shall happen to bee presented from counties or otherwise, the Commissioners of Truste are to labor with his excellencie to see redresse afforded to the parties greived therein, as well for the time past as to come, where any such shall happen to bee presented; and that in such cases as the Commissioners of truste shall thinke fitt they [are to] move his excellence for punishment of any person whoe shall apeare guiltie of any miscarriages in the feild service or misdemeanors in giving upp of services or castles to the enemye.

17. It is ordered and established that, inasmuch as the chardge of the said number of forces is heavie unto the said province, that said . . .<sup>5</sup>

lxxviii. 1649.

1. A noat of Lieutenant Colonell Goeghes companie, lieutenant collonell to colonell Edmond Fitzmorice his regiment, taken by mee at Kilmanehyn by vertue of my lord president of Mounster's direction, the 27 December, 1649.<sup>6</sup>

2. A list of the souldiers sent out of the regiments of this town of Clonmell to garrisons abroad.—Signed: Hugo O' Neill.

3. The field and staff officers in garrisone.—Signed: James Briver, deputy commissary.

lxxix. 1649-50.—Musters at Fitherd and Kiltynane:

1649-50.

A list of the muster made by me at Kiltynane and Fitherd, 3 January, 1649[-50], of the horse and foote garrisoned in them by vertue of his excellencie the lord lieutenant generall and governor generall of the kingdome of Ireland's order of the 29th of December last, [1649.]:

Fitherd garrison:

Collonell Walter Butler's regiment.

Collonell Walter Butler, himselfe.—Lieutenant-collonell Pierce Butler's company, consisting of a lieutenant-collonell, lieutenant,

<sup>1</sup> In margin: "For any longer time than the Commissioners of Trust may be consulted with and their approbacion had for the continuance of any such garrison"

<sup>2</sup> and <sup>3</sup> MS. damaged.

<sup>4</sup> MS. torn.

<sup>5</sup> Remainder missing.

<sup>6</sup> See "Contemporary history in affairs Ireland," *ut supra*, vol. ii., p. 500.

ensigne, 2 sargeants, 3 corporalls, 1 drummer and seaventy and foure souldiers.

Captain John Butler's company, consisting of a captaine, lieutenant, ensigne, one sargeant, 3 corporalls, 1 drummer and sixty-nyne souldiers.

Captain Theobald Hackett's company, consisting of a captain, lieutenant, ensigne, 2 sargeants, 3 corporalls, 1 drummer and eighty-three souldiers.

Staffe officers of the said regiment at Fitherd.

Fr. Edmond Ryan, chaplin-major; Fr. Redmond Comyn, chaplin-minor; James Butler, quartermaster; Teige O'Barry, chirurgion; Derby O'Quircke, marshall.

I find, by the last muster made at Clonmell of the said regiment, that a serjeant and twelve souldiers of the said regiment were then at Castle-Talbott, which now, by orders of the said collonell, pursuante to his excellencie's comaund, are to be drawn to the rest of the said regiment.

Fr. Owen O'Hanning, chaplin of Collonell Torlogh McArte Oge's regiment, attending the sicke and wounded officers and souldiers.

Captain Twoghill O'Hogan of the said regiment, sicke, and two single souldiers, the one of Generall Neyll's regiment and the other of lieutenant-collonell Boyle's regiment.

#### Kylteynane Garrison.

The said collonell Walter Butler's company, consisting of thirteen, of a lieutenant, 2 sargeants, 3 corporalls, 1 drume, and sixty-two souldiers.

Major Theobald Butler's company, consisting of a major, lieutenant, ensigne, 2 sargeants, 3 corporalls, and sixty and three souldiers.

Captain Nicholas White's company, consisting of a captain, lieutenant, ensigne, two sargeants, 3 corporalls, 1 drumme and fifty and three souldiers.

My lord of Dunboyne's troope, consisting of a captain, lieutenant, cornett, quartermaster, two corporalls, one trumpetter and thirty-foure horsemen.

Endorsed: "3 January, 1649[-50]. A copie of the muster of the horse and foote garrisoned at Fitherd and Kiltyneane."

lxxx. 1649-50.—Forces in Westmeath, Longford, King's County, and barony of Carberry in Meath.

[County of Westmeath.]

The horse and foote quartered and assigned to receave a weekly meanes out of the county of Westmeath, by orders of the right honorable the lord president of Connaght, beareing date the 5th and 6th of January last, directed to the receiver of the said countie, the weekly assessment of the said countie being 200*l.* sterling.

#### The Horse.

My lord Dillon, as collonell, his captains, quartermaster and marshall of his regiment, with his liuetennant, the rest of the officers of his lordship's troope, and thirtie-five horsemen in the said troope their meanes, per weeke, 21*l.* 19*s.* 6*d.*

Sir Robert Talbott, as capten, the officers of his troope, and thirtie horse their meanes, per weeke, 14*l.* 2*s.* 6*d.*

Sir John Nettervill, as capten, the officers of his troope, and twentie-five horse their meanes, per weeke, 12*l.* 12*s.* 6*d.*

Collonell Henry O'Neile, as capten, the officers of his troope, and thirtie horse their meanes, per weeke, 14*l.* 2*s.* 6*d.*

Capten David Shorne, the officers of his troope, and thirtie horse their meanes, per weeke, 14*l.* 2*s.* 6*d.*

Capten Ignatius Nugent, the officers of his troope, and twentie-five horse their meanes, per weeke, 12*l.* 12*s.* 6*d.*

Collonell Marcus Trevor, as collonell, his livetenant of horse, quarter-master and twentie horsemen their meanes, per weeke, 12*l.* 10*s.*

The above number of horse, being one hundred, ninety-five horsemen, with the severall officers above mentioned their meanes, per weeke, 102*l.* 2*s.*

The foote, to receave weekly meanes out of the said countie :

The earle of Westmeath, as collonell, his liuetenant-collonell, one chaplin, chirurgeon, quarter-master, and three hundred and twentie foote, being reduced to foure companyes, each consisting of eightie, besides officers, whereof the collonell's company is one and the livetenant-collonell's another, their meanes per weeke, 46*l.* 2*s.*

Sir James Dillon, as collonell, one chaplin, quarter-master and marshall, with three hundred and twentie souldiers, being reduced to foure companyes, eightie to each, besides officers, whereof the collonell's company is one, their meanes, per weeke, 45*l.* 2*s.*

Twentie foote souldiers, with a livtennant and sargeant, belonging to collonell Marcus Trevor—their meanes, per weeke, 2*l.* 13*s.*

The above number of foote, being six hundred and sixtie, with their severall officers,—their meanes, per weeke, 93*l.* 17*s.*

The charge of horse and foote on the said countie, with their severall officers,—their weekly meanes amounts to the summe of 195*l.* 19*s.*

Remainineing of the weekly assessment of the said county, which the receaver thereof is to be accomptable for,—the summe of 4*l.* 1*s.*

[King's County.]

The horse and foote in charge and to receave their meanes out of the King's Countie by orders dated the 5th and 6th of January last, the weekly assessment payable by the said county being 210*l.*

Sir Robartt Talbott, as livetenant-collonell, his meanes, over and above a capten, with ten horse of his troope their meanes, per weeke, 4*l.* 15*s.*

Capten William Terrill, the officers of his troope, and thirtie horse, per weeke, 14*l.* 2*s.* 6*d.*

The lord of Trimellstowne, as capten of horse, the officers of his troope and thirtie-five horse their meanes, per weeke, 15*l.* 12*s.* 6*d.*

One chirurgion, of my lord Dillon's regiment, his meanes, per weeke, 12*s.*

Liuetenant-collonell Richard Grace, as liuetenant-collonell, the officers of his troope, and threescore and foure horse in the said troope their meanes, per weeke, 26*l.* 1*s.* 6*d.*



A quarter-master and twelve horse under the commaunde of capten Terrence Coghlan, commissary-gennerall of the victuals their meanes, per weeke, 4*l*. 2*s*. 6*d*.

The above number of horse, being one hundred, fiftie and one, with the severall officers above mentioned,—their meanes, per weeke, 65*l*. 6*s*.

The foote in charge in the said King's Countie :

Of the earle of Fingall's regiment three hundred, fortie and eight souldiers reduced to foure companyes and under the comaunde of foure captens, with one chirurgion and chaplin,—their meanes, per weeke, 45*l*. 8*s*.

My lord of Westmeathe's major, the officers of his company, one capten, the officers of his company, and one hundred and foure score souldiers of the said regiment in the said two companyes, with one marshall,—their meanes, per weeke, 23*l*. 14*s*.

Five companyes of sir James Dillon's regiment each consisting of eightie souldiers besydes officers,—their meanes, per weeke, 52*l*.

Capten Terrence Coghlan, as capten, the officers of his company, and one hundred men in the said company their meanes, per weeke, 12*l*. 8*s*.

Capten Teige O'Connor, the officers of his company, and foure score men, being of no regiment, and to receave meanes out of the said countie by order from his excellency, which beares date the 29 December last, —amounts per weeke to the somme of 10*l*. 8*s*.

The above number of souldiers, being one thousand, one hundred and eight, reduced into thirteene companyes with the severall officers above mentioned,—their meanes, per weeke, 143*l*. 18*s*.

The charge of horse and foote on the said countie, with their severall officers, their weekly meanes, amounting to the somme of 209*l*. 4*s*.

Remaineing undisposed of the weekly assessment of the said countie, which the receaver is to be accomptable for, the somme of 16*s*.

#### [County of Longford.]

The horse and foote in charge and to receave their meanes out of the countie of Longford, by orders dated the 5th and 6th of January last, —the weekly assessment payable by the said countie being 90*l*.

Sir James Dillon's troope, consisting of thirtie horse besydes officers, the captens meanes excepted, amounts per weeke [to] 12*l*. 12*s*.

Ten horse of collonell Henry O'Neile's,—their meanes per weeke, 3*l*.

The above number of horse, being fortie horse besydes officers, their meanes, per weeke, 15*l*. 12*s*. 6*d*.

The foote in charge on the said countie :

Two captens of sir James Dillon's regiment, with their officers and companyes, each consisting of eightie souldiers, with one chirurgion, their meanes, per weeke, 21*l*. 4*s*.

My lord of Iveagh,<sup>1</sup> as collonell, his major, his regiment being reduced to foure companyes, each consisting of eightie, besyds officers, whereof the collonell's company is one, with one chaplin, chirurgion and quarter-master their meanes, per weeke, 46*l*. 12*s*.

<sup>1</sup> Arthur Magennis.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1649-50.

The above number of souldiers, being foure hundred and eightie, reduced to six companyes, with their severall officers their meanes, per weeke, 67*l.* 16*s.*

The charge of horse and foote on the said countie, with their severall officers, their weekly meanes, amounting to the somme of 83*l.* 18*s.*

Remaines of the said weekly assessment undisposed of, which the receaver is to be accomptable for, the somme of 6*l.* 11*s.* 6*d.*

[Meath.—Carbrey:]

The horse and foote in charge and to receave meanes out of the countie of Meath and barony of Carbrey by orders dated the 5th and 6th of January last:

Major James Barnewall, as major, the officers of his troope and fortie horse,—their meanes, per weeke, 17*l.* 17*s.*

The lord of Slane, as capten, the officers of his troope, and fortie horse,—their meanes, per weeke, 17*l.* 2*s.* 6*d.*

Capten Laurence Seagrave, the officers of his troope, and thirtie-five horse, the said captens meanes excepted, being deceased,—their meanes, per weeke,—13*l.* 17*s.* 6*d.*

Capten Frances Fleming, the officers of his troope, and thirtie-five horse,—their meanes, per weeke, 15*l.* 2*s.* 6*d.*

The above number of horse, being one hundred and fyftie besydes officers,—their meanes, per weeke, 64*l.*

The foote in charge on the said countie and barony:

Sir Luke FitzGerald, as capten, the officers of his company and two hundred men in the said company,—their meanes, per weeke, 22*l.* 8*s.*

Twentie foote belonging to sir Richard Barnewall and garizoned at Kinefad,—their meanes, per weeke, 2*l.*

The above number of horse and foote in charge on the above countie and barony,—their meanes, per weeke, 88*l.* 8*s.*

The number of horse in charge on this lower dividant of Linster being five hundred thirtie-six, besydes officers,—their meanes, which they are to receave, according the establishment, amounts per week to 247*l.*

The number of foote in charge on said lower dividant, being two thousand, foure hundred sixtie-eight souldiers, besyds their officers,—their meanes per weeke amountinge to the somme of 329*l.* 19*s.*

The weekly meanes of all the said horse and foote viz. the 536 o[f] horsemen, besyds their officers, and the 2468 souldiers, besyds their officers, their meanes amounting per weeke to the somme of 576*l.* 19*s.*

The commissioners of the countie of Westmeath have left unapplotted seaven or eight pounds of the weekly contribucion payable by the said countie, by which meanes some of the forces quartered on it are left unsatisfied of their meanes.

My lord of Westmeathes troope is not provided for, by reason all the forces were quartered before I received his orders, soe that now there is noe roome for them in this lower dividant.

Endorsed: "A lyst of the forces payable weekly in the countys of " Westmeath and Longford, the King's County, the barrony of Carbrey " and county of Meath,—January, 1649 "[50].

## lxxxi. 1649-50.—Troops in Kildare and Carlow :

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1649-50.

The undernamed troupes of sir Thomas Armstrong's regiment, mustered at Any-Cargy in the county of Caterlagh, 10 January 1649 [-50], were found in strength as followeth, viz. :—

Sir Thomas Armestronge, knight, collonell, his troupe :

Collonell, 1; capitaine-lieutenant, 1; cornett, 1; quartermaster, corporalls, 3; trumpetter, 1; horsemen, 44; whereof 5 horse not fitt for service.

Lieutenant-colonell Slaughter's troupe :

Lieutenant-colonell, 1; lieutenant, 1; cornett, 1; quartermaster, corporalls, 3; trumpetter, 1; horsemen, 30; whereof 7 horse not fitt for service.

Major Robert White's troupe :

Major, 1; lieutenant, 1; cornett, 1; quartermaster, 1; corporalls, 2; trumpetter, 1; horsemen, 20; whereof 6 horse not fitt for service.

Captaine Walter Coxe his troupe :

Captaine, 1; lieutenant, 1; cornett, 1; quartermaster, 1; corporalls, 2; trumpetter, 1; horsemen, 20; whereof 5 horse not fitt for service.

Captaine Francis Burrows, his troupe :

Captaine, 1; lieutenant, 1; cornett, 1; quartermaster, 1; corporalls, 2; horsemen, 20; whereof 8 horse not fitt for service and one unmounted; 4 horsemen more, prisoners to be exchanged.

Major Phillip Bernard mustered 6 horsemen.

Captaine Faithfull Townly,<sup>1</sup> of colonell Traver's regiment :

Captaine, 1; lieutenant, 1; cornett, 1; quartermaster, 1; corporall, 1; horsemen, 23. Said to be absent with the colonell: corporall, trumpetter and 33 horsemen. William Jones, prisoner for false muster.

Staffe officers belonging to sir Thomas Armestronge's regiment :

One chaplaine, one chirurgion, one quartermaster.

The undernamed troupes of colonell Piers Fitzgerrald's regiment, mustered at Castledermott, 14 January, 1649[-50], were found in strength as followeth, viz. :—

The colonell's troupe: colonell, 1; capitaine-lieutenant, 1; cornett, 1; quartermaster, 1; corporalls, 2; trumpetter, 1; horsemen, 24. Said to be absent, 4.

Lieutenant-colonell Walter Bagenall's troupe, mustered at Any Cargy, 10 January, dicto anno [1649-50], were found as followeth :—

Lieutenant-colonell, 1; lieutenant, 1; cornett, 1; quartermaster, 1; corporalls, 2; trumpetter, 1; horsemen, 52; whereof 7 horse not fitt for service.

---

<sup>1</sup> "Fortescue" struck out in MS.



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1649-50.

Sir John Dungan's troupe :

Captaine, 1; lieutenant, prisoner, 1; cornett, sick, 1; quartermaster, 1; corporalls, 2; trumpetter, 1; horseman, 20; whereof 6 horse not fitt for service; 8 more said to be absent.

Staffe officers belonging to colonell Fitzgerald's regiment :

One chaplaine, a chirurion and his mate.

These two troupes, undernamed, of sir James Preston's regiment, mustered at Castledermott aforesaid, 14 January, dicto anno [1649-50], were found in strength as followeth, viz. :—

Major Thomas Scurlog's troupe :—major, unmounted, 1; lieutenant, absent by licence, 1; cornett, 1; quartermaster, sick by certificate, 1; corporalls, 2; trumpetter, sick, by certificate, 1; horsemen, 32; whereof 4 horse not fitt for service; 10 horse said to be absent.

Captaine Laurence Scurloge's troupe :

Captaine, 1; lieutenant, absent, 1; cornett, absent, 1; quartermaster, 1; corporalls, 2; horsemen, 16; whereof 2 horse not fitt for service and one unmounted; 12 horsemen said to be absent.

Staffe officers :—one chaplaine, one chirurion.

Generall Preston's regiment, mustered at Cateriagh, 11 January, 1649[-50], were found in strength as followeth, viz. :—

Generall Preston's companie :

Generall, 1; captaine-lieutenant, 1; ensigne, 1; serjeants, 2; corporalls, 3; drum-major, 1; souldiers, 83.

Lieutenant-colonell Synott's companie :

Lieutenant-colonell, absent by licence, 1; lieutenant, 1; ensigne, 1; serjeant, 1; corporalls, 3; souldiers, 24.

Serjeant-major Peter Taaff's companie :

Major, 1; lieutenant, 1; ensigne, 1; serjeants, 2; corporalls, 3; drummer, 1; souldiers, 76.

Captaine George Cusack's companie :

Captaine, absent by licence, 1; lieutenant, 1; ensigne, absent by licence, 1; serjeants, 2; corporalls, 3; drummer, 1; souldiers, 50.

Captaine Michael Bellewe's companie :

Captaine, 1; lieutenant, 1; ensigne, 1; serjeants, 2; corporalls, 3; drummer, 1; souldiers, 79.

Captaine Darcy's companie :

Captaine, prisoner; ensigne, wounded, 1; serjeants, 2; corporalls, 3; drummer, 1; souldiers, 29.

Captaine Edward Geoghegan's companie :

Captaine, prisoner with the enemy; lieutenant, 1; ensigne, 1; serjeants, 2; corporalls, 3; souldiers, 47.

Captaine Henrie Fitzgerrald's companie :

Captaine, 1 ; lieutenant, 1 ; ensigne, 1 ; serjeants, 2 ; corporalls, 3 ; drummers, 1 ; souldiers, 44.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMOND E.  
1649-50.

Captaine Walter Griffine's companie :

Captaine, 1 ; lieutenant, 1 ; ensigne, 1 ; serjeants, 2 ; corporalls, 3 ; drummer, 1 ; souldiers, 30.

Staffe officers belonging to generall Preston's regiment :

Father James FitzSymons, chaplaine to the two companies in the castle of Carloe ; Father Walter Bellew and Father Edmond O'Hara, chaplaines to the rest of the regiment ; chirurghion and his mate ; one provost-martiall ; one carriage-master.

Captaine George Bagnall's companie, mustered at Any Cargy, 10 January, dicto anno [1649-50], was found as followeth :—

Captaine, 1 ; lieutenant, 1 ; ensigne, 1 ; serjeants, 2 ; corporalls, 3 ; drummer, 1 ; souldiers, 77.

Horse :—officers, in all, including corporalls and trumpettters, 72 ; horsemen, in all, 307.

Foete :—officers, in all, including corporalls and drummers, 84 ; souldiers, in all, 539.—Edw[ard] Bermingham, dep[uty] muster-master.

Endorsed : " Lyst of horse mustered in the countys of Kildare and Catherlagh in January, 1649[-50]."

lxxxii. 1649-50.—A listt of the regiments and troops of horse, as they were mustered at Waterford, 24 January, 1649-[50.]

—(See "Contemporary History of Affairs in Ireland," *ut ante*, vol. ii., p. 505.)

lxxxiii. 1650.—A lyst of the reformades, as they mustered at Cluancawer the 24th of June, 1650 :

Major Beale,<sup>1</sup> quartermaster-generall ; liuet.-collonell Weekes<sup>2</sup> ; majors : Lewes,<sup>3</sup> Harrington, Manouch,<sup>4</sup> Bromfeild, Batlye<sup>5</sup> ; Captains : Raulinson,<sup>6</sup> Blunt,<sup>7</sup> Harris,<sup>8</sup> Barker,<sup>9</sup> Poore,<sup>10</sup> Coperly, Mole, Reede, Corney, Scott, Symons, Phillipps, Byame ; liuetenants : Considine,<sup>11</sup> Bowen, Blake, Clottworthy, Halsale,<sup>12</sup> Bowen, Blake, Holmes ; ensignes : Floyde, Howson ; cornetts : Massie, Crawly, Lewes, Tindale, Pix, Wilson<sup>13</sup> ; quartermaster Smyth ; Mr. Bilkford, Mr. Hill senior, Mr. Hill junior, Mr. Guest,<sup>14</sup> Mr. Godsone,<sup>15</sup> Mr. Devereux, Mr. Reyly, Mr. Godfery Mr. Keating, Mr. Nicholson, Mr. Winch, Mr. Cooke, Mr. Armatage.<sup>16</sup>

lxxxiv. 1650.—A list of collonell John Bullard's regiment and the undernamed, mustered at Cluancawer, the 24th of June 1650.

The collonell's company :

Collonell, 1 ; capitaine-liuetenant, 1 ; ensigne, 1 ; serjeants, 3 ; corporalls, 3 ; drumes, 2 = 11 ; musketts, 48 ; unarmed, 24 = 72.

Major Hardcastle's company :

Major, 1 ; liuetenant, 1 ; ensignes, 1 ; serjeants, 3 ; drumes, 1 ; corporalls, 2 = 9 ; musketts, 45 ; pikes, 3 ; unarmed, 5 ; absent at Galway, 7 = 60.

Souldiers, in all : one hundred thirty and twoe.

<sup>1</sup> to <sup>16</sup> In margin : "Absent."

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1650.

Staffe officers :

Chapline, chirurgion, provost, quartermaster.

Reformades : majors, 2 ; capitaines, 8 ; liuetennants, 4 ; cornetts, 4 gentlemen, 15 ; absent, 15. In all : forty eight.

Endorsed : " Muster of collonell Bullard's men, 24 June, 1650."

Lxxxv. 1650.—A list of musters of the lower dividont of Leinster from the 6th of July to the 19th [1650] :

Sir James Dillon's regiment :

The collonell's company :

Liftennant ; ensigne ; sargeants, 2 ; corporalls, 2 ; drumme, 1 muskettiers, 30 ; pikes, 13 ; unarmed men, 14 ; souldiers, in all : 57.

Capten Robert Dillon :

Liuettennant ; ensigne ; sargeants, 2 ; drume, 1 ; corporalls, 2 ; muskettiers, 30 ; pikemen, 20 ; unarmed, 5 = 55.

Capten James Dillon :

Liuettennant ; ensigne ; sargeants, 2 ; corporalls, 2 ; drume, 1 muskettiers, 10 ; pikemen, 13 ; unarmed, 12 ; sicke, 5 = 40.

Capten Edward Dillon :

Liuettennant ; ensigne ; sargeants, 2 ; corporalls, 2 ; drumme, 1 muskettiers, 15 ; pikemen, 15 ; sicke, 4 ; unarmed, 5 = 39.

Major Fitz Symons :

Liuettennant ; ensigne ; sargeants, 2 ; drumore, 1 ; corporalls, 2 ; souldiers, 52.

Capten Donill Carroll :

Liuettennant ; ensigne ; sargeants, 2 ; drumore, 1 ; corporalls, 2 ; souldiers, 60.

Capten Terence Coghlan :

Liuettennant ; ensigne ; sargeants, 2 ; corporalls, 3 ; drumer, 1 ; muskettiers, 55 ; pikemen, 41 = 96.

Capten Teige Connor :

Liuettennant ; ensigne ; drumore, 1 ; sargeants, 2 ; piper, 1 ; corporalls, 2 ; muskettiers, 24 ; pickemen, 26 = 50.

Capten Phelim Connor :

Liuettennant ; ensigne ; sargeants, 2 ; drumor, 1 ; corporalls, 2 ; piper, 1 ; muskettiers, 48.

Capten Moony :

Liuettennant ; ensigne ; sargeants, 2 ; corporalls, 2 ; piper, 1 ; muskettiers, 40.

Capten Nettervill :

Liuettennant ; ensigne ; sergeants, 2 ; dromer, 1 ; corporalls, 2 ; muskettiers, 29 ; pickemen, 18 = 47.



Capten Luke FitzGerald :

Liuetennant ; ensigne, ab[sent] ; sargeants, 3 ; corporalls, 3 ; drummer, 1 ; muskettiers, 93 ; pickemen, 21 = 111.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1650.

Capten Nicholas Tyrrell :

Liuetennant ; ensigne ; sargeants, 3 ; drummer, 1 ; corporalls, 2 ; muskettiers, 44 ; pickmen, 10 = 54.

Charles Dunn :

Liuetennant ; ensigne ; sargeants, 2 ; drummer, 1 ; corporalls, 3 ; muskettiers, 39 ; pickemen, 36 = 75.

Lord Dillon, collonell :

Lord Dillon ; liuetennant ; quartermaster ; trumpett ; horse, 21.

Sir James Dillon :

Liuetennant ; cornett ; quartermaster ; corporalls, 2 ; trumpet, 1 ; horse, 26.

Sir John Nettervill :

Liuetennant ; quartermaster ; corporalls, 2 ; trumpett, 1 ; horse, 22.

Capten Charles Dillon :

Liuetennant ; cornet ; quartermaster ; corporalls, 2 ; trumpet, 1 ; horse, 25.

Major David [Shorne] :

Liuetennant ; cornet ; quartermaster ; corporalls, 2 ; trumpett, 1 ; horse, 35.

Liuetennant-collonell Talbot :

Liuetennant ; cornet ; quartermaster ; corporalls, 2 ; trumpett, 1 ; horse, 35.

Lord Trimletston :

Liuetennant ; cornet ; quartermaster ; corporalls, 2 ; trumpet, 1 ; horse, 30.

Liftennant FitzGerald :

Muskets, 30. This is of capten Gainer's company of foot.

Companies of foot of the earle of Westmeath's party towards Fyna :

The collonell's company : his liftennant ; ensigne ; sergeants, 2 ; corporalls, 3 ; drumme, 1 ; muskettiers, 80.

Capten James Nugent :

Liuetennant ; ensigne ; sargeants, 2 ; drumme, 1 ; corporalls, 3 ; muskettiers, 34 ; pikes, 30 = 64.

Capten Nicholas Nugent :

Ensigne ; sargeants, 2 ; drumme, 1 ; corporalls, 2 ; muskettiers, 21 ; pikes, 20 = 41.

Capten Marcus Cruice :

Liuetennant ; ensigne ; sargeants, 2 ; corporalls, 2 ; muskettiers, 27 ; pikes, 24 = 51.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1650.

Capten Christopher Nugent :

Liftennant; ensigne; sargeants, 2; corporalls, 2; drumme, 1; ketiers, 32; pikes, 33 = 65.

Capten Andrew Petit :

Liftennant; ensigne; sargeants, 2; drumme, 1; corporalls, 2; ketiers, 26; pikes, 32 = 58.

Capten Christopher Darditz :

Liftennant; ensigne; sargeants, 2; corporalls, 3; drumme, 1; ketiers, 38; pikes, 32 = 70.

Horse of the earle of Westmeathe's regiment :

Liftennant-colonell Bar[newall]; liftenant; cornet; quartermas- trumpet, 1; corporalls, 2; horse, 40.

Lord Slane :

Liftennant; cornet; quartermaster; corporalls, 2; trumpet, horse, 60.

Capten Francis Fleming :

Liftennant; cornet; quartermaster; corporalls, 2; trumpet, horse, 30.

Capten Ignatius Nugent :

Liftennant; cornet; quartermaster; corporalls, 2; trumpet, horse, 36.

Capten Scurlock :

Liftennant; cornet; quartermaster; corporalls, 2; trumpet, horse, 24. New troope.

Capten James Plunkett :

Liftenant; cornet; quartermaster; corporalls, 2; trumpet, 1; horse, 24. New troope.—27th July, 1650. Laurence Dowdall, commissary.

Endorsed : "Breef musters, loer dividint [of] Leinster, July, 1650

lxxxvi. 1650.—Horse regiment of Marquis of Ormonde :

Collonell Daniel Tresswell, at 7*l*. per weeke, maketh monthly, 28*l*.; cornett, at 18*s*. per weeke, maketh monthly, 3*l*. 12*s*.; quartermaster, 12*s*. per weeke, maketh monthly, 2*l*. 8*s*.; two corporalls, at 9*s*. per weeke, a peece, maketh monthly, 3*l*. 12*s*.; one trumpett, at 9*s*. per weeke, maketh monthly, 1*l*. 16*s*.; troopers, 21, each trooper at 6*s*. per weeke, apeece, maketh monthly, 25*l*. 4*s*.; the weekes pay amounteth 16*l*. 3*s*.; the monthes pay for the collonell, his officers and troopers his owne troope amounteth to 64*l*. 12*s*.

Major Thomas Harman, as major to his excellency's regiment, 4*l*. 10*s*. per weeke, maketh monthly, 18*l*.; leutenant, at 1*l*. per weeke, monthly, 4*l*. 16*s*.; cornett, per weeke, 18*s*.; month 3*l*. 16*s*.; three corporalls, 9*s*. apeece weekly, monthly, 5*l*. 8*s*.; two trumpeters, 3*l*. 12*s*.; troopers 22, each trooper weekly at 6*s*. maketh monthly, 26*l*. 8*s*.; weekly, 15*l*. 19*s*.; the month's pay, in total, 61*l*. 16*s*.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1650.

Capten Brenn, commanding the earle of Ossory's troope at 2*l*. 10*s*. per weeke, maketh monthly 10*l*.; cornett, at 18*s*. per weeke, monthly, 3*l*. 12*s*.; quartermaster, at 12*s*. per weeke, monthly, 2*l*. 8*s*.; two corporalls, at 9*s*. apiece weekly, is monthly 3*l*. 12*s*.; troopers 15, each 6*s*. a weeke, monthly, 18*l*.; per weeke, 9*l*. 8*s*.; the monthes pay, in all, 37*l*. 12*s*.

Capten Harte, as capten, per weeke, 2*l*. 10*s*., maketh monthly 10*l*.; lieutenant, per weeke, 1*l*. 4*s*., monthly, 4*l*. 16*s*.; cornett, per weeke, 18*s*., monthly, 3*l*. 12*s*.; quartermaster, per weeke, 12*s*., monthly, 2*l*. 8*s*.; two corporalls, each, per weeke, 9*s*., maketh monthly, 3*l*. 12*s*.; one trumpet 9*s*. per weeke, monthly, 1*l*. 16*s*.; troopers 32, each trooper 6*s*. per weeke, all, monthly, 8*l*. 8*s*.; per weeke, 16*l*. 3*s*.; the months pay is 6*l*. 12*s*.

Capten Edgworth, as capten, per weeke, 2*l*. 19*s*., monthly, 10*l*.; lieutenant, per weeke, 1*l*. 4*s*., monthly, 4*l*. 16*s*.; cornett, per weeke, 18*s*., monthly, 3*l*. 12*s*.; quartermaster, 12*s*. per weeke, monthly, 2*l*. 8*s*.; two corporalls, each, per weeke, 9*s*., maketh monthly, 3*l*. 12*s*.; one trumpet, 9*s*. per weeke, monthly, 1*l*. 16*s*.; troopers 30, each trooper, per weeke, 6*s*., monthly, 36*l*.; per weeke, 15*l*. 11*s*.; the monthes pay is 32*l*. 4*s*.

Capten Chambers, at 2*l*. 10*s*. per weeke, maketh monthly, 10*l*.; lieutenant, at 1*l*. 4*s*. per weeke, monthly, 4*l*. 16*s*.; quartermaster, at 12*s*. per weeke, monthly, 2*l*. 8*s*.; one corporall, at 9*s*. per weeke, monthly, 1*l*. 16*s*.; one trumpett at 9*s*. per weeke, monthly, 1*l*. 16*s*.; troopers 13, each, per weeke, 6*s*., per month, in all, 15*l*. 12*s*.; per weeke, 9*l*. 2*s*.; the monthes pay is 36*l*. 8*s*.

Capten Butler, at 2*l*. 10*s*. per weeke, maketh monthly, 10*l*.; lieutenant, at 1*l*. 4*s*. per weeke, monthly, 4*l*. 16*s*.; cornett, at 18*s*. per weeke, monthly, 3*l*. 12*s*.; quartermaster, at 12*s*. per weeke, monthly, 2*l*. 8*s*.; two corporalls, 9*s*. each per weeke, both, monthly, 3*l*. 12*s*.; one trumpet at 9*s*. per weeke, monthly, 1*l*. 16*s*.; troopers, 20, each trooper 6*s*. per weeke, all, monthly, 24*l*.; per weeke, 12*l*. 11*s*.; the monthes pay is 50*l*. 4*s*.

Staffe officers:—Chaplin, at 1*l*. 4*s*. per weeke, monthly, 4*l*. 16*s*.; regiment quartermaster, at 1*l*. 4*s*. per weeke, maketh monthly, 4*l*. 16*s*.; drumgion and his mate, at 1*l*. 4*s*. per weeke, maketh monthly, 4*l*. 16*s*.; the monthes pay of the staff officers is 14*l*. 18*s*.; the whole charge of the regiment staffe officers included, for one monthes meanes amounteth unto 39*l*. 16*s*. The weekes pay for the whole is 95*l*. 5*s*. (*sic*.)

Endorsed: "Collonell Treswell's lyst of my lord's regiment of horse ad its pay, 1650."

lxxvii.—1650–51. A list of the partie now extant on ship board belonging to [colonel Buller], his regiment:

1650–51.

Collonell's company:—Joshua Singe, lieutenant; Andrew George, ensigne; Laurence Kinge, quartermaster; Alexander (*blank*) chirurgeon; James Quinton, marshall; serjeants: Cantrell, Williams, Price; corporalls: Robert Roberts, John Rawlins, Hugh Morris; drummes: Thomas Cusacke, Mathewe Marriner.

Nicholas Denton, Thomas Godfrey, Michaell Daniell, Ed. Greene, Thomas Cummin, Henry Bucke, Martin Locke, John Hall, Richard Wyton, Peter Willson, Richard Cheaton, Nicholas Kerbie, William Cory, Symon Every, Richard Revell, James Cotton, William Stringer, William Sanders, Daniell Ventresse, Edward Sammes, William



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
—  
1650-51.

Humphryes, John Daniell, Patricke Murphey, John Atkinson, Thors Lantoffe, Joseph Olde, James Gryffyn, Raph Holdman, Phillip Tonson, John Ashley, Owen Williams, Lance Booker, Leonard Gard, Richard Everet, Thomas Nation, Teige Higgin, Thomas Hill, Robert Rodgers, William Hall, Symon Smart, William Halle, Ellis Smith, Ambrose Robinson, Thomas Mennell, Derby Farrell, David Lew, William Allin, Murrough Burke, William Feskue, Rodger Mor, William Brush, Robert Bussie, Thomas Daylie, Robert Webster, John Jones, William Edwards, Edward Carochman.

Major Hardecastle's company :

A[r]thur Sarney, lieutenant; Luke Willson, ensigne; sergeant: John Everet, Peter Paule Freeman, George Legge; corporalls: Bar: Clemens, Henrie Rice; John Morton, drumme.

James Cotton, John Sayer, Walter Jenkin, Phillip Edwards, John Snooke, John Hickes, Thomas Edward, Henry Symmons, Lawrence Morton, William Newton, Henry Tompson, Edward Norton, Humph Digges, William Smith, Raph Lawrinson, Richard Brecke, Isaac Morgan, William Sturges, John Williams, James Gale, William Jam, Patrick Arthur, Farrell Jordan, Walter Butler, John Eager, Thomas Arrowsmith, Nathan Patricke, John Hudson, Daniell Kellie, Edward Birde, John Loyde, George Gregorie, John Browne, Joseph Rodge, Leonard Goddin, John Lemmon, Rossmor Bosswell, John Kellie, Christopher Price, John Neale, Hirome Page, John Hardiman, Evan Thomas, Richard Bate, Thomas Swindin, Charles Gold, Richard Elmes, Nathan Taylor, Robert Greene, John Cause, John Rewe, James Baylyff, Richard Leake, David Kellie, William Gryffyn, Humphry William John Thacker, Peter Willson, Symon Everie, William Storie, Richard Checbum, Philim O'Neale, Ed. Burke, Thomas Armstronge, John Price, William Strongman.

Lieutenant Bowen, lieutenant Considin, two reformades of my lord Inchiquin's regiment.

200 and 4 officers and souldiers after the rate of 2s. 6d. per peece, weeke, amount to 25l. 10s. a weeke.

Endorsed: "A list of collonell Buller's men, transported to S[c]ill in January, 1650-1."

## IX.

### ARMY IN IRELAND, 1661-1666 :—COMMISSIONS, WARRANTS, AND ORDERS.

1.—Commissions, warrants and orders by "James, duke, marquis and earl of Ormond, earl of Ossory and Brecknock, viscount Thurles, lord baron of Arklow and Lanthony, lord of the regalities and liberties of the county of Tipperary chancellor of the university of Dublin, lord lieutenant general and general governor of his majesty's kingdom of Ireland, one of the lords of his majesty's most honorable privy council of his majesty's kingdoms of England, Scotland and Ireland, lord steward of his majesty's household, gentleman of his majesty's bedchamber, and knight of the most noble order of the garter."

1661-2.

1661-2, March 19.—Appointment of captain Hugh MacGill as comptroller of the ordnance in Ireland.

March 24.—"Whereas his majesty thought fit that a guard should be raised of twelve hundred men, besides officers, for himself, to be transported into his majesty's kingdom of Ireland, these are therefore by virtue of the power and authority unto me given by his majesty

under the great seal of England, hereby to authorize the lord Richard Butler and sir William Flower, knight, forthwith to raise the said twelve hundred men and with them to march to the most convenient part of this kingdom for their transportation to Dublin in Ireland.

1662, March 27.—Appointment by Ormonde, in conjunction with George Monk, duke of Albemarle, of the following, as trustees for arrears of pay due to commissioned officers who served the king or his father in the wars in Ireland before 5 June 1649. Richard [Boyle] earl of Cork, Edward [Brabazon] earl of Meath, Arthur [Chichester] earl of Donegal, Munrogh [O'Brien] earl of Inchiquin, Henry [Moore] earl of Drogheda, Hugh [Montgomery] earl of Mount-Alexander, Arthur [Annesley] earl of Anglesey, Arthur [Jones] viscount Ranelagh, Michael [Boyle] bishop of Cork, Edward [Singe] bishop of Limerick, John [Parker] bishop of Elphin, colonel Vere Essex Cromwell, Thomas Piggott, master of the court of wards and liveries, sir Arthur Forbes, baronet, sir Henry Tichborne, colonel Marcus Trevor, sir Richard Lane, sir John Percival, sir Robert Stewart, sir Robert Byron, sir Francis Butler, sir Thomas Armstrong, sir George Lane, Sir John Stephens, sir William Flower, sir Hans Hamilton; Francis Willoughby, Randal Clayton, John Mayart, Seafoule Gibson, Hayward St. Leger, colonels; Lawrence Parsons, esq.; Francis Little, Alexander Piggott, lieutenant-colonels; Robert Ward, Arthur Dillon, Edward Billingsly, Thomas Harman, Richard Perkins, sergeant-majors; John St. Leger, Richard Gethings, captains, and Bryan Jones, esquire.

March 28.—Colonel Randall Clayton to be register of chief clerk to the trustees named in the preceeding commission: salary three hundred pounds, six shillings for every lease, thirty pounds for a house to keep the office in, forty pounds for a doorkeeper and messenger.

April 4.—Roger Chamberlaine to be continued in the employment of saddler to the duke of Ormonde.

April 19.—Sir John Boyse to be Ormonde's deputy as commander and constable of the castle and fort of Ducannon; number of soldiers and warders there to be one hundred, besides two cannoniers and a lieutenant.

April 19.—Sir John Boyse to be governor of the fort and castle of Passage, formerly under command of sir William Flower.

April 21.—Robert Miller to be apothecary to the "hospital, which is to be erected for lepers, lazars, sick and wounded soldiers and poor necessitated people" in Ireland.

April 24.—The King's regiment of foot guards in Ireland, consisting of twelve hundred men: Commissions: lord Richard Butler to be colonel and captain of a company.

Sir William Flower, lieutenant colonel and captain.

Lord John Butler, captain.

Nicholas Armorer, captain of the king's own company.

Sir John Stevens, major and captain.

Captains of companies: lord Callan, colonel Francis Willoughby, Brent Moore, Edward Billingsley;—Burgess, Anthony Hungerford, Thomas Cupper.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1662.

April 24.—Commissions to lieutenants, ensigns, etc. :

Lieutenants.	Companies of
Captain Edward Jones	- Lord Richard Butler.
( <i>Blank</i> )	- Sir William Flower.
Robert Farly	- Sir John Stevens.
Richard Broughton	- Lord John Butler.
Captain— Fotherbie	- Lord Callan.
„ Tobie Barnes	- Colonel Francis Willoughby.
„ Willian Wheaton	- Lieutenant colonel Brent Moore.
„ Thomas Bradston	- Sergeant major Edward Billingsley.
„ William Constable	- Lieutenant colonel Burgesse.
„ — Pledwell	- Captain Anthony Hungerford.
„ ( <i>Blank</i> )	- Major Thomas Cupper.
„ William Hamblin	- His Majesty.

Ensigns.	Companies of
Sir Thomas Smith	- Lord Richard Butler.
George Blunt	- Sir William Flower.
William Little	- Sir John Shepherd.
Henry Herbert	- Lord John Butler.
— Bromley	- His Majesty.
— Feildinge	- Lord Callan.
William Little	- Sir John Stevens.
John Carlton	- Colonel Francis Willoughby.
John Vernon	- Lieutenant colonel Brent Moore.
— Mutas	- Captain Anthony Hungerford.
John Byron	- Sergeant-major Edward Billingsley.
William Gilbert	- Colonel Burgesse.
Charles Treswell	- Major Thomas Cupper.

April 24.—Quarter master, George Lisson; Chirurgion, William Clarke.

July 7.—Joint commission from the dukes of Albemarle and Ormonde to add the following to the trustees for the 1649 officers: Richard Coote, baron of Collooney, sir Francis Hamilton, baronet, sir Theophilus Jones, sir Oliver St. George, sir John Cole, baronet, and captain William Hamilton.

July 28.—Commission to major Robert Edgeworth to have the sole command of the ward of soldiers formerly under his charge in the fort of Sligo, in the province of Connaght. The officers and soldiers, now garrisoned in the fort and town of Sligo, or hereafter to be garrisoned there, from time to time to receive orders from the said major Edgeworth, and yield all due obedience to him, as governor of the fort, according to the discipline of war.

July 28.—Commission to Sir Theophilus Jones:

“Ormonde.—We, reposing special trust and confidence, as well in the care, diligence and circumspection as in the loyalty, courage and readiness of you to do his majesty good and faithful service, have nominated, constituted and appointed, and we do hereby, by virtue of the power and authority unto us given by his majesty under his great seal of England, nominate, constitute and appoint you, the said sir Theophilus Jones, to be captain of the troop of horse formerly under your command, in his



majesty's standing army in the kingdom, which troop your are to take into your charge and care as captain thereof, and duly to exercise both officers and soldiers in arms, and as they are hereby commanded to obey you as their captain, so you are likewise to observe and follow such orders and directions as you shall from time to time receive from us or other your superior officer or officers, according to the discipline of war, in pursuance of the trusts reposed in you, and for so doing this shall be sufficient warrant and commission in that behalf.

Given under our hand and seal of arms, at his majesty's castle of Dublin, the 28th day of July, 1662, in the 14th year of his majesty's reign.—G. LANE.

July 28.— — Memoranda of commissions to the following :—

Troops of horse :

Captains.	Lieutenants.	Cornets.	Quartermasters.
[Sir Theophilus Jones.]	Henry Morton.	Arthur Usher.	William Flood.
Edward [Brabazon]	Carey Dillon.	Oliver Keating.	Rowland Thomas.
earl of Meath.	William FitzGerald.	Edward Molesworth.	Francis Borrowes.
Earl of Drogheda	Roger West.	Robert Ousley.	Roger Levesey.
[Henry Moore].	Adam Mollyneux.	William Neale.	Lewis Jones.
Arthur [Annesley]	Sir William Tichborne.	William Goodwin.	John Reidpeth.
earl of Anglesey.	George Hopkins.	Robert Meredith.	Thomas Wedgwood
Sir William Neale.	Beverley Usher.	Rutland Saunderson.	Charles Jones.
„ Henry Tichborne,	Robert FitzGerald.	Francis Hawley.	Donwal Prothero.
marshal of Ireland.	John Bowmer,	Francis Robinson.	Boyle Burt.
Lord Berkeley, presi-	John Annesley.	William Brereton.	Henry Bridgman.
dent of Connaght.	Edward Evett.	Hans Graham.	John Browne.
Earl of Kildare.	George Cressy.	Robert Foulke.	Jason Whittroe.
Viscount Shannon.	Moses Hill.	Philip Wilkinson.	Richard Hooker.
Lord Grandison.	Arthur Dillon.	Charles Meredith.	Francis Meeke.
„ Aungier.	William Hill.	Lancelot Bolton.	Marina Roma.
Sir Thomas Armstrong.	Samuel Hewart.	Randall Moore.	Robert Whinyard.
Colonel Daniel Redman.	Thomas Conway.	Paulett Philipps.	John Olphert.
George [Monk] duke	George St. George.	Thomas Weymes.	Thomas Bedborough
of Albemarle.	William St. George.	John Wiborow.	—
Earl of Donegal.	Thomas Windsor.	Walter Coxe.	Francis Yarner.
Viscount Conway.	Thomas Caulfield.	Owen Lloyd.	Francis Folliott.
Vere Cromwell.	James Galbreath.	Claude Hamilton.	John Betty.
George Rawdon.	Thomas Newcomen.	Edmond Nangle.	John Oughmooty.
Earl of Ossory.	Thomas Harman.	Francis Butler.	Henry Brenn.
Sir Oliver St. George.	George Dillon.	Digby Foulke.	Edward Nichollas.
William, lord Caulfield.	Robert Morgan.	—	John Crofton.
John, lord Kingston.	Oliver Cromwell.	Trevor Lloyd.	Henry Fletcher.
Sir Francis Hamilton.	Charles Wenman.	John Veele.	Richard Moncke.
„ Arthur Forbese.	Sir Arthur Chichester.	John Lloyd.	Matthew Penny-
[Duke of Ormonde.]			fether.
Earl of Orrery.			
Lord Coloony.			
Mark Trevor.			
Earl of Mount-Alex-			
ander.			
Henry [Cary] viscount			
Falkland.			

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
—  
1662.

## Companies of foot :

Captains.	Lieutenants.	Ensigns.
Earl of Orrery. George [Monk] Duke of Albemarle. John, lord Berkeley. Sir Matthew Appleyard. Richard, earl of Barry- more. Charles, earl of Mountrath. Thomas, lord Folliott. [Duke of Ormonde.] Sir Robert Stewart. " Robert Byron. " Arthur Gore, baronet. " Thomas Wharton. " Francis Boteler. " John Ogle. " Edward Massie. " St. John Brodrick. " Peter Courthopp. Col. Jerome Manwood. Sir William Penn. " William King. " Richard Kyrle. " Ralph Willson. " Francis Gore. " James Cuff. " Francis Foulke. " John Cole. " Hans Hamilton. " Charles Hamilton. " Arthur Denny. Thomas Coote. John Gorges. Robert Sandys. John Hubbelthorne. Richard Power. James Muttlowe. James Dennis. William Cecill. William Rosse. Thomas Fortescue. Randall Clayton. John Mayart. Daniel Treswell. Thomas Steuart. Henry Howarde. George Ingoldesby. John Jephson. Nicholas Bayley. John Butler. Robert Manley. John Brampton. Robert Deey. Seafoule Gibson. Edward Brabazon. John St. Leger. Garett Moore. John Brett. Charles Wheeler. John Spencer. [Viscount Masserene.] Thomas Pigott.	Barry Foulke. Sir Richard Clifton.  William Hamilton. John Gealard. Richard Maguire.  Thomas Cuff. Anthony Folliott. — George Stewart. Maurice Berkely. Burgh Butler. Robert Cooke. Sir Thomas Meredith. George Smith. Henry Baker. Nicholas Brady. John Folliott. Ulrick Fitzmorris. John Love. Gerald FitzGerald. John Tynt. Laurence Hyde. Thomas Smithesby. Christopher Matthewes. Richard Smith. Robert Cole. John Reynolds. John Hamilton. Humphry Barrow. William Pountney. Thomas Evelin. Edward Gardner. Edward Crispe. Anthony Hovenden. Thomas Lilley. Bartholomew Lane. Samuel Booth. Matthew Tubman. Faithfull Fortescue. Henry Pine. Joseph Mosse. Francis Rolleston. James Durham. Richard Goodwin. William Jesse. William Supple. Patrick Long. Nicholas Hoveden. Thomas Cullen. Arthur St. George. John Sandes. Tristram Thornton. Richard Bingley. Robert Oliver. Edward Price. Thomas Mayer. Francis Sing. James Piers. Norris Cave. John Pigott.	Walter Croker. Thomas Gullock.  Richard Crofton. Francis Hutton. Carey Roper.  Edward Harwood. Michael Huelson. George Butler. Nathaniel Forster. Dudley Tompson. Anthony Turner. James Wyer. Arthur Meredith. George Webb. Richard Izorde. Francis Gough. Stephen Hillyard. Robert Russell. William Penn. Henry Bendon. Richard King. James Banting. Edward Wood. Francis Brent. Garrett Foulke. Henry Ball. Francis Hamilton. Lavinus Semple. Frederick Turvill. Thomas Frewin. Alexander Power. Edwin Sandys. Daniel Francis. Anthony Horney. Samuel Jones. William Bradley. Richard May. Patrick Russell. Thomas Hutton. Robert Rayner. George Agasse. John Warren. Thomas Warde. Richard Bagley. James Robinson. John Travers. James Graham. John Percivall. Daniell Farrell. Henry St. George. Andrew Kelly. Nehemiah Donellan. Thomas Babington. Anthony Bollard. John Games. Linsey Sharpelesse. George Giles. Maurice Weymes. Henry Harraway. Chidly Pigott.

1662, August 2.—A minute of letters written to the officers in chief commanding the several troops and companies in his majesty's standing army in Ireland :

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1662.

“Having, upon our arrivall in this kingdom, in the first place entered upon the consideration of the present state and condition of his majesty's army, and finding the numbers of the several troops and foot companies mustered upon the 5th day of March last to exceed the establishment transmitted by his majesty out of England for the constant payment of his and of his standing army in this his kingdom, wee have thought fit that the said troops of horse and foot companies bee immediately reduced to the number of threescore and seven private horsemen, three corporals and two trumpets, besides the four commissioned officers in each troop, and fourescore and six private soldiers, one drum, two serjeants, and three corporalls, besides the three commissioned officers in each foot company, according to the said establishment. And therefore we have thought fit, hereby to require you forthwith to return to the commissary of the musters the names of all such as last came into your troop (except the servants of the officers) as do exceed the number of threescore and seven, in which number the servants of the respective officers, viz., two to each captain and one to each commissioned officer are to bee included, that such as are supernumeraries to the king's establishment may be disbanded and a present course taken for the stating and satisfaction of their arrears from the 21st of October, 1661 till the 27th of July last, the day of our arrival in this kingdom. And when the said soldiers are satisfied for their arrears, and disbanded as aforesaid, you are to take particular care that their arms be delivered into the next public store, and an account sent of them to the master of the ordnance with an acknowledgement from the clerk of any such store of the receipt of those arms, and if by reason of the present necessity such as have merited in his majesty's service shall happen to be disbanded, you are to assure such that care shall be taken for putting them into employment upon the next vacancies whether by death or otherwise, which in effect will be of great advantage to them since they are not only to receive satisfaction for their arrears but assured of being thus received into his majesty's service as occasion shall bee offered. And in regard we are informed that the soldiers have been constrained for want of their pay to run in debt in their several quarters, you are to cause an accompt to bee immediately transmitted to us of all those debts by them respectively incurred for their subsistence in their quarters ; with the names of the persons and the places of their dwellings respectively to whom such debts are due, that a course may be taken for the payment of such debts to the country out of their arrears, it being but just and reasonable that the country having out of their good affection to his majesty's service afforded them subsistence in their necessities should not be endangered thereby but receive all due encouragement and satisfaction for the same out of their said arrears and as wee cannot but take notice with what patience and loyalty the whole army hath of late endured the want of their pay, and the many hardships incident thereunto, soe we thinke fit upon this occasion to return our very hearty thanks unto both officers and soldiers for the same, assuring them as hereby we doe that we shall hereafter bee very careful of their constant payment from the said 27th day of July, according to his majesty's said establishment. And in further testimony of our care of them we are now making provision for the clothing of the soldiers out of their arrears that so their growing entertainments may come clearly into their hands.



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1662.

"The like letter sent to the captains of horse and foot or the chief officer commanding each troop and company of the undernamed:—

Captains of horse :

The lord lieutenant's	at	Catherlogh.
Earl of Meathe	"	Dublin.
" of Drogheda	"	Drogheda.
" of Anglesey	"	Arklow, Wicklow county.
Sir Henry Tichborne	"	Wicklow.
" Theophilus Jones	"	Kells, Meath.
" William Neale	"	Nenagh, Tipperary.
" William Meredith	"	Kilcullen, Kildare.
Duke of Albemarle	"	Belfast, Antrim.
Earl of Donegall	"	Carrickfergus.
" of Mount Alexander	"	Newtowne, Downe.
Lord viscount Conway	"	Lisnegarvy, Antrim.
Lord Colooney	"	Sleigo.
Colonel Vere Cromwell	"	Down-Patrick.
Colonel Marcus Trevor	"	Dundalke.
Major George Rawdon	"	Newtowne, Derry.
Earl of Orrery	"	Dublin.
" of Kildare	"	Dublin.
Lord Grandison	"	Limerick.
" Shannon	"	Clonmell.
" Aungier	"	Longford.
Sir Thomas Armstrong	"	Dublin.
Colonel Daniel Redman	"	Kilkenny.
Late earle of Mountrath	"	Athleague, Roscommon.
Lord viscount Falkeland	"	Athlone.
Lord Caulfeild	"	Charlemount, Armagh.
Lord Kingston	"	Abby Boyle, Roscommon.
Sir Francis Hamilton	"	Killyshandragh, Cavan.
" Arthur Forbes	"	Mullingar, West Meath.
" Oliver St. George	"	Gallway.

Captains of foot companies :

The lord lieutenant, Duncannon, Wexford.
Duke of Albemarle, Wexford.
Earl of Orrery, Limerick.
" of Barrimore, Timoleague, Corke.
" of Ossory, Cashell, Tipperary.
" of Mountrath, Castle Coote, Roscommon.
Lord Berkeley, Gallway.
" Folliott, Ballyshannon, Donegal.
" Massereene, Londonderry.
Sir William King, Limerick.
" William Penn, Kinsale, Corke.
" Francis Foulke, Clonmell, Tipperary.
" Peter Courthopp, Corke.
" Ralph Willson, Limerick.
" St. John Broderick, Corke.
" Robert Stewart, Lifford, Donegal.
" Edward Massie, Callen, Kilkenny.
" Francis Gore, Gallway.
" James Cuff, Ballinrobe, Galway.

Sir John Ogle, Trim.

„ Thomas Wharton, Mullingar, Westmeath.

„ John Cole, Enniskillen, Fermanagh.

„ Francis Buttler, Drogheda.

„ Nicholas Purdon, Killmallock, Limerick.

„ Richard Kyrle, Cork.

„ Sir Robert Byron, Kilkenny.

„ Hans Hamilton, Carlingford, Lowth.

Colonel John Gorges, Londonderry.

„ John Brett, Rosse, Wexford.

„ Thomas Coote, Belturbett, Cavan

„ Thomas Pigott, Maryborough, Queen's county.

„ Randall Clayton, Mitchellstowne, Cork.

„ John Hublethorne, Waterford.

„ Robert Sandys, Ballyleage, Longford.

„ Chidly Coote, Gallway.

„ Charles Blount, Clonmell.

„ John Jephson, Mallow, Cork.

„ John Mayart, Hillsborough, Downe.

„ Charles Wheeler, Youghall.

„ Daniell Treswell, Enniscorthy, Wexford.

„ Robert Manley, Clare.

„ William Warden, Kilkenny.

Lieutenant-colonel John Read, Bantry, Cork.

„ Arthur Gore, Newtowne, Sligo.

„ Thomas Fortescue, Carrickfergus.

„ James Muttlow, Waterford.

Major Seafoul Gibson, Drogheda.

„ George Ingoldesby, Limerick.

„ Richard Goodwin, Rosse, Kerry.

„ James Dennis, Dungarvan, Waterford.

Captain Richard Power, Waterford.

„ William Rosse, Charlemount, Armagh.

„ Robert Deay, Isles of Arran.

„ John St. Leger, Cloghnodfoy, Limerick.

„ Thomas Stewart, Coleraine.

„ Nicholas Bayley, Athlone.

„ Richard St. George, Athlone.

„ Charles Hamilton, Letterkenny, Donegal.

„ Garrett Moore, Gallway.

„ Edward Brabazon, Dundalke, Louth.

Aug. 8.—“ To sir Oliver St. George, knight and baronet, or in his absence to the officer in chief commanding his troop of horse at Galway and Arkin : ”

By the lord lieutenant general of Ireland :

Ormonde : “ These are to will and require you forthwith, upon sight thereof, in due order, full number and completely armed, to march with your troop of horse under your command from Galway and Arkin to this city, where you are to receive further orders from us :

Provided, that before you arise from thence, the several inhabitants in and about the towns aforesaid, where any of your troop are quartered, be justly accounted with, and tickets given for what shall appeare due to them respectively, which you are to see discharged out of their growing pay, and when you are within two days' march of this city you are to send us notice thereof, that we may give order for the providing of

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1662.

quarters for your soldiers, and the removal of the troopes now upon duty here, and for your so doing this shall be a warrant."

Aug. 8.—Similar orders to the officers in chief commanding the following troops :—

Lord Grandison's troop to march from Limerick to Dublin.

Duke of Albemarle's       "       "       Belfast       "

Colonel Redman's       "       "       Kilkenny       "

Aug. 8.—A letter for the five companies to be disbanded, videlicet, sir Robert Hannay's, lord Roberts', sir Patrick Weymes', sir Thomas Gifford's, and lieutenant colonel Moore's :

To sir Robert Hannay, baronet, or in his absence, the officer in chief commanding his company, at Belaghy, in the county of Sligo :

Aug. 8.—" Whereas it is necessary for the bringing his majesty's army in this kingdome to the establishment transmitted out of England by his majesty, to disband five foot companies, whereof that under your command is to be one, we have thought fit to give you notice thereof, and also to signify unto you that we have given order for the stating and satisfaction of the arrears due to your company, both officers and soldiers, from the 21st of October, 1661 (to which day they are paid), to the 27th day of July last, the day of our arrival in this kingdom. And in regard the regular and orderly disbanding of your said company may take up some time, wee have given order to our very good lord, the earl of Anglesey, his majesty's vice treasurer in this kingdom, to send you herewith, fourteen shillings for each foot soldier, one pound eight shillings to each corporal and so much to each drum, two pound two shillings to each sarjeant, to your ensign four pound four shillings, to your lieutenant five pound twelve shillings and to yourself eleven pounds four shillings, in part of your arrears from the said 21st of October last to the 27th of July aforesaid, from which 27th of July you are out of his majesty's pay.

And in regard we are informed that the soldiers have been constrained for want of their pay to run in debt in their several quarters, you are to cause an account to be immediately transmitted to us, of all those debts by them respectively incurred in their quarters for their subsistence, with the names of the persons and the places of their dwelling respectively to whom such debts are due, that a course may be taken for payment of the same to the country out of their said arrears and ready to be disbanded as aforesaid you are to cause all their arms to be delivered into the next public store, and to send an account thereof to the master of the ordnance, with a certificate from the clerk of any such store of the receipt of those arms. And if from the 21st of February 1660 to the 11th of October 1661 you have received any assignments for the payment of your company which have proved insolvent, on due proof thereof, we shall take care that such insolvent assignments shall be satisfied in course with the rest of the standing army, who are in like condition in that particular with your company."

Aug. 8.—The like letter sent to the officers commanding the following companies :—

Lord Roberts' company at Abbey Boyle,

Sir Patrick Weymes' company at Catherlogh,

Sir Thomas Gifford's       "       "       Phillipstown, and

Lieutenant-colonel William Moore, or in his absence, to the officer commanding his company at Athlone.



Aug. 16.—Commission signed and sealed by George Monk, duke of Albemarle: appointment of major George Rawson as a trustee for managing the security of the 1649 officers.

Aug. 18.—“By the lord lieutenant general and general governor of Ireland:

Ormonde.—Whereas we understand that very many of the officers of his majesty's army in this kingdom are absent from their garrisons and duties, some in England and others in remote parts of this kingdom, and forasmuch as we apprehend that great prejudice to his majesty's service may ensue, if the said officers shall continue such their absence, for prevention thereof, we doe hereby strictly require and command all and every the officers aforesaid (except such as are members of the present parliament and attending the service thereof) forthwith to repaire to their severall commands, garrisons and quarters, and there to continue and not to departe from thence, without our special licence for such their departure, as they will answer the contrary at their extreme peril, and we also require the chief officers of every troop and company to give notice unto us from time to time when any, and which of the inferior officers, shall neglect, their duty, that we may give such order concerning them as shall be thought fit.

“His majesty's printer is hereby required to cause one hundred copies of our order within mentioned to be forthwith printed and published, and for so doing this shall be his warrant.”

Aug. 19.—Roger [Boyle] earl of Orrery, with the troop of horse under his command, to march from Dublin to Castle Lyons, in the county of Cork.

Aug. 21.—To Hugh [Montgomery], earl of Mount Alexander, master of his majesty's ordnance in Ireland:—“These are to pray and require your lordship, out of his majesty's stores of ammunition, to cause to be delivered unto every captain of horse in his majesty's standing army in this kingdom one barrell of pistol powder, with ball proportionable, and to every captain of foot two barrells of musket powder, with ball and match proportionable, being for one year's allowance to each of the said captains for the troops and companies under their commands respectively, to begin from the 28th day of July last. Provided that the said captains, or such of them as shall not have occasion within the said time to expend the proportions of powder, ball and match aforesaid in his majesty's service, shall be accountable to you for the remainder, to be deducted out of their future allowance; and for so doing this, with the acquittances of the said captains, or in the absence of any of them of the chief officer present with any troop or company, or whom they shall appoint to receive the said ammunition, shall be your sufficient warrant and discharge in that behalf.”

Aug. 21.—To the mayor<sup>1</sup> of the city of Dublin, George Gilbert, esquire:—“Having thought fit to issue the inclosed proclamation, we send you a certain number thereof, and require you to cause the same to be proclaimed and fixed up in the most public places within the city and liberties of the city of Dublin, that so all persons whom it may concern may take notice thereof.

“Ten of the proclamations were sent to the mayor with this letter.”

Aug. 22.—To the sheriffs of the city of Dublin: These are to will and require you to quarter his grace the duke of Albemarle's troop in

<sup>1</sup> See “Calendar of ancient records in Dublin,” vol. iv. 1894,

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1662.

such places in this city or suburbs where sir Thomas Armstrong's troop is now quartered, they being ordered by us to march from hence, and for so doing this shall be your warrant.

Aug. 22.—The like order to the sheriffs of Dublin to appoint quarter for the following troops:—

Sir Oliver St. George's, Colonel Redman's, and Lord Grandison's.

Aug. 22.—Orders for marching of troops of horse:

lord lieutenant's troop<sup>1</sup> from Carlow to Dublin;

earl of Kildare's to Carlow;

earl of Ossory's to Kilkenny;

earl of Meath's from Rosse to Birr;

sir William Neale's to Fethard, Tipperary;

sir Thomas Armstrong's to Trim.

Aug. 22.—Commission to John, lord Kingston, commissary general of the horse, to be colonel of a regiment of horse, consisting of six troops.

Aug. 22.—Commission to sir Matthew Appleyard to be colonel of a regiment of foot, lately under command of Thomas, earl of Ossory, in the king's standing army in Ireland.

Aug. 23.—Letter to companies and troops concerning arrears, supernumeraries, etc.:

"In our letter of the second day of this month we gave you to understand, that his majesty had transmitted out of England the establishment by which his army in this kingdom is to be paid, and that all those which were above the said establishment were to bee reduced, and that care should bee taken for the satisfaction of their arrears and payment of their debts in their respective quarters incurred from the 11th February 1660 to the 27th of July last, upon your returning up the names of the persons which were to be disbanded as supernumeraries to his majesty's establishment and the debts they owed in their respective quarters for their maintenance. And as therein we evidenced our care for the payment of such supernumeraries, so we thinke fit by these our letters to acquaint you that we have taken also care for satisfaction of such arrears as have been incurred by yourself and your company since the 21st of October 1661 to the 27th of July last. And that you may the better understand what way we have put their satisfaction into, wee thought good to let you know that wee have set apart for the payment of the arrears due to this his majesty's army from the 21st of October 1661 to the 27th of July aforesaid all that his majesty's revenue which arises out of the old Crown rents and the new rents payable by adventurers, soldiers and transplanted persons, which, according to the best estimate can be made of the same amounts to sixty thousand pounds yearly, which, by gales commencing at Michaelmas next, shall be wholly set apart for satisfaction of the said arrears, and that branch of his majesty's revenue being the most considerable and certain, we therefore set it apart for payment of the said arrears, which in course half-yearly shall be satisfied, of which we require you to acquaint all those under your command concerned therein. And as we omitt nothing in our power which may testify our care of this his majesty's army so we doubt not but those of it, will by their faithfulness, obedience and diligence in their severall stations invite us to a further perseverance therein.

<sup>1</sup> Thomas Farmer, major.

And whereas we formerly required that the reduction of the super-numeraries of your company should be of such as were last taken in to pay, except the officers' servants, viz., to every captain two, and one to each other commissioned officer, we do hereby think fitt to lett you know, that if you are satisfied that any of the said soldiers by you last received, as aforesaid, are in all respects fitter to be continued then some other in your said company that you return us the names of so many in the said company as are less fitt to be continued as may reduce the same to the establishment, videlicet, eighty-six private soldiers, besides commissioned and non-commissioned officers and one drummer.

Aug. 23.—The like letter to the captains or other chief officers of the sixty companies of foot, according as they are before entered, and to the captains of the thirty troops of horse, varying the word company to troop, and the number of private soldiers, sixty-seven and two trumpets.

“With the said letters to the officers following, were some of the proclamations sent, commanding all officers to repair to their garrisons and duties, etc.”

Aug. 23.—Proclamations sent to several garrisons :

- To colonel John Gorges at Londonderry.
- „ lieutenant-colonel Fortescue at Carrickfergus.
- „ Sir Francis Boteler at Drogheda,
- „ Major Thomas Harman at Catherlogh,
- „ Col. William Warden at Kilkenny,
- „ Captain Richard St. George at Athlone,
- „ Sir Francis Gore, at Galloway, and
- „ Sir Richard Clifton at Wexford.

“The proclamations for the province of Munster were given to the lord president of that province to be distributed to the garrison as his lordship should think fit.”

Aug. 25.—Order to sir Matthew Appleyard to march his company of foot from the several places where they now are to Cashel, in the county of Tipperary, and to quarter there till further order.

Aug. 25.—“To the sheriffs of the city of Dublin and the seneschals of the respective liberties of St. Sepulchre, St. Thomas' court and Donore, and every of them :

“Whereas we have thought fit to give order for the marching of the four troops of horse lately quartering in this city to other places in the country, and have appointed five other troopes hereunder mentioned to march up hither, these are therefore to will and require you to appoint convenient quarters for the said five troops as they shall come to this city in the several places following, viz., our owne troop to Dammas street, St. George's lane, Colledge Green, Lazy Hill, St. Bride street and St. Kevin street, the duke of Albemarle's troop in Oxmantowne, the lord viscount Grandison's troop in St. Thomas and St. James streets, sir Oliver St. George's troop in St. Francis street to Ormond Gate, the Coome, Crooked Staff and Pimlico, and Colonel Daniel Redman's troop in St. Patrick street and New street, New Rowe and the Pottle.”

Aug. 25.—Licence to sir Robert Byron, knight and colonel of a regiment of foot in the king's standing army in Ireland, to be absent from his command and to continue in Dublin for two months “in regard he is at present indisposed in his health and in a course of physic.”



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1662.

Aug. 26.—To Roger [Boyle], earl of Orrery, lord president of Munster, at Cork: "We, conceiving it necessary that provision should be made for fire and candle-light for the guards in all the garrisons of this kingdome, doe hereby desire your lordshipps earnestly to recommend it unto the magistrates of the severall corporations and other places, where garrisons are or shall bee placed within the province of Munster and county of Clare, to take order that such provision of fire and candle be made for the guards as shall be necessary, wherein wee doubt not of their ready compliance, considering that for the safety of themselves and the country about them, garrisons are placed among them, which, being well and constantly paid, will be of advantage to them."

Aug. 26.—To the mayor and sheriffs of the city of Londonderry: "We do hereby earnestly recommend it unto you to take effectuell order that necessary provision of fire and candle bee made for the guards of such garrisons as are or shall be placed in that city, wherein wee doubt not of your ready compliance."

Aug. 26.—A similar letter to each of the following:

The mayor of Coleraine,  
The warden of the town of Lifford,  
The chief magistrate of the town of Charlemont,  
The chief magistrate of the town of Enniskillen,  
The chief magistrate of Belturbet,  
The bailiffs of the town of Dundalk,  
The chief magistrate of the town of Carlingford,  
The mayor of the town of Drogheda,  
The portriff of the town of Trim,  
The mayor of the town of Wexford,  
The soveraigne of the town of Rosse, in the county of Wexford,  
The chief magistrate of the town of Enniscorthy,  
The mayor and sheriffs of the city of Kilkenny,  
The chief magistrate of the town of Callin,  
The chief magi-strate of the town of Maryborough,  
The portriff of the town of Mullingar,  
The soveraigne of the town of Athlone,  
The mayor of the town of Galway, and  
The provost of the town of Sligo.

A letter for all the garrisons in Munster sent to the lord president.

Aug. 26.—To the muster master general: "These are to will and require you forthwith to draw up a warrant for four months' pay for our guard of halberdeers, beginning the 28th day of April last, and ending the 27th of August, instant, according to his majesty's establishment."

Aug. 26.—To captain Richard St. George, at Athlone: "Having taken into consideration the weakness and infirmity whereunto you are reduced by your old age, and that you are thereby rendered unable to undergo the duty and hardships incident to a military employment, we have thought it necessary for his majesty's service to dispose of the foot company under your command unto the bearer, captaine John Brampton, and likewise to assure you that you shall during your life have the same personall allowance that you litherto received whilst you were captain of the said company, which wee shall give effectuell order for."

Aug. 27.—To Roger [Boyle] earl of Orrery, lord president of Munster: "It being necessary that the several troops of horse in his majesty's army in this kingdom should be appointed their respective quarters for this ensuing winter, we desire your lordship to quarter all the troops in the province of Munster at such places within that province as your lordship shall judge most convenient for his majesty's service and the accommodation of the soldiers, and to give us notice of the quarters to which you shall appoint the said troops, that we may know where to send our orders to them upon any occasion."

Aug. 29.—To lieutenant colonel Abraham Yarner, muster master general: "These are to will and require you forthwith to prepare a warrant for three months' pay advance to captain Robert Deey's company of foot according to the establishment, to commence from their last payment, and [it] is for the making of winter provision for the said company in the isles of Arran and Boffin, and to be paid into the hands of captain John Sandes, lieutenant of the said company, which warrant you are to present unto us for our signature."

Aug. 29.—To captain Robert Deey: "Whereas we are given to understand that there is a frigate belonging to his majesty, now riding by the island of Boffin, formerly used about the said island but at present wanting some repair, we do order captain Robert Deey or the chief officer commanding that garrison, to take effectual care that the said frigate be forthwith moored and an inventory taken of the rigging and other furniture thereunto belonging, and that the same be carefully reserved for his majesty's service when it shall be required."

Aug. 29.—To Arthur, earl of Anglesey, vice treasurer and treasurer of wars in Ireland: "Whereas the committee of the board for affairs of the army have, pursuant to a reference from us upon the proposals of captain John Sandes, lieutenant to captain Robert Deey's company of foot, garrisoned in the isles of Arran and Boffin, made report to us, that they find it necessary for his majesty's service in the said garrisons, that the sum of thirty pounds be paid to the said captain John Sandes, for the making of a new boat and repairing one old boat now there, and thirty-four pounds to repair the houses in and adjoining to the forts in the said islands: These are therefore to pray and require your lordship out of such his majesty's treasure as now remains under your charge or shall next come to your hands, to content and pay unto the said John Sandes the sum of three score and four pounds, sterling, to be by him disbursed for the uses aforesaid, and of which he is to give an account to his majesty's auditor general, and for so doing this, together with the acquittance of the said captain John Sandes, confessing the receipt thereof, shall be as well unto you as to the commissioners of your accounts sufficient warrant and discharge in that behalf."

September 2.—Part of colonel Blount's company to march from Cashel to Clonmel and quarter there.

Sept. 2.—Appointment of captain Robert Deey to take into his charge the forts and garrisons in the islands of Boffin and Arran, with all the arms, ammunition and other furniture of war there.

Sep. 3.—Commission from Dukes of Albemarle and Ormonde: "Whereas we have formerly by a writing under our hands and seals, bearing date the 27th of March, 1662, nominated and appointed the

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1662.

right honourable Richard, earle of Corke and divers other honorable persons trustees for the managing of the securities of the commissione officers who served his majestie that now is or his royall father of ever blessed memory before the 5th of June 1649, and whereas the said trustees have represented it unto us as necessary for the carrying on of the service and interest of the said officers that a lesser number of themselves should be intrusted, as a standing committee of the said trustees and obliged to a constant attendance on the concernes of the said officers, as likewise that there be solicitors and councillors at law appointed; and forasmuch as sir William Flower, sir Thomas Armstrong, sir John Stephens, sir Hans Hamilton, colonel Randall Clayton, lieutenant colonel Alexander Piggot, major Robert Ward and captain Richard Gethine, being of the number of the said trustees, are represented into us by the said trustees as fit persons to be the said standing committee, and to give their constant attendance on the said work and which they have accordingly undertaken to the best of the said trustees, and William Hamilton and Owen Sylver, esq., to be their solicitors, and sir William Domville, knight, his majesty's attorney general, John Temple, esq., his majestys solicitor general, sir Thomas Longvile, sir William Davys, knight, William Knight, Samuel Clarke, William Whitfield, John Keating, Oliver Jones, Adam Cusack, Miles Cooke and Goodwyn Swift, esquires, to be of counsel for the said officers, we have therefore thought fit hereby to approve of the said persons for the management of the several and respective employments above mentioned. And the better to enable them to execute the same wee do hereby assign unto every of the said persons appointed to be of the standing committee and to each of the said solicitors the sum of 250*l.* sterling to be raised out of the profits arising out of the securities of the said officers and to commence from our Lady day last, and we do assign unto sir William Domville, knight, the sum of 500*l.* sterling, and to each of the councillors at law above mentioned the sum of 200*l.* sterling in full consideration of their councill and appearing from time to time for the said officers and their interest as their councill at law untill the whole concernes of the said officers shall be settled by the committee appointed for the execution of the act of settlement. And whereas the said trustees have also represented it unto us as their desire that an allowance of 100*l.* ster: be given unto Mr. Thomas Buckridge and 40*l.* sterling unto Mr. John Straghton for their pains and diligent attendance to be given on the said committee as clarkes for the better dispatch and carying on of that service, wee doe alsoe hereby approve of and allow the same and that the said summes respectively be also raised out of the securitie of the said commissioned officers as aforesaid."

Sep. 3.—Orders for marching :

Part of colonel John Hubbelthorne's company : from Rosse, in county of Wexford, to Waterford.

Part of colonel Brett's company : from Kilkenny to Rosse.

To the sheriffs of the city of Dublin and the seneschals of the liberties of St. Sepulchre, St. Thomas' court and Donore, and St. Mary's Abbey, Dublin :

Sep. 3.—"Forasmuch as we are given to understand that the five troops of horse now in the city and the suburbs thereof are not so placed on the several partes of the same, but that the officers and soldiers want accommodation for themselves and horses, and many of the inhabitants are charged with more men and horses than upon an equal distribution they ought to be, these are therefore to will and



require you to meet together and appoint convenient quarters for four troops of horse, consisting of fourscore men, besides commissioned officers and trumpets, and one troop, consisting of one hundred soldiers with commissioned officers and trumpets in this citie and suburbs and the respective liberties within the same, and to take care that the said officers and soldiers bee so quartered that they may have convenient lodging for themselves and good stabling and forage for their horses, and that no inhabitant have more placed upon him than proportionable to the said number of right he ought."

Sep. 4.—To captain William Cecill: "Being confident of your good affections to his majesty and fitness to serve in his majesty's standing army in this kingdom, we have appointed you captain of the company of foot formerly under the command of colonel William Warden, to which charge you are forthwith to repair and diligently to attend your duty, and to give us an account of the present conditions of the soldiers as to their arms and other necessities with what else you shall conceive fitt for our knowledge in order to his majesty's service."

Sep. 4.—Discharge of Francis Shaen from command as cornet in lord Aungier's troop to which William Brereton has been appointed.

Sep. 4.—To Colonel John Read: to deliver his company to Henry Howard."

Sep. 5.—To ensign Robert Folliott at Abbey Boyle: "We received your letter of the third of the month, whereby wee understand that the company of foot formerly belonging to the lord Roberts and lately ordered by us to be disbanded, is yet kept together upon duty, we think fit that you dismiss the soldiers from further duty according to our former letters on that behalf, and that you deliver their arms to the next storekeeper for his majesties use, as by our said letters was directed."

Sep. 8.—Viscount Falkland's troop to march from Athlone to Kilkenny and to quarter there.

Sep. 9.—Troop of horse under command of John, lord Berkeley, president of the province of Connaught, to march from Naas, Kilcullen, etc. to Athlone and to quarter there.

Sep. 9.—To sir William Meredith: discharge from command of troop of horse, which has been disposed of to John, lord Berkeley.

Sep. 9.—To William Turvin: discharge from command as ensign to captain Robert Deey's company, to which Andrew Kelly is appointed."

Sep. 12.—To lieutenant general Abraham Yarner, muster master general, and Mr. Richard Barry: "Whereas the number of the private soldiers in the several troops and companies of his majesty's army in this his kingdome doth exceed the number of the present establishment, to the end they may be reduced thereunto, we have thought fit to disband the lord Roberts his company, sir Robert Hannay's, late sir Patrick Weymes's, late sir Thomas Gifford's, and major William Moore's companies, and to reduce one drum and so many private soldiers out of each other company as are above the number of fourescore and six soldiers, etc., so many private soldiers out of each troop as are above the number of three score and seven, in order to the satisfying the arrears due to the officers and soldiers of the aforesaid companies and other the supernumeraries: We doe hereby order and authorize lieutenant colonel Abraham Yarner, muster master general, and Richard Barry, gentleman, to state the arrears due to every individuall

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
—  
1662.

officer and soldier of the companies before named, and the drummer and so many of the privy soldiers of each company and troop as above the number of the establishment and allowed on the seven musters from the 21st of October 1661 to the 27th of July 1662 (except such who were entered as supernumeraries in the respective troops by order of the late justices) which arrears are to be stated according to the calendar month and at the pay and allowances of majesty's present establishment, and to certify the same to us."

Sep. 14.—Colonel William Warden : discharge from his command of foot company, to which captain William Cecill has been appointed.

Sep. 17.—Sir William Neale's troop to march from Fethard Thurles.

Sep. 18.—Muster master general : to deliver to John, lord Kingstone sixteen French tents, out of his majesty's store.

Sep. 19.—Discharge of John Fooley, quarter master to troop of ea of Donegall, his command having been disposed of to Francis Meeke.

Sep. 19.—Company of major James Dennis to march from Thoma town, co. Kilkenny, to Dungarvan, co. Waterford.

Sep. 19.—Part of colonel Jephson's company to march from Thoma town to Mallow, co. Cork.

Sep. 22.—To lieutenant Henry Ponsonby : his command as lieutenant to sir R. Willson's company is disposed of to captain Laurence Hyde.

Sep. 22.—To James Gynn : his command as ensign to the earl Mountrath's company is disposed of to Edward Harwood."

Sep. 23.—To the mayor of the city of Dublin : "Forasmuch as we conceive it to be convenient for his majesty's service, the defence of the city of Dublin and the ease of the inhabitants thereof that the severall companies of the said city which now have the guard of the same should be discharged from that duty, and that his majesty's regiment of guards should take upon them the guard of the said city, we hereby require the mayor thereof forthwith to see that the said city companies be spare from further duty therein and to leave the guard of the said city to the said regiment of guards. And we also require the said mayor and the mayor for the time being to take order that the corps du guard be forthwith repaired and provided from time to time with fire and candle light, as hath been heretofore accustomed, and that also there be provided a convenient room neare the said corps du guard with fire and candle for the captain of the watch from time to time."

Disaffected and superannuated soldiers :—Letter from ORMONDE.

Sep. 24.—To John Brampston, captain of a company of foot : "Being informed that several soldiers in your company are disaffected to his majesty's service, and others superannuated and not able to do duty, we have thought fit hereby to require you to cause a list of the names of all such as are disaffected or superannuated, as aforesaid, to be given on the next muster day to the muster master general or his deputy, who is hereby required to discharge them and to allow such new men as you shall think fit to be enlisted in the places of those that shall be so discharged ; and you are likewise to return unto us a list of such soldier as shall be disbanded that they may be satisfied their arrears with the standing army."

"The like letter of the same date to the lord viscount Falkland, concerning the disaffected and superannuated soldiers in his lordships troops."

Sep. 24.—Instructions to lieutenant-colonel Abraham Yarner, commissary general of the musters, to be by him observed in mustering his majesty's army in this kingdom of Ireland.

1. "That no officers muster a man false, upon pain of cashiering.
2. "That every officer and soldier take the oaths of allegiance and supremacy.
3. "That no Papist, officer or soldier, be at any time mustered in the army, nor any person that hath been a Papist three yeares preceding his muster, upon pain of the officer being cashiered that presents him to be mustered.
4. "That no officer upon pain of cashiering make any contract or agreement with his soldiers for less pay then the king allows on his establishment for every soldier.
5. "That every troop and foot company have at the least still residing with it two commissioned officers.
6. "That no captain of horse or foot be allowed to muster above two servants and every inferior commissioned officer but one.
7. "That no soldier shall bee mustered that is an inhabitant in any garrison towne.
8. "That no muster master shall wittingly or willingly make any false musters, upon pain of forfeiture of his employment.
9. "That the musters shall be in summer every six weeks and in winter two months musters.
10. "Every officer or soldier that stays longer then his pass is to be respited till his appearance, and if he have been absent two musters not to be taken off but by order of his majesty or the lord lieutenant general.
11. "The muster master is to take care that the soldiers' arms be fixed and that all the fire-arms of foot be of musquet bore.
12. "No muster master shall muster any company or garrison by any other order or rule then according to his majesty's establishment.
13. "That no officer give licence to any under his command to be absent above fourteen days and that between musters.
14. "That no officers shall entertain any person in the roome of any soldier dead, run away or discharged out of any troop or company till the next muster day, and their pay to commence from that day forward and not otherwise.
15. "That if any non-commissioned officer or soldier be absent from his muster that then he be returned absent and lose the benefitt of such musters, unlesse it be in case of sickness, which is to appear by authentic certificates or by special licence from us, which licence is to be entered in the muster master general's office."

"His majesties printer is hereby required forthwith to imprint two hundred copies, according to the instructions within mentioned.—  
ORMONDE.

Sep. 24. Order for the disbanding of souldiers disaffected to his majestie, etc.

"Ormonde.—Whereas it hath been signified unto us by divers officers of his majesty's army that there are allowed in troops and companies persons disaffected to his majesty's service, and severall who are superannuated and unable to do duty, and others negligent of their duties by reason of their families being far distant and remote from their respective



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1662.

garrisons, and many careless of keeping themselves well mounted and armed. To the end therefore that such persons may be removed out of his majesty's army and constant duty men enlisted in their rooms, we think fit that all officers commanding each troop and company, finding any such persons under their command, or any who are desirous to go off and to receive their arrears with the standing army, do discharge them out of their respective troops and companies, the officers commanding in chief giving them a discharge under their hands, there mentioning that they are not discharged by a court-marshal, whereb they might be made incapable of receiving their arrears, but that they shall have the arrears due unto them since the 11th of February, 1660 satisfied with the standing army, which persons so discharged are to be allowed on the musters until the 28th of this instant September, if they have so long done duty, and that in the rooms of such so discharged the officers commanding in chief each troop and company do enlist such persons as are Protestants and well affected to his majesty's service and as near as may be allowed on the muster commencing the said 28th of September, instant. And that after the muster taken the 28th of September aforesaid, the troopes and companies being completed to the number allowed, no officer be permitted to change or discharge any soldier other than their servants allowed of out of any troop or company without being convicted of some crime at a court-marshal, or by speciall order from us, whereof the muster master general and his deputy are required to take due notice and to take care that the same be duly observed accordingly.

"An order for the printer to imprint two hundred copies of the said order."

Sep. 24.—To Edward Browne, ensign to colonel Sandys; discharged from his command to which Edwin Sandys is appointed.

Sep. 24.—To colonel Chidley Coote: the regiment of foot under his command is disposed of to John, lord Berkeley, president of the province of Connaught.

Sep. 26.—"There being a necessity for the furtherance of his majesty's service that there be disbanded out of each troop of horse of his majesty's army in this kingdom, seven private troopers, to reduce them to the number of sixty, we therefore require you to make choice of such men as are most able to live of themselves, and are willing to sit down and plant, who shall have their arrears stated and satisfied with the standing army since the 11th of February, 1660, who are to be allowed on all musters to the 28th of September, instant."

"The like letter sent to the captains or other officers commanding the several troops, except these troopes following:—

The earl of Ossory's,  
The earl of Orrery's,  
The lord Berkeley's,

The knight marshal's,  
The commissary general's, and  
The quarter master general's.

"The like letter as above of the same date, sent to the several captains of foot to reduce two private soldiers out of each company, to bring them to the number of eighty four.

Sept. 26.—"The master of the ordnance to deliver unto sir John Stephens, knight, governor of his majesty's castle of Dublin, and major of his majesty's regiment of guards, twenty barrels of musket powder

1662.

with match and ball proportionable, to be by him distributed to the captains of the several companies in the said regiment from time to time as there shall bee occasion."

Oct. 2.—To Hugh, earl of Mount Alexander, master of the ordnance : "We did by our letters to your lordship of the 26th of September last require that seven troopers should be disbanded out of your troop, to reduce them to the number of sixty, but in regard of your lordship being a general officer, we think fit to continue your troop, as it was before the date of our said letters, which we do hereby signify unto you, that you may forbear disbanding any of your said troop, notwithstanding our former directions in that behalf."

Oct. 2.—To sir Theophilus Jones, scout master general. Letter in similar terms. "The muster master to observe the same accordingly."

Oct. 3.—To Benjamin Barrington: his command as ensign to sir Robert Byron's company is disposed of to Dudley Thompson.

Oct. 7.—Appointment of serjeant major. John Griffen to be serjeant major of the city of Dublin, to hold and exercise that employment according to the discipline of war.

Oct. 7.—Commission to Dr. William Currer to bee physician generall to his majesties standing army in this kingdom, which employment he is to execute with all care and diligence.

"The names of several men belonging to his grace the duke of Ormonde's troop struck out of the list the 7th of October, 1662.

William Bristow,	Francis Ware,
Dennis Connaway,	Wentworth Harman,
Thomas Hollaway,	Daniel Barnes,
Walter Jones,	Peter Bourke,
Walter Lambert,	Cornelius Dellany,
David Hughes,	James Harman,
Francis Richardson,	James Purry,
John Prosser,	Arthur Weldon,
Gabriell Cooper,	John Warren,
Tho. Cumberledge,	William Watkins,
Robert Charleton,	Edward Lavington,
William Edson,	Roger Rose,
Gabriell Goodaker,	Richard Norris,
Arthur Roberts,	Thomas Robinson.
Thomas Oldum,	

These nine and twenty men were disbanded out of your Grace's troope the time aforesaid.—THOMAS HARMAN.

The above persons humbly crave your grace's order for four months' pay, that they might bee enabled to discharge their quarters there.

Oct. 8.—"We require the muster master general or his deputy to state such arrears as are due to the persons above mentioned, according to the rule prescribed by us for the satisfaction of arrears, and forthwith to prepare a warrant to be signed by us for payment of four months' pay to them respectively in part of their said arrears."—ORMONDE.

Oct. 8.—Orders for troops to march to Dublin: viscount Dungannon's from Dundalk, lord Colooney's from Sligo, and sir Francis Hamilton's from Killyshandra.

Oct. 14.—To the mayor and sheriffs of the city of Kilkenny: "These are to will and require you forthwith upon sight hereof to appoint convenient quarters and accomodation of lodging, fire and

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1662.

candlelight for the officers and soldiers of sir Robert Byron's company of foot, and you are also to see that the corps du guard be put into good repair and provision of fire and candles made for the guards, as hath been heretofore accustomed."

Oct. 16.—To the mayor and sheriffs of Dublin, and seneschals of liberties and deans of Christ's church and St. Patrick's church. "Forasmuch as we are informed that several of the officers and soldiers of his majesty's regiment of guards are yet unprovided of quarters, and others have not necessary accommodation in the quarters appointed them, we doe therefore hereby will and require you forthwith to take effectual order, that such officers and soldiers of the said regiment as have quarters already assigned them within your respective liberties, be accommodated with convenient lodging, fire and candles, and that such of them as are not yet provided for, have convenient quarters forthwith appointed, and we further require you to see that the several corps du guard in this city's liberties be put in good repair and provided with fire and candles, as hath been heretofore accustomed."

Oct. 18.—Discharges of the following: sir Nicholas Purdon and Charles Blount, captains of foot companies; lieutenant George Prater and ensign Joseph Seymour.

Oct. 20.—Orders for troops to march: duke of Albemarle's from Dublin to Belfast, sir Oliver St. George's from Dublin to Galway and Arkin; lord Grandison's from Dublin to Limerick, and colonel Daniel Redman's from Dublin to Clonmel.

November 14.—To officers of the army: "We send you enclosed the laws and ordinances of war, established by us for the good conduct of his majesty's army in the kingdom, and to the end the same may be duly observed in every particular, we doe hereby require you to cause them to be published in the head of the company under your command, and to take order in case any of them shall be transgressed, that the party transgressing may be proceeded against in such manner as by the said laws and ordinances are prescribed."

The like letter as above, with the laws, etc. of war enclosed, sent to the several captains of horse and foot in the army, or in their absence to the officer in chief commanding each troupe and company.

Nov. 15.—"By the lord lieutenant general and general governor of Ireland: Ormonde.—We, having taken into our consideration the extraordinary expence of the officers and soldiers of our own troop, and of our guard of halberdeers, in respect of their constant attendance here on us, do think fit that there be added to the present pay allowed them by his majesty's establishment, as followeth:—

	Per diem.		
	£	s.	d.
To the captain lieutenant of our troop	-	0	5 0
„ the cornett	-	0	2 0
„ the quartermaster	-	0	2 0
„ three corporals, each one shilling	-	0	3 0
„ one corporal, more, to be added to the said troop	0	3	6
„ two trumpeters, each one shilling	-	0	2 0
„ sixty-seven soldiers of our troop, one shilling each	-	3	7 0
„ thirty-three soldiers more, to be added to complete our troop to the number of 100 soldiers, at two shillings sixpence each	-	4	2 6
	<hr/> £8 7 0 <hr/>		



	£	s.	d.
To the lieutenant of our guard of halberdeers	-	0	3 0
„ sixty halberdeers, sixpence each	-	1	10 0
„ add to the pay of two of them to be serjeant, one shilling each	-	0	2 0
	£1	15	0

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1662.

“For the better encouragement of the non-commissioned officers and soldiers of the four troops, which we thinke convenient to quarter here in Dublin, there be added to their present pay now allowed by the aforesaid establishment, during the time they continue here, as followeth :—

To each corporal and trumpeter of the said four troops, per diem - Sixpence.  
To each soldier of the said four troops, per diem - Threepence.

And to the end the additions of pay aforesaid might be no increase to his majesty's establishment, we thought fitt to answer the said charge by reducing seven troopers out of each troop, except the general officers, and two soldiers out of each company, which additions are to commence from the 28th of September last, and to continue till further order, whereof the muster master generall and all others whom it may concerne are to take notice. Given at his majesty's castle of Dublin, the 15th day of November, 1662.—G. LANE.

Nov. 19.—Letter to Richard [Butler] earl of Arran, colonel of the king's own regiment of guards, with “the laws and ordinances of war, established for the good conduct of his majesty's army in the kingdome.”

Nov. 21.—Master of the ordnance to deliver out of the store at Limerick to sir Arthur Denny two drums with sticks, for the use of his troop.

Nov. 24.—To the sheriffs of the city of Dublin: “Whereas we are informed that the quarters formerly allotted for our own troop within the suburbs of this city there are several houses excused, and other houses that have more horsemen for quarters than in proportion they ought to do, these are therefore to will and require you to view the said quarters, being Damask Street, St. George Lane, Colledge Green, Lazy Hill, St. Bride's Street, and St Kevan's Street, and to appoint convenient quarters for our said troop.”

Nov. 25.—To Captain Robert Deey, island of Boffin: “We have received your letter of the 28th of the last month, and as to the mis-carriage of the lieutenant which you mention, you may prepare and exhibit your information against him for the same, and such proceedings shall be had thereupon as shall be just and hath been usuall in like cases, and for all the other matters whereof you write, consideration shall be had thereof, and the same with all convenient speed put into the best order wee can.”

Nov. 28.—To the mayor of Clonmell: “Forasmuch as we are informed that there are not in the town of Clonmell, inns or alehouses sufficient for the reception of the troop of horse and two foot companies that are in garrison there, we therefore hereby require and

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1662.

authorize the mayor of the said town to take effectual order that the said troop and companies be quartered as well in private houses as in inns and alehouses in the said town, equally and indifferently, as the several inhabitants thereof are able to beare them."

Nov. 28.—To the muster master general: "Whereas by letter patents under the great seal of Ireland, the command of his majesty's fort of Duncannon in the county of Wexford, is granted unto us, and a company of soldiers, consisting of one hundred allowed for the keeping thereof, and there wanting at present sixteen men to complete the said number, which we conceive necessary for the security of the said fort forthwith to be added, these are therefore to will and require you to muster and allow sixteen new men in the said company, such as sir John Boyse, knight, shall nominate and to allow them on the ensuing musters to prepare warrants for their pay from time to time in course with the said company."

Nov. 28.—Commissions: 1. To sir Arthur Chichester, lieutenant to viscount Falkland, to be lieutenant to the troop under command of Arthur [Chichester], earl of Donegal. 2. Arthur Dillon, lieutenant to Arthur, earl of Donegal, to be lieutenant to the troop under viscount Falkland.

Dec. 6.—To sir Peter Courthopp: "We hereby give you full power (notwithstanding any former order given by us) at the next muster of the foot company under your command, with the muster master or his deputy or the commissary of the musters, to remove out of the said company such persons as you shall conceive not fit to bee continued therein, and to take such others as you shall hold more fit and well affected to his majesty's service."

Dec. 8.—To the mayor and sheriffs of Dublin: "Forasmuch as our guard of battle-axes appointed to attend us, are for the more convenient performance of their duty to bee quartered as neer to this castle as may bee, these are to will and require you forthwith upon sight hereof to take present course that the said guard consisting of sixty men besides officers bee well and sufficiently provided of lodging, fire and candle-light and what else hath been heretofore accustomed as neer and contiguous as may bee to this said castle, that so they may bee ready at hand upon all occasions to give their attendance and answere their duty."

Dec. 13.—Commission to Thomas Monck as ensign to the company of foot under command of captain Nicholas Bayly.

Petition of Richard, earl of Barrymore, on the behalf of Valentine Varley: "That the said Valentine Varley, having faithfully served his late majesty of blessed memory in Ireland and England, under the command of sir Charles Vavasor, knight, did on the unparalleled act of murthuring his sacred majesty, ran distracted, etc., so prays release for him, being incapable of serving further in the army, etc."

Dec. 15.—"It is ordered that the muster master general do from time to time pass the within named Valentine Varley upon the musters of the petitioner's, the earl of Barrymore's company, notwithstanding his absence from the said company, that so the petitioner from time to time may receive the pay due to the said Valentine Varley and issue the same towards the release and maintenance of the said Varley.—

ORMONDE."

Dec. 16.—Commission to Edmund Hobart to be cornet to the troop of horse under command of sir Oliver St. John.

Dec. 18.—Proclamation.—“Whereas we are informed that the soldiers of his majesty’s army have been constrained, for want of their pay, to runn in debt in their several quarters for necessary provisions for themselves and their horses, since the 11th of February, 1660, at which time by his majesty’s authority his army in this kingdom was reduced and established, and we being desirous that a course may be taken for payment of just debts of that kind, out of the said soldiers’ arrears to the persons to whom the same are due, do, in order thereunto, hereby require the inhabitants of every town and garrison, or where-soever else any troop or company, or part of troop or company have been quartered, who claim any such debts to be due unto them in every such place, to cause a list of the said debts to be fairly written, therein expressing the person indebted, the sum due, and to whom, and of whose troop or company the persons so indebted are, and the said list to send hither to Dublin, to our very good lord the earl of Anglesey, his majesty’s vice treasurer and treasurer at wars in this kingdom, or his deputy, with the tickets of the soldiers whom they have trusted, acknowledging the said debts. And as soon as they shall be proved to be authentic and registered, they shall be returned to the respective parties, to be retained by them until they shall receive satisfaction for them, which tickets we formerly ordered to be taken of the said soldiers, that thereupon the several summes due might be defalked out of the arrears of the said soldiers so indebted, and care taken for the payment thereof to the respective inhabitants aforesaid.”

Dec. 18.—Discharge of Henry Smithwick from command as lieutenant to company of sir Francis Foulke.

Dec. 18.—Troops of lord Conway, colonel Cromwell, lord Falkland and major George Rawdon to march from Lisnegarvy, etc. to Dublin.

Dec. 19.—Troop of earl of Donegal to march to Dublin; lord Dungaannon’s to Dundalk; lord Colooney’s to Sligo; Sir Francis Hamilton’s to Killeshandra.

Dec. 23.—To high sheriffs of the several counties in Ireland: “Sir, My lord lieutenant having thought fit to issue the enclosed orders concerning debts due by soldiers in their quarters, his grace hath commanded me to send you a certain number of them, and to let you know it is his pleasure that you cause the same to be published and fixe’ up in the most public place in that county, to the end that all persons whom the same may concern, may take notice thereof, which having thus made known unto you, I shall not add more, than that I desire you to let me know of the receipt of those orders, and that I am your humble servant.—GEO. LANE.”

The like letter, with orders concerning soldiers’ debts sent to the mayors of the cities of Dublin, Londonderry, Watrford, Kilkenny, Cork, Limerick and Cashell, and to the mayors of the towms of Drogheda, Wexford, Galway, Carrickfergus.

Dec. 23.—To sir Thomas Armstrong: “Forasmuch as we are informed there is such a scarcity of hay and other forage in the town of Trym, where the late sir Thomas Armstrong’s troop is now quartered, that the soldiers cannot get provision thereof sufficient for the whole troop, these are to require and authorize the officer in chiefe commanding the said troop to quarter such part thereof as cannot conveniently be



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1662.

1662-3.

furnished with stabling and horse meat within the said town or any other town within two miles thereof, the soldiers paying the usual rates for the same."

January 14.—To the muster master general: "Ormonde:—Forasmuch as by the letters patents granted unto us for the command of his majesty's fort of Duncannon there is allowed a company of one hundred men and two drums for keeping the said fort, and there being now but one drum mustered, these are to will and require you on all musters hereafter, to enter and allow two drummers in the said company, such as sir John Boyse, knight, shall nominate, and to allow the additionall pay of a drummer, according to the establishment, in all future warrants for the pay of the said company, and for so doing this shall be a warrant."

January 17.—To the sheriffs of Dublin and seneschals of liberties: "Forasmuch as we have ordered the lord viscount Conway's troop and the troops under the command of colonel Vere Cromwell, the lord viscount Falkland, and major George Rawdon, to march up hither to do duty in the stead of the lord Donegall's, the lord Dungannon's, the lord Colooney's and sir Francis Hamilton's troops now here, these are to will and require you, upon the coming up of the said first mentioned troops, to take care that the officers and soldiers thereof bee conveniently quartered in the places of these troops that are now to march away, and have fitting lodging and other accommodations as is usual."

Jan. 17.—"Letter to the captains of horse":—"Being informed that the collectors of the subsidies in the several counties of this kingdom apprehend some danger in bringing up the money by them received, into his majesty's receipt here, we have thought fit, for their better safety, hereby to require you, from time to time, upon request made unto you, by any of the said collectors, to afford them a sufficient convey of horse to the garrison or quarter of horse next adjacent to you, and in and nearest their way to this city, and we require you, upon receipt hereof, to send notice to the chief collectors of the said subsidies in the county wherein you are quartered, and the counties next adjoining to your garrison, that you have received our order to the purpose aforesaid, to the end they may apply themselves unto you as they may have occasion."

The like letter to the captains or other officers commanding each troop in Ireland, except the five troops undernamed being in this city [Dublin]:

His grace's own troop, lord Conway's, lord Falkland's, colonel Cromwell's and major Rawdon's.

Jan. 23.—To the muster master general: "Forasmuch as we are informed that divers persons disaffected to his majesty and his royal authority are mustered in several foot companies of the army, which may tend to the prejudice of his majesty's affairs and the peace of this kingdom, for prevention whereof we thinke fit and do hereby order the muster master general or his deputy upon information and certificate given him by any captain of foot, that there is any person or persons in his company disaffected as aforesaid (their names being expressed in such certificate) forthwith to strike them out of the muster rolls, and to enter and passe in their places such other serviceable and well affected men to his majesty's service, as the captain shall present unto him for that purpose."

Jan. 26.—Commission to Foulke Rookeby to be lieutenant to the company of foot under sir Edward Massie.

Jan. 29.—To the muster master general: "Whereas we conceive it fit for the advantage of his majesty's service, that there bee an exact account taken of all serviceable, unserviceable and want of arms in each troop and company of his majesty's army in this kingdom, we doe hereby will and require you to take special care thereof, and to give it strictly in charge to your deputy commissaries that they take an account of the same at the next muster, and to make returne unto us, to the end such further course may bee taken therein for the supply thereof, as we shall think fit. And whereas wee did, by our order of the 24th of September last, think fit that after the muster taken on the 28th of September aforesaid, no officer be permitted to change or discharge any soldier, other than their servants allowed of, out of any troop or company without being convicted of some crime at a court marshall, or by special order from us, yet we, takeing into our consideration the short time of notice that the officers of troops had of our said order and that they might have just cause to discharge some more of the soldiers of the said troops and companies than what they did pursuant to our said order, we do will and require you, that if any officers have discharged any of their soldiers since the muster taken the 28th of September last, you are to allow thereof notwithstanding our former order, who are to have their arrears satisfied with the standing army, so that such persons as be presented in their rooms be not allowed before the day the said troop and company is mustered, they being Protestants and well affected to his majesty's service.

"And you are to take special care that no commissioned officer that is absent from his command be allowed on the musters, unless they be of the privy councill or attending the Parliament or produce our licence of absence, nor to allow any other commissioned officer than such who can produce their commissions from us, and the same entered in your office, to the end we may receive an account from you, as from time to time shall be required.

"And whereas we are informed, that divers officers who are present at the musters, do immediately after the musters taken depart from their respective garrisons without our licence, contrary to the articles of war, and to the neglect of his majesty's service, and that many soldiers who attend their musters are presently after licenced by their officers to be absent from their garrisons, contrary to the said articles of war, to the end that such offences may be the more certainly made known unto us, we will and require you to give it in charge to your deputy commissaries by all wayes and meanes to inform themselves of such officers and soldiers as offend herein, and to returne the names of them with their next muster rolls, that such punishment may be inflicted on them, as by said articles of war is set down, or as we shall think fit."

Feb. 10.—To Charles Collis, lieutenant to captain Garrett Moore at Galway: "We understand that you have absented yourselfe from your garrison at Galway for four months past without licence, for which neglect of your duty in his majesty's service, we have thought fit to dispose of your command, from which you are hereby discharged, and we require you to forbear further intermeddling therewith."

Feb. 10.—To Bryan Conyngham, ensign to colonel Chidley Coote's company at Galway: discharge in terms similar to preceding.

Feb. 11.—Forasmuch as we are given to understand by colonel Robert Sandys, that the castle of Ballyleage, where part of his company

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1662-3.

is now garrisoned, is much decayed, and, for want of repair, uncovered, so that the soldiers cannot keep guard therein without being exposed to the weather, without any manner of shelter, we do hereby authorize and permit the said colonel Sandys to remove his men out of the said castle into the town of Ballyleage and to cause them to keep guard and do duty in the most convenient place in the said town, at such times as by reason of the weather they cannot keep within the said castle.

Feb. 12.—To Richard Wakeham: discharge from his command as ensign to colonel Charles Wheeler's company of foot.

“The petition of William Rosse: That he was in England at the [time of the] siege of Dublin, and then taken prisoner, desires like employment now, or to ride in the earl of Ossory's troop or sir William Neale's with his man, etc.

“We pray and authorize our very good lord, the earl of Ossory, lieutenant general of his majesty's horse in Ireland, to take this petition into his consideration and to certify us his opinion what hee conceives fit to bee done thereupon.—ORMONDE.”

“May it please your Grace,—I am informed that the merits of your petitioner are such as renders him fit for your grace's favor in granting his request.—OSSORY.”

Feb. 16.—“Upon consideration of the within petition and certificate of the earl of Ossory, lieutenant general of the horse of his majesty's army in this kingdom, we are pleased and do order that the petitioner and his servant, being well armed and mounted, shall ride in the troop of horse under the immediate command of the said earl of Ossory, whereof as well the muster master general and other officers of the musters, as the officers of that troop, are to take notice and to admit the petitioner and his said servant accordingly.—ORMONDE.”

Feb. 17.—To the master of the ordnance: “Whereas we are informed that since the foot company lately commanded by sir Patrick Weymes, knight, deceased, were disbanded they keep the arms belonging to his majesty in their custody, which we holding fit to bee secured and laid up for his majesty's service, we do hereby require and authorize you to seize upon all his majesty's arms which you shall find in the custody of all and every the soldiers of the said company, and to secure the same in the castle of Catherlogh, until we shall give further order.”

Feb. 19.—The master of the ordnance to deliver to Matthew Harrison, comptroller of the household of the duke of Ormonde: four pair of wheels and one gun.

Feb. 19.—Commission: Thomas Tyrer: quarter-master to troop of horse under earl of Donegal.

Feb. 27.—Discharge of Francis Meeke from command as quarter master to troop under earl of Donegal.

Feb. 27.—Commissions: Alexander Meutis: ensign to colonel Francis Willoughby's company of foot; Edward Gealand: ensign to company of foot under lord Callan; — Fielding, ensign to company of foot under sir Nicholas Sumner.

March 6.—To Ormonde from earl of Mount Alexander: “I have conferred with captain Robert Deey about the particulars mentioned in his petition to your grace, and doe find that hee acknowledgeth the receipt of sixty four pounds by order from your grace and the councill



for buying and repairing of boats, as also for the reparation of the fort of Arran, all which hee affirms to be accordingly laid out by his lieutenant on the forementioned particulars. He likewise confesseth the receipt of three months' pay for his company, wherewith he bought provisions of beef, butter and oatmeale, which he saith is all spent. I do therefore humbly offer to your grace, that in regard the islands of Arran and Buffin are so remote from the maine land, that they cannot without much difficulty be supplied from thence, and that the islanders have already trusted the soldiers beyond their abilities, your grace will be pleased to order one month's pay for the petitioner's company more than the rest of the army have from time to time. And by reason the muster master cannot at present give a certificate of such arms and ammunition as the petitioner allegeth to be wanting, because of the remotenesse of the place, and that he hath not been there of a long time, because of the dangerous passage thither, I do also humbly offer, that, if it shall seem meet your grace's order may be issued to me for the supplying his company with eighty four swords and belts, sixty collars of bandeliers, twelve fire locks, twelve pikes a drum and some match, and the exchange of seven barrells of decayed powder upon accompt, until such time as the muster master shall be able to certify the wants of that company. And as for the platformes alleged to be broken in the fort of Buffin, it is my humble opinion that they may be taken into consideration when the rest of the platformes throughout the whole kingdom shall be considered of, many of them being in the same condition, all which is humbly submitted.—MOUNT ALEXANDER."

March 13.—"Upon consideration of the within certificate of the earl of Mount Alexander, master of his majesty's ordnance, we having given our orders to the muster master general, to prepare warrants from time to time for the advance of one month's pay more to captain Deey and the company under his command than for the rest of the companies of the army, and to present the same warrants to us for our signature. We doe hereby order, that the said master of the ordnance according to his said certificate shall supply the said company with fourscore and four swords and belts, three score collars of bandeliers, twelve fire locks, twelve pikes one drum and fourteene bundles of match, and shall exchange seven barrells of decayed powder in the said certificate mentioned upon account, until such time as the muster master shall be able to certify the wants of the said company."

March 14.—To Hugh, earl of Mount Alexander: "Whereas we thought fit soone after our return to this government for reducing his majesty's army in this kingdom to the establishment, to disband the five companies of foot hereafter named, the soldiers whereof have not yet given in their arms, and we, conceiving it fit that their arms be forthwith delivered into some public store for his majesty's service, do hereby pray and authorise your lordship to send to the officer or officers of the said disbanded companies, forthwith to deliver all the arms in the custody of or belonging to the said companies to such person or persons as your lordship shall appoint to receive the said arms, and to lay them up in the next store for his majesty's service, and your lordship is to let the said officers know that we require them to observe this our order."

Companies disbanded: lord Roberts', sir Patrick Weymes', sir Thomas Gifford's, sir Robert Hannay's, captain William Moore's.

March 17, 18.—Orders for marching of companies: Captain Nicholas Bayly's, from Athlone to Galway; sir Edward Massie's, from Callan to Athlone; captain Garrett Moore, from Galway to Drogheda.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1662-3.

March 18.—To Hugh, earl of Mount Alexander: "Whereas captain Robert Deey preferred his petition unto us for provision of money for the support of the foot company under his command, quartered in the forts of Arran and Boffin, and for other things necessary for the defence of those places, and we having been pleased verbally to desire our very good lord the earl of Mount Alexander, master of his majesty's ordnance in this kingdom, to call the said captain Deey unto his lordship and to speak with him concerning that business, and certify us what he should find and conceive fit to be done therein, and the said earl, having made report unto us in writing under his hand, dated the 6th day of this month, that, upon conference with the said captain Deey, his lordship doth offer unto us, that in regard the islands aforesaid are so remote from the main land, that they cannot without much difficulty be supplied from thence, and that the islanders have already trusted the soldiers beyond their abilities, we may be pleased (among other things) to order one month's pay for the said company, more than the rest of the army have from time to time; we do therefore hereby will and require the muster master general to prepare warrants from time to time for the advance of one month's pay more to the said captain Deey and the company aforesaid, under his command, than the rest of the companies of the army have, and the same from time to time to present unto us for our signature."

March 18.—Commission to Robert Thorrell, as cornet to the troop of horse under Wentworth [FitzGerald], earl of Kildare.

March 21.—The officer of horse at Kilkenny and the several officers between that town and Dublin to convey from garrison to garrison such person as sir William Flower shall send up with money from Kilkenny.

March 24.—The muster master general to pay sums due to Richard Saunderson, cornet of the troop of the earl of Kildare, and his servant Thomas Fisher, trooper.

March 24.—Appointment of colonel John Gorges to be commander and governor of the city and county of Londonderry, "and of all his majesty's forces which now are or hereafter shall be garrisoned, within the said city and county until further order from us to the contrary, hereby giving you full power and authority to take upon you the charge and care of the said city and county, and to command and govern all his majesty's forces, garrisoned or to be garrisoned therein for his majesty's service, pursuant to such orders and directions as you shall from time to time receive from us or our very good lord, lord Hugh Mount-Alexander, master of his majesty's ordnance in this kingdom or other general or superior officer or officers of the army, according to the discipline of war, in pursuance of the trust reposed in you; hereby also requiring all officers and soldiers which now are or hereafter shall be garrisoned within the city and county aforesaid to obey you as their commander and governor."

1663.

March 27.—Officer in chief commanding lord Collooney's troop to send the cornet and a squadron from Sligo to Collooney, to quarter there.

March 30.—Orders for marching of troops: Earl of Mount Alexander's: from Newtowne, co. Down, to Dublin; lord Aungier's from Longford to Dublin; lord Drogheda's from Drogheda to Dublin; lord Shannon's from Clonmel to Dublin; viscount Falkland's from Dublin to

Kilkenny; lord Conway's to Lisnegarvy; colonel Cromwell's to Downpatrick; major Rawdon's to Derry.

March 30.—To Robert Carey, ensign to captain Garrett Moore's company: "We understand that you have absented yourself from your garrison at Gallway for four months together without licence, for which neglect of your duty in his majesty's service we have thought fit to dispose of your command, from which you are hereby discharged; and we require you to forbear further intermeddling therewith."

April 2.—The master of the ordnance to deliver to colonel John Gorges: one hundred pikes, and three hundred muskets, all fixed.

April 4.—Sir William Neale's troop to march from Thurles, co. Tipperary to Cashel.

April 5.—Appointment of John Butler, as captain of the company of foot of sir Francis Butler, resigned.

April 8.—Discharge of colonel Chidley Coote from command of foot company which has been disposed of to colonel John Spencer.

April 8.—Commission to Richard [Boyle] earl of Cork, lord treasurer of Ireland, to be governor of the town and fort of Youghal, with directions to observe orders from the earl of Orrery, lord president of Munster.

April 11.—Commission to William, lord Callan, to be captain of troop of horse, formerly under command of viscount Falkland, deceased.

April 16.—"By the lord lieutenant general and general governor of Ireland:—Orders and instructions to be punctually observed and executed by the officers commanding our own troops:

"Ormonde.—1. That no soldier omit the service of God, according to the appointment of the church, and particularly every Friday, at St. Owen's<sup>1</sup> church, upon pain of imprisonment for the first fault, and for the second to forfeit one day's pay and imprisonment; and for the third to be disbanded.

"2. That no soldier depart the garrison without licence first had from his officer, upon pain of imprisonment for the first fault, and forfeiture of one day's pay and imprisonment for the second, and for the third to be disbanded.

"3. That no officer do presume to give licence to any soldier to depart from his garrison longer than seven days, and that upon very urgent occasion, and if upon such licence so given any soldier shall presume to outstay his pass, that then that soldier shall forfeit all the pay which shall be due unto him during the time he shall so outstay his pass, and if any soldier so licenced shall presume to outstay his pass one month, that then that soldier shall be disbanded.

"4. That if any soldier shall refuse or neglect to be ready mounted at the place or time appointed by the officer to do his duty on guards or otherwise he shall for the first fault lose one day's pay and for the second one day's pay and [suffer] imprisonment, and for the third to be disbanded.

"5. That no soldier do presume to muster in the troop upon any horse but what is properly his own, upon pain of being disbanded."

April 18.—Commission to Charles Bankes to be cornet in the troop of horse, formerly under command of viscount Falkland, deceased.

<sup>1</sup> St. Audoen's church, Dublin.



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1663.

April 22.—Commissions: John Jeffereys to be lieutenant of troop of horse under Francis, lord Aungier; Manwaring Hammond to be captain of company of foot, lately commanded by sir John Ogle, deceased.

April 24.—Appointment of colonel John Spencer to be governor of the garrison and town of Galway during the absence in England of sir Maurice Berkeley, vice president of the province of Connaught.

April 27.—To Hugh, earl of Mount Alexander, master of the ordnance: "Whereas we did by our order require the commissary general of the musters to give it in charge to his deputy commissaries that they should take an account of all serviceable, unserviceable and want of arms of the several companys of foot of his majesty's army in Ireland, and make return thereof unto us, which he accordingly hath done, these are therefore we pray and require your lordship to issue out of his majesty's stores to the several companies or officer commanding in chief each company the number of good and sufficient arms, to complete the number of unserviceable and want of arms in each company, according to the said return made by the commissary general of the musters, a copy whereof is herewith sent you, having regard that a due proportion of pikes and musketts be given out for the complete furnishing of each company. For which number of arms to bee delivered by your lordship, you are to take a receipt under the hand of each captain or the officer commanding in chief each company, therein expressing the number and sort of unserviceable arms, which they are to deliver into the next adjacent store to their garrison, together with their obligations from time to time to keep the whole arms of their said company in good and sufficient repaire, which if they fail to do their particular pay is to bee chequed for the same, or if at any time hereafter they shall receive new arms out of the store, the same is to be defalked out of their respective entertainments.—G. LANE."

"AN abstract of all serviceable, unserviceable and want of arms in each company in his majesty's army in Ireland, according to the muster taken the 28th January 1662[-3]:

Companies.	Service- able muskets, full bore.	Un- service- able muskets.	Service- able pikes.	Un- service- able pikes.	Men wanting arms.	Collars of bande- leers wanting.	Swords wanting.
Duke of Ormonde's	64	—	30	—	—	—	—
„ Albemarle's	45	12	18	12	—	24	30
Earl of Orrery's	27	27	15	9	6	50	84
„ Barrymore's	40	20	12	12	—	60	65
„ Mountrath's	44	10	22	8	—	50	50
Lord Berkeley's	36	18	18	12	—	50	50
„ Polliott's	39	12	13	23	—	56	26
„ Massereen's	57	—	30	—	—	45	42
Sir Matthew Appleyard's	40	15	20	7	5	27	63
„ William King's	55	1	28	—	—	9	73
„ William Penn's	30	30	—	24	—	60	84

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1663.

Companies.	Service- able muskets, full bore.	Un- service- able muskets.	Service- able pikes.	Un- service- able pikes.	Men wanting arms.	Collars of bande- leers wanting.	Swords wanting.
Sir Francis Foulke's	45	15	12	12	—	46	71
" Peter Courthopp's	25	15	2	—	42	60	84
" St. John Broderick's	28	5	24	—	—	63	85
" Ralph Willson's	56	—	28	—	—	23	84
" Robert Stuart's	47	10	30	—	—	35	43
" Edward Massie's	60	27	—	—	—	87	87
" Francis Gore's	50	4	20	10	—	50	50
" James Cuff's	39	14	18	7	6	36	48
" John Ogle's	46	17	18	6	—	10	70
" Thomas Wharton's	39	22	—	20	2	61	70
" John Cole's	56	4	14	10	—	10	57
" Francis Buttler's	87	—	—	—	—	30	40
" Richard Kyrle's	33	30	24	—	—	63	84
" Robert Byron's	33	24	12	18	—	30	30
" Hans Hamilton's	57	—	30	—	—	26	34
" Arthur Gore's	43	11	21	9	—	50	50
" Charles Hamilton's	33	24	18	12	—	36	38
" Arthur Denny's	8	52	—	24	—	53	80
Colonel John Gorges'	43	14	12	18	—	28	60
" John Bramton's	40	17	18	12	—	50	60
" Thomas Cooke's	30	15	11	13	15	31	34
" Thomas Pigott's	36	24	12	12	—	60	87
" Randal Clayton's	30	28	6	18	5	36	76
" Robert Sandy's	22	31	—	28	—	53	81
" Chidly Coote's	54	—	30	—	—	30	40
" John Brett's	42	12	18	12	—	24	30
" John Mayart's	57	—	30	—	—	40	40
" John Hubbel- thorne's.	30	24	5	19	—	50	65
" Charles Wheeler's	36	24	6	18	—	60	70
" John Buller's	43	17	6	7	11	56	79
" Jerom Manwood's	30	30	2	25	—	40	80
" Daniell Treswell's	57	—	6	24	—	57	87
" John Jephson's	26	26	—	24	8	37	70
" Robert Manley's	30	20	—	—	28	40	8
Leut.-colonel T. Fortescue's	57	—	30	—	—	25	30
" James Mutt- lowe's.	19	44	—	24	—	44	70
Major Seafoale Gibson's	48	9	18	12	—	36	37
" George Ingoldesby's	50	6	7	13	8	48	79
" James Dennis's	36	24	—	24	—	54	80
Captain Richard Power's	33	—	6	18	27	60	84

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1663.

Companies.	Service- able muskets, full bore.	Un- service- able muskets.	Service- able pikes.	Un- service- able pikes.	Men wanting arms.	Collars of bande- liers wanting.	Swords wanting.
Captain William Rosse's -	45	12	24	6	—	36	40
„ Robert Deey's <sup>1</sup> -	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
„ John St. Leger's -	50	7	4	26	—	30	80
„ Thomas Stuart's -	45	12	12	18	—	20	28
„ Nicholas Bayley's	36	18	18	12	—	50	60
„ Henry Howard's	50	10	17	7	—	60	74
„ William Cecil's -	39	18	12	18	—	—	30
„ Garrett Moore's -	44	10	26	4	—	54	40
„ Edward Brabazon's	45	12	16	14	—	40	40
Major Robert Edgeworth's	27	19	—	18	—	34	51
Total -	2,528	908	835	679	163	2,479	3,534

<sup>1</sup> In margin, "The defects of this company [are] supplied by particular warrant."

April 28.—"We did, by our order, bearing date the 30th day of March last, require that our very good lord, the earl of Drogheda's troop should be at the city of Dublin on the sixth day of May next, but in regard of the great scarcity of forage in this city and that grass is not come to a sufficient growth for service-horses, we think fit, and do order, that the said troop come not hither till the 20th day of May, aforesaid, whereof we require the officer in chief commanding that troop to take notice and conform himself accordingly."

April 28.—Similar orders for troops of lord Aungier, lord Mount Alexander and lord Shannon.

May 7.—"We, being sensible of the eminent merits and many faithful services performed to his majesty by sir John Boyse, knight, our deputy governor of his majesty's fort of Duncannon, have therefore thought fit, till he can be otherwise provided for, to make up the pay he now receives as lieutenant of our own company, the pay of a captain of foote, according to the establishment, and we pray and require our very good lord, the earl of Anglesey, his majesty's vice treasurer and treasurer at wars, from time to time until further orders from us, as warrants shall be issued for the pay of our own company, to assign or pay to the said sir John Boyse, out of our own personal pay as captain of a company of foot, the sum of five pounds, twelve shillings, monthly, to make up his allowance as lieutenant, eleven pounds, four shillings, per month, being the pay of a captain of foot."

May 7.—"Forasmuch as we are certified by the earl of Orrery, lord president of the province of Munster, that Patrick Adams, Nicholas Kelfforde, John Comes, John Barnes and Thomas Lockett, private soldiers in his lordship's own company, also Thomas Birde, William Johnson, John Rosse, Bryan Doare, Thomas Frost and Robert Lease of sir Arthur Denny's company, and Edward Vickery, Edward Holloway and William Mason, of sir Peter Courthopp's company were all lately disbanded, because they are by wounds and age disabled and unfit for service and not for any misdemeanor, having nothing to subsist



on but their arrears: These are to require the muster master general or his deputy to state the arrears due, according to rule, to the said soldiers respectively, and to take care that they receive the same as the army shall be paid for the same time, and that warrants be prepared in due time."

"There were three orders to this purpose drawn for the soldiers in this order mentioned, for each company an order severally for their arrears to be paid with the army of the same date."

May 7.—Warrant to deliver to captain John Bramston one drum for the use of the foot company under his command.

May 9.—Troop of earl of Kildare to march from the town of Carlow to Athy, in Kildare.

May 11.—The master of the ordnance, Dublin, to deliver to Francis, lord Aungier, three score cloaks for the use of the soldiers of the horse troop under his command.

May 13.—Part of "colonel Sandys' company at Turmonberry to march from thence, the one half with an officer to Roscommon and the rest with an officer to Ballyleage and to quarter there."

May 15.—To the sheriffs of the city of Dublin and seneschals of liberties: "These are to will and require you forthwith, after application shall be made unto you in that behalfe, to appoint convenient quarters for the four troops of horse under named in the quarters of the four troops that lately marched from the city of Dublin, and are mentioned after the troops first named:

"Places in which the troops are to be quartered:

"Earl of Drogheda's troop, where the lord Conway's troop was quartered.

"Earl of Mount Alexander's troop, where colonel Cromwell's was quartered.

"Lord viscount Shannon's troop, where the lord Falkland's troop was quartered.

"Lord Aungier's troop, where major George Rawdon's troop was quartered."

— — "The petition of John Bermingham:

"That there is at present a vacancy in the lord Colooney's troop of horse, by reason one Edward Crofton, who was formerly of the said troop, is listed in the earl of Ossory's, that he hath the said lord Colooney's consent to ride in his lordship's troop, as appears by his annexed certificate, inasmuch as your petitioner is well mounted and armed, desires your grace's licence for him to ride in the said troop."

May 16.—"It appearing by the annexed certificate of the lord Colooney that there is a vacancie in his lordship's troop, and that he is willing that the petitioner be admitted thereinto, the muster master general or his deputy at the next muster of the troop, is to pass the petitioner and enter him therein, he appearing well mounted and armed."

May 19.—"Forasmuch as we are informed by colonel John Mayart that by the late return of arms made by the muster master in pursuance of order from us, the muskets of his company are returned as complete, when the stocks of twenty-four of the said muskets are so old and decayed that they are unserviceable although the locks and barrells be sufficient and fit for service, and therefore [he] hath humbly besought us that the said muskets may be changed and that he may receive out of the store two drums and two halberts, which we think fit to grant, and do

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1663.

hereby pray and require Hugh, earl of Mount Alexander, master of his majestie's ordnance, to cause to be delivered out of his majesty's stores unto the said colonel, or whom he shall appoint, four and twenty serviceable fixt muskets upon receiving into the store the like number defective in the stock onely, and also two drums with sticks, and two halberts."

May 19.—Sir John Boyse, deputy governor of the fort of Duncannon, to deliver to colonel John Hubbelthorne and lieutenant James Muttlowe six barrells of powder with match and bulletts proportionable for use of the forces in city of Waterford.

May 20.—The master of the ordnance to deliver to colonel Vere Essex Cromwell and colonel John Mayart, two barrells of powder, one of pistol powder and one of musket powder, with match and bullet proportionable.

May 22.—Warrant to the constables to provide quarters for lord Augier's troop in the "towns" of Artaine, Clontarf Killester and Rahenny.

May 22.—Commission to captain Richard Power to be governor of the city and county of Waterford, and of the forces garrisoned there and to observe orders from the earl of Orrery.

May 22.—"Forasmuch as for his majesty's service, we hold it fit that all officers of his majesty's army now in this kingdom, as well members of parliament as others, attend their duties at their severall and respective quarters, we therefore hereby require and command every of them which are now absent in any part of this kingdom, immediately upon publication hereof, to repaire to their said quarters, and there to attend their severall and respective duties, notwithstanding any licence formerly granted for the absence of any of them, whereof they may not fail, as they will answer the contrary at their peril."

May 25.—To the master of the ordnance: "To cause to be delivered out of his majesty's store of clothes, provided by act of council for clothing the soldiers of his majesty's standing army in this kingdom, so many cassocks, pairs of breeches, stockings and shirts, as shall be sufficient to clothe the number of soldiers in each of the seven and thirty companies of foot quartered in the provinces of Leinster, Ulster and Connaght, according as they stand upon the muster, commencing the 28th day of January last, an abstract or certifiyate whereof the muster master generall or his deputy is hereby required forthwith to deliver under his hand to your lordship, and also an abstract or certifiyate of the number of soldiers in each of the troops of horse, upon the said muster, to whom your lordship is also to deliver the number of cloaks that shall by the muster master's return or certificate appear due to every troop respectively, wherein care is to be taken that what cassocks and cloaks have been already issued to any companies or troop by order from us, be deducted from the said companies and troops out of the clothes now ordered them; taking a receipt from the chief officer of every company and troop for the said clothes, therein expressing the number and sorts of clothes delivered to them respectively. And your lordship is to signify to the said officers our pleasure that, pursuant to the act of council aforesaid, the price of the said clothes is to be deducted and paid to his majesty out of the ten months' arrear due to the army since the 11th of February 1660. And that if any soldier have no arrear due in that time, the whole is to be stopped from those that have, and the said officers are to certify the soldiers so much as shall bee stopped from them over and above their own proportions out of

the accruing pay of such soldiers as have no arrears due in the said ten months."

May 25.—To the master of the ordnance: "These are to pray and require your lordship to cause to be issued out of his majesty's stores, forty tents with cords, poles and pins, being ten tents to each of the four troops now upon duty here, videlicet, your lordship's own troop, the earl of Drogheda's, the lord viscount Shannon's and the lord Aungier's, and [they] are to be returned into the store when we shall order them to return to their former quarters or elsewhere from this place, and for soe doing this, with acknowledgements from the officers commanding each of the said troops of the receipt of the said tents, and their engagements under their hands respectively, to return the same in good condition into his majesty's stores, as aforesaid, shall be a sufficient warrant."

June 1.—To [Thomas Butler] earl of Ossory, Kilkenny: "We having taken into our consideration the present state and condition of his majesty's revenue in this kingdom, and finding the same will not discharge the charge of the marshal and civil lists established for this kingdom, by means whereof we cannot according to our willingness and desire constantly pay his majesty's army according to the number of soldiers now established, we have therefore thought fit to reduce the number of each troop to forty-five private soldiers, requiring you hereby that the same be accordingly done, in the doing whereof you are to take care to reduce such of your troop who you conceive are disaffected to his majesty's present government, and such who are best able to live of themselves, and live remote from their garrisons, neglecting their duties, appearing only on muster days to the great neglect of his majesty's service. And we do assure you that by the blessing of God we shall take such care that the army for the future be constantly paid every three months, and for the better encouragement of such who are now to be reduced, we have signed warrants for three months' pay ending the 27th of April last, and that such of them who are allowed upon the muster taken the 28th of April shall likewise receive that month's pay, that so they may receive full satisfaction for the time they served his majesty; to which end we require you to send a list of the names of those reduced to the muster master general, and that such of them who have the ten months' arrears due unto them from the 21st of October, 1661, to the 27th of July, 1662, shall be stated and satisfied with the standing army.

And whereas we conceive that the soldiers so to be reduced may bee indebted unto the inhabitants of the several garrisons where they did or now do quarter since the 11th of February, 1660, and being desirous that the debts contracted by them should be satisfied to those who did entrust them for necessary provisions for themselves and horses, conceiving it just and reasonable, that they, having out of their good affection to his majesty's service, afforded them subsistence in their necessities, should not be endamaged thereby, but receive all due encouragement and satisfaction for the same out of their arrears for the ten months aforementioned, to which end we require that tickets bee given to the several inhabitants, and that such who have none of that arrear due unto them, we think it fit that you take care that reasonable satisfaction be made out of the four months' pay now to be received to the parties to whom they are indebted; you are to take care that the arms of the several soldiers now to bee reduced be safely delivered to the store next adjacent and to give notice thereof to the master of the ordnance."



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1663.

"The like letter to all the troops, except his grace's guard and to all the companies of foot, except his grace's own company, directed to the captains or in their absence to the officer in chief commanding each troop and company.

June 1, 4.—Warrants for delivery of pistol powder with ball proportionable to earl of Ossory, lord Callan, and lord Conway.

June 9.—Captain John Butler's company to march from Drogheda to Carrickfergus.

June 9.—Captain John Butler's company to march from Drogheda to Carrickfergus and to quarter there.

June 11.—"Whereas we have been pleased to license our son Thomas, earl of Ossory, to send for fifty pounds of gun powder out of France for his own private use: we therefore require all his majesty's officers and others whom it may concern to permit Peter Geare to bring out of France the said proportions of gun powder into the port of Dublin and to land the same for the use aforesaid."

The like warrant for Peter Geare to land fifty pounds of gun powder, which he brought out of France for his grace's use.

June 11.—Colonel Howard St Leger to be captain of the company lately under command of colonel Jerom Manwood deceased.

June 12.—Master of the ordnance: to deliver to colonel Thomas Pigott, captain of a foot company, twelve fire-lock muskets, in lieu of the like number of match-lock muskets, ordered for the complete arming of the company.

June 12.—"A list of the several troops and companies garrisoned in the provinces of Leinster, Connaght and Ulster, and the numbers of them, as they are now reduced unto, who are to receive clothes:

Horse troops and foot companies.	Non-commissioned officers and soldiers.	Headquarters.	Counties.
	Leinster.		
Earl of Drogheda's - - -	48	Dublin.	—
„ of Mountalexander's - -	53	„	—
Lord Aungier's - - -	48	„	—
Earl of Meath's - - - -	48	Birr - - -	King's county.
„ of Anglesey's - - -	48	Arcklow - -	Wicklowne.
Lord Berkeley's - - - -	53	Athlone - -	West Meath.
Sir Henry Tichborne's - -	53	Wicklow.	—
„ Theophilus Jones' - - -	53	Kells - - -	Meath.
Lord Dungannon's - - -	48	Dundalk - -	Lowth.
Earl of Ossory's - - - -	53	Kilkenny.	—
Sir Arthur Forbess's - - -	48	Molingar - -	West Meath.
Earl of Kildare's - - - -	48	Catherlogh.	—
Late Sir Tho. Armstrong's -	48	Trim - - -	Meath.
Lord Shannon's - - - -	48	Dublin.	—

Horse troops and foot companies.	Non-commissioned officers and soldiers.	Headquarters.	Counties.
Foot companies.			
Duke of Ormonde's - - -	105	Duncannon -	Wexford.
„ of Albemarle's - - -	64	Wexford - -	„
Sir Edward Massie's - - -	64	Mullingar - -	West Meath.
Colonel John Brampton's - - -	64	„ - -	„
Sir Thomas Wharton's - - -	64	„ - -	„
„ Robert Byron's - - -	64	Kilkenny - -	Kilkenny.
Captain William Cecill's - - -	64	„ - -	„
Sir Hans Hamilton's - - -	64	Carlingford -	Lowth.
Colonel John Brett's - - -	64	Rosse - -	Wexford.
„ Thomas Pigott's - - -	64	Maryborough -	Queen's county.
„ Robert Sandys' - - -	64	Ballyleage - -	Longford.
„ Daniell Treswell's - - -	64	Enniscorthy -	Wexford.
„ Manwaring Hammond's -	64	Trym - -	Meath.
Major Seafoule Gibson's - - -	64	Drogheda - -	Lowth.
Captain John Butler's - - -	64	„ - -	„
„ Garrett Moore's - - -	64	„ - -	„
Troops. Connaght.			
Lord Colooney's - - -	48	Sligo.	—
„ Kingston's - - -	53	Abbey Boyle -	Roscommon.
Sir Oliver St. George's - - -	48	Arkin - -	Gallway.
Foot companies.			
Earl of Mountrath's - - -	64	Castle Coote -	Roscommon.
Lord Berkeley's - - -	64	Gallway - -	Gallway.
Colonel John Spencer's - - -	64	„ - -	„
Captain Nicholas Bayley's - - -	64	„ - -	„
Sir Francis Gore's - - -	64	Bellaghy - -	Mayo.
„ James Cuffe's - - -	64	Ballinrobe - -	„
„ Arthur Gore's - - -	64	Newtowne - -	Sligo.
Captain Robert Deey's - - -	64	Isle of Arran.	—
Major Robert Edgeworth's - - -	64	Sligo.	—
Troops. Ulster.			
Duke of Albemarle's - - -	53	Belfast - -	Antrim.
Earl of Donegall's - - -	48	Carrickfergus -	„
Lord Conway's - - -	48	Lisnegarvey -	„
Colonel Vere Cromwell's - - -	48	Downpatrick -	Down.
Major George Rawdon's - - -	48	Lisnegarvey -	Antrim.
Lord Caulfield's - - -	48	Charlemount -	Armagh.
Sir Francis Hamilton's - - -	48	Killishandra -	Cavan.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1663.

Horse troops and foot companies.	Non-commissioned officers and soldiers.	Headquarters.	Counties.
Foot companies.			
Lord Polliott's - - -	64	Ballyshannon -	Donegall.
„ Massereene's - - -	64	Londonderry.	—
Colonel John Gorges' - -	64	„	—
Captain Edward Brabazon's - -	64	„	—
Sir Robert Stuart's - - -	64	Lifford - -	Donegal.
„ John Cole's - - -	64	Enniskillen -	Fermanagh.
„ Charles Hamilton's - -	64	Letterkenny -	Donegal.
Colonel Thomas Coote's - -	64	Belturbet - -	Cavan.
„ John Mayart's - - -	64	Hill(borough -	Down.
Lient.colonel Thomas Fortescue's	64	Carrickfergus -	Antrim.
Captain William Rosse's - -	64	Charlemount -	Armagh.
Colonel Thomas Stuart's - -	64	Coleraine - -	Londonderry.

ABRAHAM YARNER.”

June 13.—To the master of the ordnance: “These are to pray and require your lordship to cause to be delivered out of his majesty's store of clothes, provided by act of council for clothing the soldiers of his majesty's standing army in this kingdom, so many cassocks, paire of breeches, stockings and shirts as shall bee sufficient to clothe the number of souldiers in each of the thirty seven companies of foot quartered in the provinces of Leinster, Ulster and Connaught, according as they stand in the annexed list, signed by the muster master general, as also to deliver such number of cloaks to each of the twenty five troops of horse in the aforesaid three provinces according as they stand in the list aforesaid, wherein care is to be taken that what cassocks or cloaks have been already issued to any companies or troops by order from us, be deducted from such companies and troops out of the clothes now ordered them, taking a receipt from the chief officer of every company and troop for the said clothes, therein expressing the number and sorts of clothes delivered to them respectively. And your lordshipp is to signify to the said officers our pleasure, that, pursuant to the act of council aforesaid, the price of the said clothes is to be deducted and paid to his majesty out of the ten months' arrears due to the army since the 11th of February 1660, and that if any soldier have no arrear due in that time, the whole is to be stopped from those that have, and the said officers are to satisfy the soldiers so much as shall be stopped from them over and above their owne proportions out of the accruing pay of such soldiers as have no arrears due in the said ten months. And you are also to take care that if any cassocks or cloaks have been lately delivered out by you to any troops or companies above the number set down in the aforesaid list such cassocks or cloaks be delivered back into the store; and for so doing this, with the receipt of the officer in chief commanding each company and troop as aforesaid, shall be your lordship's sufficient warrant.”



June 13.—To the Governor of the town of Galway: "Forasmuch as we conceive it necessary for the security of his majesty's town of Galway and the well ordering of the garrison there, that the several officers that now are and shall be quartered therein do severally take their turns in course and perform the duty every one for a week together of town-major, these are to require and authorize the governor of the said town for the time being to order and appoint the severall officers that now are or shall be in the said town weekly, in their turns, to execute the office and perform the duty of town-major within the said garrison, for such time as he the said governor shall think it expedient. Whereof the severall officers concerned are to take notice."

June 15.—William Fortescue to be cornet to troop under command of Henry earl of Drogheda.

June 16.—Earl of Drogheda and lord Aunngier to put their troops into readiness to observe orders from Thomas earl of Ossory, lieutenant general of the horse.

June 16.—Sir Oliver St. George to march with the troop of horse under his command to the town of Athenry, in county of Galway. Twenty horsemen under command of his cornet to quarter in Galway, if the governor of the town of Galway "signify his desire to that purpose."

June 20.—Thomas Beverley to be quarter-master to troop under Arthur, earl of Donegal, vacant by death of Thomas Tyrer.

June 20.—To the master of the ordnance: To cause to "be safely packed up and delivered (out of the clothes appointed by act of council for clothing his majesty's army in this kingdom) unto Thomas Taylor, carrier, that usually goes between this city [Dublin] and Kilkenny, five hundred and thirty six suits of clothes, and five hundred and thirty six pair of stockings, and to contract and agree with the said Thomas Taylor at the best rate you can, for the carriage of the said clothes and stockings from this city to the city of Limerick, and bind him to deliver the same at Limerick to whom our very good lord, the earl of Orrery, lord president of the province of Munster, shall appoint, to be by his lordship distributed to his majesty's forces in that province."

June 27.—To the master of the ordnance: "Whereas there is provided by act of council for clothing his majesty's army in this kingdom the number of four thousand eight hundred thirty four coats, 4,834 breeches, the like number of stockins and ten thousand shirts for the foot, and cloaks for the horse; these are to pray and require your lordship to issue out of the stores all the said coats, breeches, stockins and shirts to the sixty one companies of foot, to be equally and proportionably divided among the said companies as far as they will reach. according to the number of each company upon the muster of the 28th of January, 1662. And all the cloaks to the troops to be equally divided, as aforesaid, according to the said muster, an abstract whereof, signed by the muster master general, is hereunto annexed. Every corporall, drum and private soldier of foote (so farr as the said proportion of clothes will goe) is to have one coat, a pair of breeches, one pair of stockins and two shirts, and each trooper a cloak, taking receipts from the captain or other chief officer of every company and troop to whom the same shall be delivered, therein expressing the numbers and sorts of clothes issued to them respectively, and your lordship is further to take care, and give order from us to the said captains or other chief officer that they distribute the said clothes according to these directions following, videlicet, that all such soldiers who have arrears due unto them since February, 1660,

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1663.

and were upon the muster of the 28th of January, 1662[-3], have clothes delivered to them in the first place, though some of them be since reduced. That the remainder of the clothes be delivered to such as continue in the army after the late reducement, though they have no arrear. That the captain or other chief officer of every company or troop do forthwith return to the muster master general a list of the soldiers' names to whom clothes shall be delivered, therein distinguishing those that have arrears (and in what company or troop the same became due) from those that have none, that it may appear which of the soldiers have clothes on account of their arrears, and which are to pay for them out of their growing pay quarterly, according to the act of council, which if any officer shall neglect to do his personal entertainment is to be chequed by the muster master till returne be made as aforesaid."

"A list of the number of the several troops and companies of his majesty's army, according to the muster of the 28th of January, 1662 [-3], videlicet, in the troops corporals and soldiers included, and in the companies, corporals, drummers and soldiers who are to receive clothes :—

Leinster.	Number.		Number.
Earl of Drogheda's troop	- 63	Connaght.	
„ Mount Alexander's	- 70	Lord Colooney's troop	- 63
Lord viscount Shannon's	- 63	„ Kingston's	- 70
„ Aungier's	- 62	Sir Oliver St. George's troop	63
Sir Henry Tichborne's	- 69		
Earl of Meathe's	- 62		
„ Anglesey's	- 63	Foot companies.	
„ Kildare's	- 62	Earl of Mountrath's	- 88
„ Ossorey's	- 70	Lord Berkeley's	- 88
Lord Callan's	- 57	Colonel John Spencer's	- 88
„ Berkeley's	- 70	„ Nicholas Bayley's	- 88
„ Dungannon's	- 63	Sir Francis Gore's	- 88
Sir Thomas Jones's	- 70	„ James Cuff's	- 88
„ Arthur Forbess's	63	„ Arthur Gore's	- 88
Late Sir Thomas Armstrong's	63	Captain Robert Deey's	- 88
		Major Robert Edgworth's	- 68
Foot companies.			
Duke of Ormonde's	- 105		
„ Albemarle's	- 87	Ulster.	
Sir Edward Massie's	- 88	Duke of Albemarle's troop	- 70
Colonell John Bramton's	- 88	Earle of Donnegall's	- 63
Sir Thomas's Wharton's	- 87	Lord Conway's	- 61
Captaine John Buttler's	- 88	Major Geo. Rawdon's	- 63
Major Seafole Gibson's	- 88	Lord Caulfield's	- 63
Captain Garrett Moore's	- 88	Colonel Vere Cromwell's	- 63
Sir Robert Byron's	- 88	Sir Francis Hamilton's	- 63
Captain William Cecill's	- 88		
Sir Hans Hamilton's	- 88		
Colonel John Brett's	- 88	Foot companies.	
„ Thomas Pigott's	- 88	Lord Folliott's	- 88
„ Robert Sandys'	- 85	„ Massereene's	- 88
„ Daniell Treswell's	- 88	„ John Gorges'	- 88
„ Manwaring Ham-		Captain Edward Brabazon's	- 88
mond's	- 88	Sir Robert Stuart's	- 88

	Number.		Number.	MSS. OF MARQUIS OF ORMONDE. 1663.
Munster.				
Earl of Orrery's troop	- 70	Sir William King's	- 88	
Lord Grandison's "	- 63	„ Ralph Willson's	- 88	
Sir William Neale's "	- 63	Major George Ingoldesby's	- 88	
Colonel Daniel Redman's		Colonel John Hubbelthorne's	- 88	
troop - - - -	- 63	Lieutenant-colonel James		
		Muttlowe's	- 86	
Foot companies.				
Earl of Orrery's	- 88	Captain Richard Power's	- 88	
Earl of Barrymore's	- 88	Sir Arthur Denny's	- 88	
Sir Mathew Appleyard's	- 88	Colonel Randall Clayton's	- 88	
„ William Penn's	- 88	Colonel Charles Wheeler's	- 88	
„ Francis Foulke's	- 88	„ Howard St. Leger's	- 88	
Colonel John Buller's	- 88	„ John Jephson's	- 88	
Sir Peter Courthopp's	- 88	„ Robert Manley's	- 88	
„ St. John Broderick's	- 88	Major James Dennis'	- 88	
„ Richard Kyrle's	- 85	Captain John St. Leger's	- 88	
		„ Henry Howard's	- 88	

## ABRAHAM YARNER.

June 27.—Commissions: 1. Stephen Hillyard, ensign to sir Peter Courthopp to be quarter master of troop under earl of Orrery, president of Munster. 2. Roger Foulke to be ensign to sir Peter Courthopp's company of foot.

July 3.—Commission to Richard Bertie as captain of troop of horse under command of colonel Daniel Redman.

July 3.—Discharge of colonel Daniel Redman from command of troop of horse, to which captain Richard Bertie has been appointed.

July 6.—Colonel Thomas Howard appointed captain of troop of horse formerly commanded by sir Thomas Armstrong, deceased.

July 7, 8.—Orders for marching: lord Callan's troop from Kilkenny to Naas and Kilcullen, earl of Meath's troop from Birr to Killcock and Maynooth.

July 9.—To the portreeve of Trim: "Being informed that the officers and soldiers of the first company under the command of colonel Manwaring Hammond, quartered in the town of Trim, have not convenient quarters, we hereby require you to make inspection into the quarters of the said officers and soldiers and to take present order that where they are scant or insufficient they be forthwith enlarged and supplied, so as they may have wholesome and convenient quarters."

July 10.—Thomas Dyer to be ensign to company of foot under colonel Howard St. Leger.

July 11.—Discharge of ensign Russell from command in foot company under colonel Howard St. Leger, for which commission has been given to Thomas Dyer.

July 11.—Sir Oliver St. George's troop of horse to remove to their former quarters.

July 14.—To the muster master general and clerk of the cheque: "Forasmuch as his majesty by his letters unto us of the third of this month, for reasons therein expressed, has signified his royal pleasure that twelve pence sterling per diem be added to the entertainment of every one of the horsemen of the troop of horse under our immediate command in this kingdom from the 27th of June, and that we give



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1663.

order that the said increase of pay be entered in the establishment of the military list and sign warrants for the payment thereof, from time to time, we hereby pray and require you to enter the said increase of pay in the said establishment, and to make forth warrants for payment thereof, from time to time, from the 27th of June, according to His majesty's said letters."

July 16.—"Whereas the officers of the former troops of horse now upon duty about this city have humbly desired us, that six men out of each troop, such as they shall nominate, be permitted to be absent from their colors here, to the end they may go to the respective winter quarters of the said troops, to take care of providing hay against winter, and that they may be allowed on the musters during their absence on that occasion: These are to will and require the muster master general or his deputy to allow six men of each of the said troops to be named by the captain or other chief officer of every troop, on the ensuing musters for this summer season, for which time they are to be employed as aforesaid, and this shall be as well to the muster master as the respective officers concerned a sufficient warrant."

July 16.—"Forasmuch as we are informed by our very good lord William, lord Callan, captain of a troop of horse in this kingdom, that in March last he discharged out of his troop six private soldiers whom he conceived unfit to be employed in his majesty's service, and received the undernamed persons into their places, being well affected and capable of serving in the army. videlicet: David Turnbull, senior, David Turnbull, junior, William Walter, William Davis, David Pigott and Stephen Benfield, who all appeared well mounted and armed at the musters of the 28th of March, Aprill, May and June last, and have done constant duty all that time, yet are not allowed on the said musters, and his lordship having humbly desired our order for passing the said new men, we do hereby will and require the muster master general or his deputy to enter the names of the several persons above mentioned in the rolls of the said troop for the several musters aforesaid, and to allow them therein, and to insert the pay due to them for the said musters in the next warrant that shall be prepared for the pay of the said troop."

July 17.—Orders for the following troops to march to Dublin: sir Henry Tichborne's, earl of Anglesey's, sir William Neale's and lord Kingston's.

July 20.—Discharge of lieutenant William Pountney from colonel Thomas Coote's regiment of foot to which Richard Butler is appointed.

July 21.—Orders for marching: earl of Drogheda to Drogheda; lord Aungier to Longford; earl of Mount Alexander to Newtowne; lord Shannon to—

Petition of lieutenant William Ridghill: "That he was formerly of colonel Daniell Redman's troop, and, without any cause, disbanded, and having served his majesty in all the war of England, prays to be re-admitted into the said troop."

"We pray our very good lord John Kingston, commissary general of the horse, to consider of the within petition, and certify unto us what his lordship shall conceive fit to be done in the petitioner's request.—ORMONDE."

"May it please your grace.—I do conceive that the petitioner ought to be re-admitted into colonel Redman's troop upon the first vacancy, unless cause be shown to your grace by the said colonel or his officers to the contrary.—J. KINGSTON."

July 22.—“Upon consideration of the above certificate of our very good lord, the lord Kingston, we require the officers commanding captain Bertie’s troop of horse, late under the command of colonel Redman, to re-admit the petitioner, William Ridghill, into that troop upon the first vacancy therein, he appearing well mounted and armed, unless they can show us cause to the contrary.—ORMONDE.”

July 27.—Commission to William Loraine to be quarter master to troop of duke of Albemarle.

July 28.—“Forasmuch as we are informed that a castle within the town of Trim, called the king’s castle, belongs to his majesty, and was in the time of the late usurpers, repaired at the public charge and employed by them, and is a place of the greatest strength in that town and most fit to keep a garrison for the security thereof, and not in the possession of any person that hath right thereunto, we have therefore thought fit hereby to authorize and require colonel Manwaring Hamond, now garrisoned in the said town, to take possession of the said castle, for his majesty’s use and to keep guards therein for the security of that place.”

August 11.—Discharge of the following: John Brett, colonel of company of foot; Thomas Mayor, lieutenant to colonel Brett, Linsey Sharpelesse, ensign.

August 18.—To major Thomas Harman: warrant for a barrell of pistol powder with ball proportionable for troop of the duke of Ormonde.

Aug. 19.—To sir William Flower, lieutenant colonel of the king’s regiment of guards: warrant for two hundred and thirty tents.

Aug. 25.—William Areskin to be quartermaster to lord Berkeley’s troop of horse in place of Thomas Wedgwood, discharged.

Aug. 27.—To sir William Flower: warrant for two barrells of powder, with metal and lead proportionable, and two drums.

Aug. 26.—Colonel Manwaring Hammond to march from Trim to Wicklow.

Aug. 27.—To the master of the ordnance: to cause “to be delivered unto every captain of horse in his majesty’s standing army in this kingdom, half a barrell of pistol powder with ball proportionable, and to every captain of foot one barrell of musket powder with match and ball proportionable, being for half a year’s allowance, to begin from the 21st day of this month, to each of the said troops and companies, provided that the said captains or such of them as shall not have occasion within the said time to expend the proportions of ammunition aforesaid in his majesty’s service, shall be accountable to you for the remainder, to be deducted out of their future allowances, and for so doing, this, with the acquittances of the said captains or in the absence of any of them, of the chief officer of any troop or company or whom they shall appoint, shall bee your sufficient warrant.”

Aug. 28.—To the mayor and sheriffs of the city of Kilkenny: “Whereas we have given our orders for part of his majesty’s regiment of guards, to the number of five hundred men, to march to Kilkenny, in order to his majesty’s special affairs and to remain there until further order, we have thought fit hereby to pray and require you immediately to take care that convenient quarters be provided within the city and suburbs of Kilkenny for the accommodating the said men and to have billets in readiness against their coming thither, whereof you are not to fail.”

1663.

Aug. 28.—Captain William Cecil to march to Thomastowne; and sir Robert Byron to Callan.

September 2.—Commission to colonel John Gorges to be governor of the fort or castle of Cullmore, near Londonderry.

Sep. 2.—Commission to captain William Bayley to be governor of the islands of Arran and Boffin and the garrisons there.

Sep. 2.—To the mayor and sheriffs of Dublin: "Forasmuch as we have thought fit to appoint major Edward Billingsley's company to keep guards at the several gates and ports of this city, and to lodge in the rooms over the said gate and ports for some time, in order to his majesty's service and the better service of this place, we hereby require the mayor and sheriffs of this city to give order to the respective inhabitants on whom the said company is now quartered, to permit the soldiers to remove the beds and bed clothes they have now the use of to the rooms over the said gates for their accommodation and lodging till we shall give further order."

Sep. 8.—To the master of the ordnance: To deliver to sir John Stephens, governor of the castle of Dublin, forty barrells of powder, with match and lead proportionable, for the use of the king's regiment of guards.

Sep. 19.—Lord John Butler to be captain of troop formerly under command of Hugh, earl of Mount Alexander, deceased.

Sep. 21—Kilkenny Castle. To Hugh Montgomery: "Whereas by the death of Hugh, earl of Mount Alexander, master of his majesty's ordnance, the office of clerk of his majesty's ordnance and stores in Dublin has become void, know you that we have nominated, constituted and appointed, and we do hereby by virtue of the power and authority unto us given by his majesty under the great seal of England, nominate, constitute and appoint you to be clerk of his majesty's ordnance and stores in Dublin; to have and to hold the same during our will and pleasure, with all the advantages and profits thereto belonging, and to do and perform such service therein for his majesty as to a clerk of the ordnance and stores appertaineth."

Sep. 22.—Kilkenny: Commission to Joseph Seymour as ensign of lieutenant colonel James Muttlowe's company of foot.

Sep. 24.—The castle of Kilkenny. Orders for marching: sir Charles Hamilton, sir Robert Byron, and colonel John Mayart to Carrickfergus; colonel Daniel Treswell and sir Thomas Wharton to Drogheda; lord Folliott to Londonderry; captain Thomas Stuart to Kilkenny; colonel Robert Sandys and part of sir Edward Massie's company to Athlone; major James Dennis to Wexford.

Sep. 28.—Commissions to Warham St. Leger, as ensign to captain John St. Leger's company of foot; and to Robert Russell as ensign to captain John Buller's foot company.

October 2.—Kilkenny castle: To the sovereign of the town of Ross: To take effectual order that necessary provision of fire and candlelight be made for the guards of such garrisons as are placed in that town.

Oct. 12.—To the commissioners of the customs: "Forasmuch as the several particulars underwritten have been lately brought from England



o this part of Dublin for the use of our own troop and his majesty's regiment of guards, these are to will and require the commissioners for management of his majesty's customes, etc. in this kingdom, to permit the said several particulars to be landed and delivered unto major Thomas Harmon or whom he shall appoint, without paying a custome or other duties to his majesty for the same :

- " One hundred breasts, backs and pots,
- " One hundred carbynes,
- " One hundred belts and swivells,
- " One hundred and fifty ells of crimson taffaty,
- " Five caskes of hats for the regiment of guards."

Oct. 14.—To William Smyth, mayor of the city of Dublin: To make necessary provision for fire and candlelight for the guards in Dublin.

Oct. 14.—To the same: "Whereas the room over the port att Dame's Gate, appointed for keeping guards, wanteth the convenience of stairs for the soldiers to pass to and from the same, and severall of the rest of the rooms over the ports of this city are not in fitting repair for the guards that are kept therein, these are to will and require you forthwith to take order that a pair of stairs be built at Dame's Gate, aforesaid, and that the rest of the ports be made fit for the guards appointed to be kept therein for his majesty's service and the security of this city."

Oct. 14.—To the sheriffs of the city of Dublin: "Whereas we did formerly give order to the late sheriffs of this city to quarter his majesty's regiment of guards within the said city and the suburbs thereof and to the end the said regiment may be provided for accordingly, we doe hereby will and require the present sheriffs of this city to take effectuall order that the officers and soldiers of the said regiment be conveniently quartered in the places aforesaid by continuing such of them in their present quarters as are already sufficiently provided for, and placing the rest where they may be well and fitly accommodated."

Oct. 14.—To colonel John Mayart: "We having ordered your company, sir Robert Byron's, sir Charles Hamilton's and captain John Butler's to quarter this winter in the town of Carrickfergus, to the end the said companies may be kept in good order and discipline, wee have thought fit by these our letters to authorize and appoint you to command the same till further order from us to the contrary, and we require you twice every week to draw the said four companies together in the most convenient place in or adjoining to the said town and there to exercise them according to the rules and orders of war; and to see that the souldiers bee kept to their duties and well disciplined—and soe expecting your special care and diligence in discharge of the trust hereby committed to you."

Oct. 14.—To the mayor of Carrickfergus: "We have thought fit to appoint four companies of foot to quarter this winter in the town of Carrickfergus, videlicet, sir Robert Byron's, sir Charles Hamilton's, colonel John Mayart's and captain John Butler's, and we desire you forthwith to take order that all the officers and soldiers of the said companies have convenient quarters within your town, major Fortescue's being to keep in the castle there, and soe not doubting of your readinesse herein."

Oct. 15.—To the sheriffs of Dublin: "These are to will and require you forthwith to appoint convenient quarters for the officers and soldiers of our own horse guard, and good stabling for their horses in such parts of this cittie or suburbs as you shall thinke fit."

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
—  
1663.

Oct. 20.—To the same : To appoint quarters for our guard of battle-axes and the officers commanding the same, as neare to the castle as conveniently you can, that the said guard may the better attend their duty to us.

Oct. 24.—Commissions : To major Thomas Harman to be captain of the guard of horse of the lord lieutenant, of which he is lieutenant; to Francis Butler, cornet, to be lieutenant of the same guard; to Edmund Sheffield to be cornet of his grace's own troop of horse.

Oct. 31.—To magistrate of Belturbet : "Whereas we formerly directed our letters to you to give order for the providing of fire and candle for the use of such souldiers as are quartered within the towne and liberties of Belturbett which we are informed are not complied withal, whereby his majesty's service is neglected, we have therefore thought fit hereby to will and require you forthwith to give obedience to our said former letters or else immediately to shew cause to the contrary."

Oct. 31.—To John, lord Kingston, commissary general of the horse, or in his absence to the chief officer resident with his lordship's troop at Abbey Boyle : "You are upon receipt hereof to send one horseman of your troop, very well mounted and appointed to this city [Dublin], where hee shall have quarters provided, in which he is to continue two months, that so he may be at all times ready to bring such orders to your troop as shall be thought fit, and you are to take care that this horseman during his stay here especially, want not his due pay, and that you direct him at his first coming to this town, to repaire to our very good lord the earl of Ossory, lieutenant general of the horse, from whom he will receive orders.

"The like letter to all the troops in the army, directed to the captain or chief officer resident with each troop."

Oct. 31.—General letter to officers of foot for reducing soldiers : "For special reasons of his majesty's service, we think fit that there be reduced out of the company under your command the number of nine private soldiers, in which reducement you are to take care that they be such as are best able to live of themselves, or who have married Irish Papists, or who are debauched persons or negligent of their duties, and you are to return their names to the muster master general, to the end we may take care for the speedy payment of the three months' pay due to them, ending the 27th of this instant, October, and for the satisfaction of their ten months' arrears in course with the standing army. You will suddenly receive directions from us for recruiting your company again to the number of sixty soldiers.

"To the chief officer resident with our very good lord the duke of Albemarle's company, at Wexford,

Lord lieutenant's company,

Earl of Barrymore's,

Lord Berkeley's,

„ Massereene's,

Sir William King's,

„ Francis Foulke's,

„ St. John Brodrick's,

Colonel Humphrey Sydenham's,

„ Francis Gore's.

Earl of Orrery's,

Earl of Mountrath's,

Lord Folliott's,

Sir Mathew Appleyard's,

„ William Penn's,

„ Peter Courthopp's,

„ Ralph Willson's,

„ Edward Massie's,

„ James Cuffe's,

„ John Cole's.

"The like letter to the (19) companies to reduce nine soldiers out of each of them, and to the rest of the companies of the army to reduce eight soldiers out of each company."

November —.—To James, duke of Ormonde, etc.: "The humble petition of the soldiers of captain Garrett Moore's company, whose names are subscribed to the articles hereunto annexed:

"That your petitioners are humbly bold, and by necessity inforced to present to your grace the annexed articles, containing the several grievances under which they lie and are heartily sorrowful that their captain's refusal of redress hath unwillingly enforced your supplicants to this way of redresse for refuge:

"May it therefore please your grace tenderly to consider of the said grievances and to administer such relief in the several cases as to your grace, in your great wisdom, shall seem most meet. And your petitioners as in duty bound shall ever pray, etc."

Articles of grievances of the soldiers of captain Garrett Moore's company, whose names are hereunto subscribed as followeth, videlicet:—

Imprimis: Upon the muster of February, in 1660, there were reduced by order from captain Evers company into the said captain Garrett Moore's company twenty-one private soldiers, and a sergeant, who was not accepted as a sergeant, but had a corporal's place in the company; and the officers received pay for the whole number for about foure or five months, which being discovered in Dublin, the same was stopped from the whole company, whereby there is due to each man in the company 3s. 4d.; besides there is due to the said men that were reduced upwards of five pounds of their reducing month's pay.

2. The captain took forth the assignment for the pay of the month of March, 1660, whereof the company are unsatisfyed eighteen pounds.

3. For the month of April, 1661, the company had their assignment upon Mr. Bigoe, whereof there was found solvent from him but forty pounds, so that there remains due to the company of that month's pay seventy-seven pounds.

4. There is due to the company forty pounds upon the assignment for the month of July 1662.

5. For the company's last three months' pay there was a very solvent assignment upon alderman Towers and captain Brissex of Drogheda, yet notwithstanding there is paid but 23s. 9d. a man, and the company not knowing anything of the rest.

6. That the bills of debt of those reduced out of captain Ever's company and of others of the company, were bought up for a very small consideration, and forthwith stopped out of the next pay, notwithstanding the same ought to have been gradually paid out of the ten months' arrears.

7. That the captain never comes to the head of the company.

[8.] That the captain, lieutenant, ensign and clerk of the company have their several hands in the said grievances besides many others, together with several misdemeanors, and frauds of the king's ammunition not here mentioned, though to be made appear when called upon, which is most humbly tendered for relief, and it is humbly implored your grace's passe, and order for your petitioners' satisfaction, return and future quiet, they doing their duty as becometh:

John Hunt,  
William Castle,  
Arnal Thomas,  
West Allary,

William Morris,  
Joseph Cuttler,  
James Tanner,  
Charles Wakefield,

Benjamin Poole,  
John Gadbury,  
Christopher Blane,  
Thomas Allally,



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1663.

George Kindersly,	William Merick,	Henry Williams,
Richard Peasley,	Richard Rollison,	William Turner,
William Perkins,	James Browne,	Daniell Johnson,
Morgan Jones,	Philip Lambert,	James Moore,
William Nowlton,	David Bynam,	Richard Jones,
Symon Middle,	Robert Jones,	Thomas Reynolds,
Robert Mable,	John Francis,	John Charlton,
Francis Wilcocks,	John Thorticle,	Philip Griffith,
Thomas Jones,	Thomas Dowly,	Richard Griffith,
John Up John,	Thomas Southwell,	William Gould,
Roger Evans,	Edmund Jones,	Richard Boyer.

Nov. 9.—To Major Seafole Gibson at Drogheda: "We send you here enclosed a petition presented unto us in the names of several of the soldiers of the foot company under the command of capitaine Garrett Moore, with certain articles of grievances thereunto annexed, and we hereby require you to draw up that company, and in the head of them to read the said petition and articles and see which of them will own the same, and return their names to us with all convenient speed.

"From his majestie's castle of Dublin, the 9th day of November, 1663.  
—ORMONDE."

Nov. 12.—To the sheriffs of Dublin and seneschals of liberties: "Whereas we have ordered one horseman of each of the twenty-nine troops in his majesty's army in this kingdom, to come up to this city and attend for such orders as we shall think fit to send to the said troop, these are to will and require you forthwith to provide convenient quarters for the said nine and twenty horsemen, in the suburbs of this city, wherein you are to be careful that the said soldiers be quartered as near together as may be, to the end they may the better answer the service to which wee have appointed them."

Nov. 16.—To the constables of Kilmainham, Chapel Izod and the towns and villages next adjacent: "Whereas there are two hundred men come from England and landed here under the conduct of major Arthur Graham, to be employed in his majesty's service in this kingdom, these are to will and require you forthwith to appoint convenient quarters for the said two hundred men in the towns of Killmainham, Chapel Izod and the towns or villages next adjacent, where they are to continue until we shall give further order concerning them."

Nov. 20.—Commission to Thomas Bridges to be ensign to colonel Daniell Treswell's company, in place of ensign John Warren, resigned.

Nov. 21.—To the sheriffs of Dublin: "Whereas there are two hundred and forty men landed at this port, to be employed in the service of his majesty in his army in this kingdom, these are to will and require you forthwith to appoint convenient quarters for the said men in such places as you shall thinke fit, till we shall give further order."

Nov. 24.—To the portreeve of Carlow: to provide fire and candle for the guards in the town and castle there.

Nov. 24.—"Whereas colonel John Brett hath occasion to repair into England about some affairs of his there, and for his better and more safe travelling, hath humbly besought our licence and pass which we thinking fit to grant, do hereby pray and desire all his majesty's ministers and loving subjects whom it shall or may concern to permit the said colonel John Brett, with his servant, horses and travelling arms, to pass into any part of England about his lawful occasions, without let or molestation, he behaving himself as becometh."

Nov. 24.—To the earl of Orrery, lord president of Munster: “We did by our letters of the 31st October last to the captains of the three and twenty companies quartered in the province of Munster, sent to your lordship, direct that there should be reduced out of every company the number of soldiers mentioned in the list enclosed, and therein also signified that we should suddenly give directions for recruiting them again to their former number, and there being now arrived out of England a certain number of recruits, we have ordered one hundred ninety three of them to march into that province, under the conduct of major Arthur Graham, and we desire your lordship to give order that an officer be sent from Waterford to Kilkenny by the 28th day of November, to receive so many of the said men as will recruit the companies at Waterford and to conduct them thither, and also one officer or more, as your lordship shall think fit, to Clonmel, by the first day of December next, to take charge of the remainder and to conduct them to the rest of the companies in that province, according to such directions as your lordship shall give herein. And we desire you to return to us with all convenient speed the names of those recruits and the companies to which they are appointed.

“A list of the companies in Munster with the number of soldiers to recruit each of them to the number of sixty :

Lord president's company	-	-	9
Earl of Barrymore's company	-	-	9
Sir Matthew Appleyard's company	-	-	9
„ William King's company	-	-	9
„ William Penn's „	-	-	9
Sir Francis Foulke's company	-	-	9
„ Peter Courthopp's „	-	-	9
„ St. John Brodrick's „	-	-	9
„ Ralph Willson's company	-	-	9
„ Richard Kyrle's „	-	-	8
„ Arthur Denny's „	-	-	8
Colonel Randall Clayton's company	-	-	8
„ John Hubbelthorne's „	-	-	8
„ Charles Wheeler's „	-	-	8
„ John Butler's „	-	-	8
„ Howard St. Leger's „	-	-	8
„ John Jephson's „	-	-	8
„ Robert Manley's „	-	-	8
Lieutenant-colonel James Muttlowe's company	-	-	8
Major George Ingoldesby's company	-	-	8
Captain Richard Power's „	-	-	8
„ John St. Leger's „	-	-	8
„ Henry Howard's „	-	-	8

“Postscript to this letter: ‘If the officers cannot be at the places above mentioned by the time appointed, we have ordered the recruits to stay till their coming.’”

Nov. 24.—“The like letter, as before, to sir Maurice Berkeley, vice president of the province of Connaght, to give order that one officer be at Athlone from each garrison, to receive recruits, on the 29th of November, instant, for their companies, being eleven, which are under named :

“A list of the companies in the province of Connaght, with the number of soldiers to recruit each of them to the number of sixty :

Lord Berkeley's	-	-	9
Earl of Mountrath's	-	-	9

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1663.

Sir Edward Massie's	-	-	-	-	9
„ Francis Gore's	-	-	-	-	8
„ James Cuff's	-	-	-	-	8
„ Arthur Gore's	-	-	-	-	8
Colonel John Bramston's	-	-	-	-	8
„ Robert Sandys'	-	-	-	-	8
„ John Spencer's	-	-	-	-	8
Captain Robert Deey's	-	-	-	-	8
„ Nicholas Bayley's	-	-	-	-	8
[Total]					<u>91</u>

Nov. 24.—To colonel John Gorges, governor of Londonderry : “ There being some recruits lately arrived out of England, for his majesty's service in this kingdom, we have appointed a certain number of them to march under the conduct of ensigne Thomas Graham to the Newry, to which place you are to send an officer by the 30th day of November instant to receive thirty four of them and bring them to your garrison, where they are to be disposed into the four under named companies, in the places of those lately reduced, pursuant to our letters of the 31st of October last, and [they] will complete those companies to the number of sixty. You are to give notice hereof to the officers concerned, and to return unto us a list of their names with the companies wherein they shall be placed :

Lord Folliott's, 9.

Colonel John Gorges', 8.

„ Masseereens's, 9.

Captain Edward Brabazon's, 8.”

“ The like postscript as to the president of Munster.”

Nov. 24.—“ The like letter to colonel John Mayart, to send to Newry by the 30th of November, for forty men to recruit the five under named companies at Carrickfergus :

Sir Robert Byron's, 8. Lieutenant colonel Thomas Fortescue's, 8.

„ Charles Hamilton's, 8. Captain John Butler's, 8.”

Colonel John Mayart's, 8.

The like letter to the following :—

Nov. 24.—Major Gibson, at Drogheda, or the chief officer there : to receive thirty two men from ensign Thomas Graham, to recruit the four under named companies to sixty :

Sir Thomas Wharton's, 8.

Major Seafoule Gibson's, 8.

Colonel Daniell Treswell's, 8.

Captain Garrett Moore's, 8.

Nov. 24.—Sir Hans Hamilton, at Carlingford, or the officer commanding his company : forthwith to send an officer to Dundalk and there to receive from ensign Thomas Graham eight men to make his company sixty.

Nov. 24.—Colonel Thomas Pigott, at Catherlogh, or the officer commanding his company : to receive eight men from major Arthur Graham to recruit his company as above.

Nov. 24.—To captain William Cecill, at Kilkenny, or the officer commanding his company : to receive from the major Graham sixteen men to recruit his own and captain Thomas Stewart's companies.

Nov. 26.—To sir Thomas Meredith, lieutenant to captain John Butler's company : “ Understanding that you have not been at your command since the company to which you are lieutenant marched to Carrickfergus, we have thought fit for that neglect of duty, to dispose of your employment unto lieutenant Thomas Mayer, to whom we have given



our commission to take charge thereof, and we do hereby signify unto you that you are discharged from the said command and out of his majestie's pay from the date hereof."

Nov. 26.—Commissions: to Peter Bettsworth to be ensign to colonel Randall Clayton's foot company; Thomas Mayer to be lieutenant in captain John Butler's company; Anthony Towneley to be ensign to sir Thomas Wharton's company.

Nov. 27.—The keeper of the king's stores at Dublin to deliver to major Thomas Harman a barrell of pistol powder with ball proportionable "for the use of his grace's own troop of horse."

Nov. 27.—Munster.—To major Arthur Graham: "These are to will and require you forthwith to take under your care and charge two hundred and seventeen of the men lately carried out of England for his majesty's service in this kingdom, and conduct them to the places following: videlicet, to the town of Catherlogh, and there to deliver eight of them to the officer commanding colonell Pigott's company, thence to Kilkenny, where you are to deliver sixteen of the said men to captain William Cecill for recruiting his own and captain Stuart's companies; and two and thirty more to such officer as the lord president of Munster shall send thither to conduct them thence to Waterford for recruiting the four companies garrisoned there and from Kilkenny you are to march with the remainder of the said two hundred and seventeen men to the town of Clonmell, and there to deliver them into the charge of such officer or officers as the lord president of Munster shall appoint for recruiting the rest of the companies in that province, according to the list given you by the deputy muster master. And you are to take certificates under the hands of the respective officers of the number and names of the men you shall deliver to each of them, and to return the same unto us, with all convenient speed. And in your march to the places aforesaid we require you to take special care that the men do no damage or hurt to any of his majesty's subjects, but pay ready money for what they shall take up, and we require all mayors, sherifes, bailiffs, constables and other officers whom it shall or may concerne, to provide quarters for you and the said men as there shall be occasion in your said march."

Nov. 27.—To ensign Thomas Graham: Warrant, in terms similar to preceding, to take under his charge and care fourscore and eleven of the men lately arrived out of England, conduct them to the town of Athlone, and deliver them to such officer there as sir Maurice Berkeley, knight, vice president of the province of Connaught, shall appoint, for recruiting the companies in that province.

December 2.—To sir Robert Byron, master of the ordnance: To cause to be delivered to captain John Butler two drums with sticks for the use of the company under his command.

Nov. 27.—To lieutenant Edward Graham: Warrant in terms similar to preceding, "to take into his care and charge one hundred and fourteen of the men lately arrived, for his majesty's service in this kingdom, and to conduct them to the places following, videlicet, to the town of Drogheda, and there to deliver two and thirty of them to the chief officer for recruiting the four companies in that garrison, and eight at Dundalk to an officer of sir Hans Hamilton's company and to march with the rest to Newry, and there to deliver forty of them to such officer as shall be sent from Carrickfergus, for recruiting the five

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1663.

companies there, and thirty four to such officer as shall meet him at Newry from Londonderry for recruiting the four companies there, etc.

December 2.—To sergeant Francis Graham : “Forasmuch as we are informed that several of the men lately brought out of England for recruiting his majesty’s army in this kingdom, have absented themselves from their officers, and did not march according to our orders, but remain in private places in and near this city [Dublin], these are to authorize and require you to apprehend such of the said recruits as have not marched with their officers, and you can find in and about this city, and bring them before sir William Flower, knight, lieutenant colonel to his majesty’s regiment of guards, to be committed to safe custody till further order from us.”

Dec. 3.—Commission to William, lord Brabazon to be captain of the troop of the earl of Meath, vacant by that earl’s voluntary resignation.

Dec. 5.—Whereas we understand that Oliver Latham, esquire, receiver of that part of the 23,500*l.* charged by act of parliament on the county of Tipperary, hath part thereof in his hands, which is to be brought to this city, for the safe carriage whereof we doe hereby require the officer commanding sir William Neale’s troop to send a sufficient guard of horse to convey the said Mr. Latham or such person as he shall appoint to take charge of the said money from his house to the next horse quarter in the way hither, and the respective officers of horse in or near the road from thence are to send guards with the said money from garrison to garrison, as they shall be thereunto desired by the person instructed to bring the same. Whereof they are not to fail.”

Dec. 5.—The master of the ordnance to deliver to captain Richard Rooth of his majesty’s frigate the “Harp” four barrells of powder and two hundred weight of match.

Dec. —.—Petition of Samuel Strong : “That your petitioner faithfully served in the earl of Meath’s troop ever since his majesty’s happy restoration, and there being an order from your grace for the reducing of fifteen out of every troop of the army he was one of that number. Now, forasmuch as your petitioner hath been and still is a true and loyal subject to his sacred majesty, and desirous to continue in his army, and hath suffered much by the loss of horses, as is well known by the officer commanding the said troop, who is willing to entertain your petitioner again. May it therefore please your grace to order that he may be readmitted to ride in the aforesaid troop.”

Dec. 5.—Upon consideration of this petition, we are pleased to recommend the petitioner unto William lord Brabazon of Atherdee, to admit him into his lordship’s troop upon the first vacancy, he appearing well mounted and armed.

Dec. 14.—John Pismy : To receive out of the stores ten great shot, such as he shall make choice of, to be employed as his grace [Ormonde] shall direct.

Dec. 14.—William, lord Brabazon : To remove that part of his troop, now at Killcock, in the county of Kildare, to Maynooth, where the rest of his troop now quarter.

Dec. 14.—The muster master general : To pass on musters, as private soldiers, John Graham, Edward Nangle and John Sincleere in troop of horse of sir Arthur Forbes.

Dec. 22.—“To sir Arthur Denny, sir William King, sir Ralph Willson, knights, captain Henry Howard, colonel Randolph Clayton, colonel

1663.

Howard St. Leger, captain George Ingoldesby, captain Barry Foulke and major John Bowmer:

"Whereas it is requisite for preserveing the discipline of his majesty's army and preventing disorders, to impower some persons in this kingdom to hold courts martial for the trial and punishment of offenders, we do therefore authorise and appoint you the said sir Arthur Denny, sir William King, sir Ralph Willson, Henry Howard, Randolph Clayton, Howard St. Leger, George Ingoldesby, Barry Foulke and John Bowmer or any one or more of you from time to time and as often as there shall be occasion, till further order from us to the contrary, to call and summon a court martial in the city of Limerick or in any of the garrisons within the counties of Limerick, Kerry and Clare, consisting of five or more commissioned officers of the army, whereof three at least to be of your number, and to summon and cause to appear before you all such non-commissioned officers and soldiers within the city and counties aforesaid as shall offend against the laws and ordinances of war<sup>1</sup> published by us, bearing date the fourth day of October, 1662, and to proceed to the trial and sentence of such offenders according to the said laws and ordinances and to cause such sentence to be duly put in execution; provided that where any sentence shall extend to the loss of life or limb, you forbear the execution thereof till you first acquaint us therewith and receive our further pleasure concerning the same, and you are once every month to transmit an account of your proceedings herein to the judge advocate of the army; and hereof we require all officers and soldiers whom it shall concern to take notice."

#### CORK :

The like commission of the same date to the earl of Barrymore, the lord viscount Shannon, captain Robert FitzGerald, sir Matthew Appleyard, sir Peter Courthopp, sir St. John Brodrick, sir Richard Kyrle, colonel John Jephson, captain John St. Leger, major John Loue, captain Robert Manley and captain George Dillon, for the citty and county of Cork.

#### TIPPERARY :

The like to sir William Neale, sir Francis Foulke, colonell John Buller, captain Adam Molyneux, lieutenant Richard Smith and lieutenant Nicholas Hoveden, for the county of Tippetrary.

#### WATERFORD :

The like to captain Richard Power, colonel Charles Wheeler, colonel John Hubbelthorne, lieutenant-colonel James Muttlow, captain Richard Bertie, and lieutenant George Cressey, for the city and county of Waterford.

Dec. 27.—To Roger [Boyle] earl of Orrery, president of the province of Munster: "Having lately had intelligence of some plottings for raising disturbances of the public peace, whether the advertisement be true or not, it is necessary that his majesty's horse troops and foot companies in the several parts of the kingdome should bee very watchful and keep good guards for prevention of any evil attempt that may be made by any ill-affected persons to the disturbance of the public peace or to the terror or annoyance of his majesty's good subjects, to which end as we have now directed our letters to several captains and officers of his majesty's army in these parts, so we think fit to give your lord-

<sup>1</sup> See page 258.



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
—  
1663.

ship this advertisement of what we have heard and what we have directed to be done to prevent any public evils; praying and requiring your lordship will continue your watchfulness to give us the best intelligence you may of all occurrences in these parts from time to time."

Dec. 27.—"The like letter of same date to sir Maurice Berkeley, knight and baronet, vice president of the province of Connaught."

Dec. 27.—To Lord Aungier at Longford: "We have received your lordship's letters of the 25th of this month and do return you thanks for your care in advertising us of the particulars in your letters mentioned, and as to James Grant when he shall come next to you, we suppose he may then bring you further intelligence, not only concerning the persons he formerly named to you but also concerning others, in which case we refer it to your lordship to take such examinations as you shall think fit, and if you find cause for it to restrain any persons against whom you shall finde proof of their having any hand in plottings or contrivance to the disturbance of the public peace. Concerning Mr. Plunkett, who, it seems declined any conjunction with those who tempted him to it, we believe you may have him to be examined when you please, and then we conceive will be fittest to examine him, when upon your further intelligence from Grant or from those he shall discover to you, you may be further informed. Touching that of restoring arms to any, you are to do it to such as conform themselves to the proclamation and other directions we have given in that matter, and to no other, but for disarming any, we think it not fit to be done, at least untill further cause appear for it."

Dec. 27.—To the same: "For special reasons of his majesty's service at this time requiring it, we think fit hereby to require you, that you take special and extraordinary care that the horse troop under your command be very watchful and keep good guards for prevention of any evil attempts that may be made by any ill-affected persons to the disturbance of the public peace, or to the terror or annoyance of his majesty's good subjects, wherein we require your careful observation of these our directions, and that you give us speedy advertisements of all the occurrences in those parts coming to your knowledge or observation that may tend to the furtherance of his majesty's service and the safety of his people."

"The like letter" to the following: Sir Arthur Forbes, Mullingar, sir Francis Hamilton, Killishandragh; viscount Dungannon, Dundalk; Lord Caulfield, Charlemont; sir John Cole, Enniskillen; sir Hans Hamilton, Carlingford; colonel Thomas Coote, Belturbet.

Dec. 28.—To Lord Aungier at Longford: "We have received your lordship's of the 26th instant relating your proceedings since your former letters, wherein you gave us an account of the intelligence you received of the designs on foot in those parts for the disturbance of the public peace, and as we do very much approve of your lordship's great care for the prevention of so great a prejudice, so we think fit not only to give your lordship our hearty thanks, but to desire the continuance of your advertisements upon all material occurrences. We sent yesterday by your express such directions as we conceived necessary upon the information of your former dispatch, and we need add nothing more, and so assuring your lordship that we depend much upon your lordship's vigilance and conduct."

Dec. 29.—"Whereas Richard Scudamore, esquire, collector of his majesty's customs in the port of Cork, is to bring up to the receipt of

his majesty's exchequer here [Dublin], a sum of money by him received in that port for the more safe carriage whereof we do hereby require the officer commanding the lord viscount Shannon's troop to send a sufficient guard of horse to convoy the said Richard Scudamore from Cork to the next horse quarter in the way hither, and the respective officers of horse in or near the road from thence are to send a sufficient number of horse with the said money from garrison to garrison, till it be safely brought to this city, as they shall be thereunto desired by the said Richard Scudamore, whereof they are not to faile."

Dec. 30.—"Richard Lowther to be captain of the company of foot lately under command of sir Thomas Wharton," being void by the voluntary surrender of the said sir Thomas Wharton.

1663[-4], January 2.—"Whereas George Dyos, collector of his majesty's customs in the port of Waterford, is to bring into the receipt of his majesty's exchequer here a sum of money by him received in that port, we do therefore hereby require the officer commanding captain Richard Bertie's troop to send a sufficient guard of horse with the said George Dyos from Waterford to the next horse quarter in the way hither, and the respective officers of horse in or near the road from thence are to send sufficient convoys of horse with the said money from garrison to garrison till it be safely brought to this city, whereof they are not to fail."

Jan. 2.—Warrants in similar terms for conveys of horse troops to Dublin for money from collectors of customs at the following ports:—Kingsale: Valentine Dobbins; Youghal: John Deacon; Donaghadee: Roger Crimble; Galway: Robert Plaistead; Londonderry: Samuel Norman; Carrickfergus: Richard Edwards; Sligo: Humphrey Booth; Ross: Arthur Odway; Dundalk: William Blyth; Limerick: John Crips and John Whaley.

Jan. 7.—"Forasmuch as we are informed by major Robert Edgeworth that there are several soldiers in his company disaffected to his majesty, or otherwise unfit to serve in the army, we do hereby authorise and require the said major to put out of his company all such soldiers as he shall find to be qualified as aforesaid, and to take into their places other well-affected and fit persons, not exceeding in the whole the number of fourteen, whom the muster master generall and his deputy is to allow upon the musters of the said company."

Jan. 7.—To the master of the ordnance: to deliver out of the stores to major Robert Edgeworth for his company, two drums, with sticks, and two halberts.

Jan. 7.—"Whereas there have been lately discharged out of our life guards of horse the persons under named, not for any misdemeanor or neglect of duty, but to make room for disbanded officers, and we being willing that the said persons should be againe enlisted in the army, do hereby order that room be made for them in the horse troop under the command of the lord viscount Callan, and that they bee enlisted in that troop, and have the benefit of the next three months' pay with the said troop, whereof as well the muster master generall and his deputies as the officer commanding the said lord Callan's troop are to take notice:"

Oliver Basnitt,  
Edward Basnitt,  
Anthony Buttler,

Thomas Pigginn,  
Patrick Scott,  
Jeoffery Stroude.

Jan. 8.—To the chief magistrate of the town of Naas: "These are to will and require you to give orders for the convenient quartering such

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
OEMONDE.  
1663-4.

of his majesty's regiment of guards as shall be appointed by sir William Flower, knight, lieutenant colonel of the said regiment, to make their repair to Maddinstown, within the town of Naas, both in their going and returning, they paying for what they shall take up."

Jan. 8.—Appointments in sir Arthur Gore's company: Anthony Turner to be lieutenant; John Pymm to be ensign.

Jan. 8.—Appointment of colonel John Mayart to be governor of the county of Antrim and town of Carrickfergus, and of all the forces garrisoned or to be garrisoned therein, during the absence of Arthur, earl of Donegal, now in England.

Jan. 9.—Lieutenant Henry Gray to be lieutenant of the company of foot under command of captain George Ingoldesby.

Jan. 9.—"The undernamed soldiers of sir Arthur Gore's company, being brought to this city by their captain in order to his majesty's service, we thinke fit that they be not chequed by reason of their absence on this occasion, and do require the muster master general or his deputy to pass them on the next muster of the said company, this our order being first entered in his office:"

William Fargerey,	Nicholas Wallbanke,	Richard Maddock,
John Fargerey,	Bryan Reynolds,	Francis French.

Jan. 12.—Master of the ordnance: to deliver to sir George Wentworth ten pounds of pistol powder with ball proportionable, and three pair of bullet moulds for the use of the men under his command, as provost marshal of Leinster.

Jan. 14.—Dublin Castle.—To William Smith, mayor of Dublin, and the sheriffs: "These are to will and require you forthwith to appoint convenient quarters as near this castle as may bee, for our son Richard, earl of Arran, colonel of his majesty's regiment of guards and his servants."

Jan. 22.—To sir Arthur Gore: "Forasmuch as we conceive it necessary for his majesty's service and the safety of the county of Mayo, that a sergeant, corporall and three files of men bee quartered at Newtowne, in the said county, from whence sir Arthur Gore's company was lately removed, we doe therefore hereby require the said sir Arthur Gore forthwith to remove three files of his company with a serjeant and corporal, to command them from Galway to Newtowne aforesaid, and to continue them there till we shall give him order to the contrary."

Jan. 23.—The officer commanding lord Shannon's troop: To send a convoy of horse with Robert Southwell, esquire, late high sheriff of the county of Cork, or whom he shall send with the money to be brought by him to the exchequer from Kinsale to the next horse quarter, and the several officers of horse, to send guards with him from thence till he come to Dublin.

Jan. 29.—To Colonel John Gorges, governor of Londonderry: "We received your letter of the 19th of this month with an account of arms inclosed, and as to what you mention, touching your being chosen mayor of that corporation for the ensuing year, we are very well satisfied therewith, and do well approve of your acceptance of it, whereby you may be capable of doing more service for his majesty than otherwise, of which we rest confident that your endeavours will not be wanting in that or any other capacity."



“Postscript.—We approve of your taking upon you the mayoralty of Derry upon this supposition that it may be consistent with your command as governor, but if you shall find it will be prejudicial to his majesty’s service or any way hinder the discharge of your duty in your military capacity you are not to accept of it.”

Jan. 29.—Commission to Cromwell West to be lieutenant to the company of foot under command of colonel John Mayart.

Feb. 1.—To the provost of the town of Strabane: To take effectual order that necessary provision of fire and candle be made for the guards of such garrison as are placed in that town.

Feb. 4.—To colonel John Gorges, governor of Londonderry: “Since our letter to you of the 29th of January last, we have taken further consideration of what you mention in yours of the 19th of the same month, concerning the arms belonging to the lady Anna Katherina Hamilton, seized on at that port, and we now think fit that the said arms be restored to her, to dispose of for her best advantage, and we require you to give order for the delivering of the same accordingly by the officers in whose custody they remain.”

Feb. 5.—To Hugh Montgomery, clerk of his majesty’s stores: To deliver to captain Joseph Aldersey four barrells of powder for the use of his majesty’s frigate, the ‘Mary,’ yacht, under his command.

Feb. 8.—To lieutenant-colonel Abraham Yarner, muster master general: “These are to will and require you forthwith to draw up warrants for the respective entertainments due unto us as lord lieutenant and governor general of this kingdom, beginning the first day of October last and ending the last day of March next ensuing, the date hereof, according to the allowances mentioned in his majesty’s establishment.”

Feb. 10.—To sir Robert Byron, master of the king’s ordnance in Ireland: To deliver to colonel Daniel Treswell, one drum with sticks, for the use of the foot company under his command.

Feb. 12.—Commission to Francis Yarner to be lieutenant to the troop of horse under the command of captain Richard Bertie, void by the voluntary surrender of lieutenant George Cressey.

Feb. 12.—To the sheriffs of the city of Dublin: “These are to will and require you forthwith to provide convenient quarters for ensign Thomas Graham and fourscore men, arrived in this port from England, for his majesty’s service in this kingdom, under the conduct of major John Bevershan.”

Feb. 22.—Warrant for the master of the ordnance to cause to be delivered out of the stores unto major Thomas Harman, captain of his grace’s guard of horse, two barrells of powder, with carbine and pistol ball proportionable for the use of the said guard.

Feb. 25.—To Arthur St. George: Discharge from command a lieutenant to captain John Brampston’s foot company.

— — — “The necessaries wanting in the garrisons of Arran and Boffin, humbly offered to your grace’s consideration to be supplied:

“In the port of Arran there are wanting two long sakers or demi-culverins that will command the harbour, there being in it five iron minions and two demi-culverins so old and faulty that they are not able to clear the harbour, if occasion requires.

“There is also, because the island affords no fire, but what is brought from the main land, an absolute necessity of a boat of twelve or fourteen ton, the present boat being of that burden, but so old and unserviceable

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1663-4.

that she cannot go to sea till repaired, which, as her master and a ship carpenter informed me, will cost fifteen pounds, which, she being tender work and very old, will preserve her but a year or two, when for twenty five pounds a new one may be built, which, with little charge, will last many years. The master of that boat was allowed by the late usurped government a corporal's pay, and out of a full company that lay constantly in garrison, five men were ordered to attend that service, which, out of twenty eight men, being the present garrison, cannot be admitted safely, since they are oft kept out by contrary winds six or eight weeks at a time, unless your grace will be pleased to allow us so many men to that purpose or increase the garrison.

"In the fort of Boffin there are three and twenty pieces of ordnance, half the which want carriages, whereof twelve are iron minions, five iron falcons, four iron sakers, one iron twelve-pounder, and one demi-culverin, whereof the four last are only useful as to the defence of the harbour. Therefore [I] do with all humbleness offer it to your grace, having discoursed with your gunner there, a man of known judgment, that two long brass sakers, or two of the longest sort of demi-culverins are absolutely necessary for the justification of that important harbour, the fort commanding it having cost fifteen hundred pounds [in] the building, and do humbly offer it, if your grace thinke fit, that from the town of Galway, these garrisons may be supplied and the said town will be left sufficiently stored with artillery.

"There is also an absolute necessity of a small vessel of twenty or thirty tons, to fetch provisions where it may be cheapest had, which is sometimes in the year no nearer then Galway, Sligo or Derry, the nearest of which places are twenty leagues from Boffin, as also the reasonableness of a correspondency between both islands and Galway, if occasion require, which, upon so violent a coast, can be but rarely had without a very good sea boat, which was the reason the frigate that now lies in Boffin was built, which, if repaired, would very well supply that service, she being near five and twenty tons, and is said to have been a good sailer. The boat hath lain aground two years, and, as I am informed from the gunner at Boffin, who is also a very good ship carpenter and the man that built her, fourscore and ten pounds will repair her and not under, she wanting sails, anchors and cables, and all manner of riggings, besides her hull being much out of order by being so long aground, which charge, as captain Barkely and other seamen tell me, will be easier to your grace than the very sending another vessell from this port to so remote a one.

"I shall only presume to mention it to your grace, that without such boats your garrisons can scarce subsist in these islands, so without some small encouragement to their masters, and some more men allowed to your garrisons, we shall not be able with the few we have to put them to sea when repaired, and hope your grace will so order it, there having never been, till alderman Deey's time, less than one full company in each island.

"We have in both garrisons but eight barrels of powder and much of that decayed, we also want a proportion of great shot suitable to the guns we desired from your grace, as also trucks, ladles, rammer heads and sponges, proportionable to the ladles, a hundred weight of sheet lead for aprons, six crows of iron, one hundredweight of two-inch rope for fackles to haul the guns, one dozen of priming irons and two hundred shot suitable to the guns we have, which, if your grace sothink fit, may bee supplied from Limerick or Galway, and for one hundred and fifty pounds both islands may be so provided with boats, and the forts so

repaired, that your grace need not be at any further charge for some years with them, all which is humbly submitted to your grace's consideration by your grace's most faithfull humble and obedient servant,  
NICHOLAS BAYLY."

"May it please your grace.---We have considered the whole proposal of capitaine Nicholas Bayly for supplying his majesty's garrisons in the isles of Arran and Boffin with the several necessities therein mentioned, and we are humbly of opinion that the keeping and securing of these garrisons (especially Boffin) is of much importance to his majestie's service, and the safety of that part of this kingdom, and that the sum desired for doing the several particulars therein expressed is very reasonable and cannot be well performed for less, therefore we humbly offer to your grace that order may bee given for removing from the strand near Galway to Boffin two such guns as are desired for the security of that harbour, and that the sum of one hundred and fifty pounds may be paid unto captain Bayly for the building of a new boat of fourteen tons for the use of the garrison in Arran, the repair and complete fitting of the vessel or frigott now at Boffin, the mending of the roofs and other necessary repairs in both the forts, and the providing carriages for the guns and furnishing all the other necessities mentioned in the said proposals, all of which the said captain Bayly is to undertake the performance of this next spring.

"We also humbly acquaint your grace that wee find that lieutenant John Sandes, lieutenant to captain Robert Deey's company, lately garrisoned in the said islands, had your grace's warrant, dated the 29th of August 1662, to receive sixty four pounds out of the treasury, 30*l*. whereof was for building a new and repairing an old boat, and the remainder for repairing the houses in and adjoining to the forts in the said islands, but whether the same hath been applied to those uses, we do not find; all which is humbly submitted to your grace's consideration.—DUNGANNON, R. COOKE, HENRY TICHBORNE, FRANCIS HAMILTON, THEOPHILUS JONES.—February the 6th, 1663.

Feb. 26.—"Upon consideration of the foregoing report of the committee of the council for the affairs of the army, made in pursuance of a verbal order from us upon the within proposals of captain Nicholas Bayly, concerning his majesty's forts and garrisons in the isles of Arran and Boffin, we hereby pray and require our very good lord, Arthur, earl of Anglesey, his majesty's vice treasurer and treasurer at wars in this kingdom (out of any money belonging to his majesty, that now is, or shall next come under his charge), to satisfy and pay unto the said captain Nicholas Bayly, the sum of one hundred and fifty pounds, sterling, upon account to be by him disbursed for the several uses, and to furnish the several necessities, for the better security and supply of the garrison aforesaid, in the said report mentioned, and in the manner herein offered, of which the said captain Bayly is to render a particular account. And for the said vice treasurer's so doing, this, together with the acquittance of the said captain Nicholas Bayly, confessing the receipt thereof, shall be as well unto his lordship as to the commissioners of his accompts, a sufficient warrant and discharge in that behalf.  
—ORMONDE."

Feb. 26.—To John Sandes, lieutenant to captain Robert Deey:—"Finding that you received by warrant from us in August, 1662, the sum of threescore and four pounds out of his majesty's treasury for repairing the houses in his majesty's forts in the isles of Arran and Boffin, and providing two boats for the use of those garrisons, and that



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
—  
1663-4.

there hath been as yet no account thereof given, we have thought fit by these our letters to require you forthwith to repair hither and give us an account of the said money, that if the same hath been laid out for the uses intended you may be discharged thereof, or otherwise, if any part thereof bee undisposed, it may be applied to the purposes mentioned in our said warrant."

Feb. 26.—To sir Robert Byron, master of the ordnance : "Whereas we are informed that severall guns belonging to his majesty are now lying upon the strand near the town of Galway: these are to pray and require you to cause to bee delivered out of the guns upon the said strand, unto captain Nicholas Bayly, or whom he shall appoint, two long brass sakers, or two of the longest sort of demi-culverins, or, for want thereof, two of the said guns, such as the said captain shall choose, to be carried into the isle of Arran, for securing and commanding the harbour there, for his majesty's service."

— —. Petition of horsemen attending in Dublin for orders : "That your petitioners being commanded by order from your grace to attend here for orders, and in obedience thereunto we have observed the right honourable the lieutenant general's commands therein, and now finding the warrants for the army are ready to be given forth unto sir Daniel Bellingham, your petitioners therefore most humbly pray your grace's order to the said sir Daniel Bellingham, requiring him to pay your petitioners their pay out of the treasury, with such other allowance as your grace shall think fit, your petitioners being exposed to much want in this expensive place, their quarters refusing to give them any manner of accommodation without ready money."

Feb. 26.—"Upon consideration of the above petition of the horsemen attending in this city by order from us, we think fit and do hereby order that sir Daniel Bellingham, knight, deputy receiver general, shall satisfy the petitioners out of his majesty's treasury here the pay due to them respectively, out of the warrants lately signed by us for three monthes' pay to the troops to which they belong, and deduct the same out of the assignments to be issued to the said troops for that time, to which end the deputy muster master is to certify the petitioners' names, the troops wherein they serve, and the sum due to each of them, to the said sir Daniell Bellingham, that thereupon they may be paid accordingly.—ORMONDE."

Feb. 26.—"Whereas we thought fit for his majesty's service to order one horseman out of each troop in this kingdom to attend in this city for such orders as we shall give from time to time, by which attendance the said troopers are at greater charge and more constant duty than they would bee at their several quarters in the country, which we, having taken into consideration, as also a petition presented unto us by the said horsemen, are pleased that they shall receive for the time they have already been here by our order, the additional pay or allowance of three pence, sterling, per diem to each of them, over and above the pay allowed them by his majesty's establishment, and we require the muster master general or his deputy forthwith to prepare a warrant, and present it to our signature for payment of the said additional allowance of threepence per diem, to the said horsemen, from the 6th day of November last, being the day of their coming hither, to the 28th of this month, according to the kalendar account by which the army is paid, and to annex unto the said warrant a list of the said horsemen and the troops respectively to which they do belong."

Feb. 26.—“Whereas wee formerly directed one horseman of each troop in this kingdom to attend at this city for such orders as we should give from time to time concerning the said troops, and to the end the said horsemen may know where to apply themselves for such orders as wee shall think fit to give, wee require them from time to time to attend and receive orders from major Thomas Harman, captain of our horse guard, in such manner as he shall direct and appoint till further order.”

Feb. 27.—To the muster master general: “Whereas lieutenant John Sandes, lieutenant to captaine Robert Deey’s company, received upon our warrant in August, 1662, the sum of threescore and four pounds, to bee disbursed about his majestie’s forts in the isles of Arran and Boffin, of which he hath as yet rendered no account, we think fit that his pay be suspended till he give an account of the said money, and we shall give further order concerning the same, whereof the muster master or his deputy is to take notice, and to check the pay of the said lieutenant till further order accordingly.”

Feb. 27.—To colonel Thomas Coote, in Dublin: “There being some recruits lately arrived out of England for his majesty’s service in this kingdome, under the conduct of major John Beversham, wee hereby require you to receive from the said major, in this citie, eight of the said recruits, and to send them down to Belturbett under the care of such trusty person as you shall think fit, for recruiting your company to the number of sixty soldiers, according to our letters of the 31st of October last, which men the said major is to deliver unto you upon sight hereof, and you are to give in a list of their names to the deputy muster master, and give speciall directions to the person who shall conduct them from hence, that he do not suffer the said men to do any damage or hurt to any of his majesty’s subjects, but that they pay ready money for what they shall take up in the way to your garrison.”

Feb. 27.—To the muster master general: “Whereas wee formerly ordered three monthes’ pay to bee issued to captain Nicholas Bayly’s company of foot, in the isles of Arran and Boffin, more then was paid to the rest of the army, to be laid out in furnishing provision for the soldiers, which the said islands do not afford, neither can the same at all times be had from the maineland, we now thinke fitt that the said three monthes pay advanced as aforesaid be not deducted or stopped from the said company till it shall be removed from the said islands, but that warrants be notwithstanding issued for the pay of the said company from time to time in course with the rest of the army till their removal from those garrisons, whereof the muster master generall or his deputy is to take notice and prepare warrants for our signature from time to time accordingly.”

Feb. 27.—To ensign Thomas Graham: “These are to will and require you forthwith to take under your care and charge two and forty of the men lately arrived out of England for his majesty’s service in this kingdom and conduct them to the town of Wicklow, where you are to deliver eight of them to the officer commanding colonel Manwaring Hammond’s company for recruiting thereof, the remainder you are to conduct from thence to the town of Arklow, and deliver them into the charge of such officers as shall meet you there from the four companies last undernamed for recruiting the said companies, and you are to take certificates under the hands of the respective officers of the number and names of the men you shall deliver to each of them, and to return the same to us with all convenient speed, and in your march to the places

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
—  
1663-4.

aforesaid, we require you to take especial care that the men do no damage or hurt to any of his majesty's subjects, but pay ready money for what they shall take up, and we require all mayors, sheriffs, bailiffs, constables and other officers, whom it shall or may concerne, to provide quarters for you and the said men as there shall bee occasion in your said march :”

Companies :

Colnell Manwaring Hammond's, eight men, Wicklow,  
Duke of Albemarle's, nine men, Wexford,  
Major James Dennis, eight men, Wexford,  
Our own company, nine men, Duncannon,  
Sir John Boyse's, eight men, Rosse.

The like warrant to sargeant John Cockin, to conduct six and twenty recruits to Monnaghan, in the county of Monnaghan, and to deliver them to such officers as shall meet him there from the three undernamed companies, for recruiting the said companies :

Companies :

Captaine William Rosse's, eight men, Charlemount,  
Sir John Cole's, nine men, Inniskillen,  
Colonel Humphry Sydenham's, nine men, Lifford,  
Colonel Thomas Coote, eight men, delivered to him in Dublin.

Feb. 27.—To sir John Boyse: “There being some recruits lately arrived out of England for his majesty's service in this kingdom, we have appointed a certain number of them forthwith to march under the conduct of ensign Thomas Graham to the town of Arklow, to which place you are immediately, upon receipt hereof, to despatch an officer, to receive eight of the said men, for recruiting your company to the number of sixty, pursuant to our letters of the 31st of October last.”

Letters in similar terms to the following :—

To sir Richard Clifton, to send to Arklow for nine recruits for the duke of Albemarle's company at Wexford.

To Major Dennis, at Wexford, to send to Arclow for eight recruits for his company.

To captain Edward Boyse, captain lieutenant of his grace's owne company, to send to the place aforesaid for nine recruits, to Duncannon.

To the officer commanding captain William Rosse's company at Charlemont, to send to Monnaghan for eight recruits for his company, conducted by sargeant John Cockin.

To sir John Cole, to send for nine recruits from Monnaghan for his company at Inniskillen.

To colonel Humphry Sydenham to send to Monnaghan for nine recruits for his company at Lifford.

— —. The petition of Leonard Bedford and Edward Jones: “That your petitioners were amongst others lately discharged from your grace's life guard of horse, and thereby destitute of employment, and forasmuch as your grace was nobly pleased to take immediate care for several of them in other troops, their humble suit is that your grace would be pleased to do the like favour towards them, who never served against his majesty, to be mustered in the right honorable the earl of Kildare's troop, and to have the benefit of their three months' pay.”

Feb. 29.—“Upon consideration of this petition we are pleased that the petitioners be enlisted in the troop under the command of our very good lord the earl of Kildare, and do hereby order that room be made for them in the said troop, and that they be allowed therein on the muster commencing the 28th of this month, and the ensuing musters,



they appearing well mounted and armed, whereof as well the officers of the said troop as the muster master general and his deputy are to take notice and enlist the petitioners accordingly.—ORMONDE."

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1663-4.

— —. To [George Monk] duke of Albemarle, at the Cockpit, Westminster: "My lord, I understand from lieutenant Moses Hill that your grace hath received some intimations from hence that I should express some dissatisfaction concerning him, and that he suffers in your grace's good opinion on that account, and therefore I have thought fit to give your lordship this trouble, thereby to assure you that I am in no way dissatisfied with lieutenant Hill, but look upon him to be a good officer and a fit person to serve in his majesty's army; and do desire that your grace will remove any displeasure you have conceived against him upon those informations, and that he may stand in your grace's favour and good opinion as formerly upon this just testimony in his behalf from, my lord, your grace's humble servant, ORMONDE."

March 8.—Commission to Abraham Creighton to be ensign to the foot company under command of sir Charles Hamilton.

March 12.—Nehemiah Donnellan, ensign to foot company under command of major Seafole Gibson, to be lieutenant, and Bryan Hoggan to be ensign of the same company.

March 12.—To Tristram Thornton, lieutenant to major Gibson: "You having lately employed souldiers of his majesties army, and commanded them as their officer, to interfere and meddle concerning the possession of Gormanstowne, which noe way concerned you as a member of the army, but properly belongs to the civill officers, thereunto appointed, wee therefore think fitt to discharge you from your command, which wee have disposed to another, and wee require you from henceforth to forbear intermeddling therewith, you being out of his majesties pay from the date hereof.

March 14.—"Whereas John Aspinall, John Sharpeles and William Compton, souldiers under the command of major Edward Billingsley, in his majesty's regiment of guards in this kingdom, are lately fled from their colours, and (as we are informed) are in some part of England, in whose pursuit and for their apprehension the bearer hereof, William Gee, a soldier also under the said major's command being employed, we hereby pray and desire all his majesty's officers, ministers and loving subjects to be aiding and assisting to the said William Gee in the apprehending of the persons aforesaid, and safe conveying them a board some ship or vessell lying in the river of Liverpoole or Chester water, hereby praying and requiring the owner or master of any such ship or vessel to whom they shall be tendered to receive them into his charge, and to transport them to this city [Dublin] and deliver them to the said major Billingsley, who will pay for their passage as is usual."

March 14.—"A commission for his grace James, duke of Ormonde, to be captain of the troop of horse formerly under the command of Wentworth, late earl of Kildare, deceased, which commission was signed by his said grace as lord lieutenant of Ireland."

March 14.—To the portreeve of Wicklow: To provide fire and candles for the guards there and at Blackcastle, according to the accustomed manner.

March 16.—"To the muster master general: To draw up warrants for the entertainments due to us as lord lieutenant and governor general of

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1663-4.

Ireland for half a year, ending the last day of September next, and present the same unto us for our signature."

March 16.—Lord Callan's troop to march from Naas and Kileullen to Birr, in the king's county, and to quarter there.

March 17.—To major James Dennis at Wexford: "Having received your letter of the 7th of this month, concerning one Henry Ellis of your company, who, you say, hath been twice taken in pilfering and stealing, it is our pleasure that at the next muster he be turned out of the company, as you desire, and another fit person taken on in his place."

March 18.—Lord John Butler's troop to march from Newtowne in the county of Down to Atherdee, in the county of Louth, and to quarter there.

1664.

1664, March 25.—To colonel John Spencer at Galway: "Having seen a letter from you of the 18th of this month, directed unto our secretary, sir George Lane, with the copy of the petition of one William Keyes, and of our order of the 27th of February last, given on that petition, sent in your letter, of which order you make some doubt, and, in your said letter, mention some other particulars, we let you know, that we doe own that order, and [as] to what you say of acting as vice-admiral in Connaught, by deputation of sir Oliver St. George, we do not dislike thereof, but leave you to do therein as you shall think fit. For the want of pay for the garrison there whereof you take notice, we would know whether you be not paid up with the rest of the army, which if you be, we expected not that you should be the first to complain. And for the rest of your letter concerning your guns, stores, etc. consideration shall be had thereof in convenient time."

March 28.—Sir John Boyse to march with his company from the town of Rosse to the fort of Duncannon, co. Wexford, and to quarter there.

March 29.—Commission to John Baskerville to be ensign to the company of foot under captain Thomas Cupper, in his majesty's regiment of guards in Ireland.

April 16.—Kilkenny. The clerk of the store at Athlone to deliver to the officer commanding lord Callan's troop, one barrell of powder with ball proportionable.

April 22.—To the muster master general: "We, thinking itt fit that Bryan Quinn and Thomas Clemens, two of the trumpets belonging to our life guard of horse, be for the future mustered as trumpets in our own troop of horse and receive the same entertainment that is allowed them in our said guard, do hereby require the muster master general and his deputy to pass the said Bryan Quinn and Thomas Clemens on the ensuing musters of our own troop, and to allow them the same pay they have hitherto received with our life guard, the two former trumpets to be also continued in our said troop at the allowance of the establishment."

April 26.—To sir Robert Byron, master of the ordnance: To cause to be delivered out of the most convenient store for supply of the garrisons of Arran and Boffin, unto captain Nicholas Bayly or whom he shall appoint, six barrells of good powder to be kept in store in the said garrisons, to answer his majesty's service, as occasion shall require, for which the said captain is to be accountable.

April 26.—“Whereas it is certified unto us by a committee of the council for the affairs of the army, that they conceive it necessary for the security and supply of the garrisons, in the isles of Arran and Boffin that two men skilful in marine affairs be employed as masters of the frigate and boat belonging to the said islands and that the pay of two private soldiers may be allowed to each of the said masters for their encouragement in that service we do hereby require the muster master and his deputy to pass on the ensuing musters of captain Nicholas Bayly's company two such persons as he shall nominate to be masters of the said frigate and boats, and to allow them the pay of four private soldiers, such as the said captain shall think fit to remove to make room for the said masters.”

April 26.—To Charles [Coote] earl of Mountrath, at Castle Coote: “Having thought fit that six files of commanded men should be sent out of some of the companies in the province of Connaught, into the isles of Arran and Boffin, besides captain Bayly's company, already there, for the better security of those garrisons, we hereby pray and require your lordship to send five private soldiers of the company under your command to the town of Galway by such a day as captain Nicholas Bayly shall give you notice of, at which time there will be some officer of his company ready to receive them here, and conduct them into the said islands, whose pay we have taken order shall be sent to them with the pay of the said captain Bayly's company, during the time they shall remain there.”

April 26.—Letters in similar terms to the following:—Sir Edward Massie, colonel Brampston and colonel Sandys, Athlone; sir Francis Gore, Bellaghy; sir James Cuffe, Ballinrobe; sir Arthur Gore, Newtowne.

April 26.—“Whereas we have thought fit to order five men out of every of the foot companies undernamed, lying in the province of Connaught, to march into the islands of Arran and Boffin for the better security of those garrisons and manning the frigate and boat there, and to the end they may receive their entertainments with the rest of the soldiers in those islands for the time they shall be so employed, we hereby require sir Daniell Bellingham, knight, deputy receiver general, to take care that the pay of the said commanded men be from time to time deducted from the several companies aforesaid, and paid or assigned with the pay of captain Nicholas Bayly's company, now garrisoned in the said islands.”

Foot companies: Earl of Mountrath's, colonel Robert Sandys's, sir Arthur Gore's, sir Edward Massie's, sir Francis Gore's, colonel John Brampston's, sir James Cuff's.

April 29.—Major George Rawdon's troop to march from Coleraine to the city of Londonderry, and to quarter at such place near that city as the governor of it shall appoint, and to observe such orders as he shall give.

April 29.—Lord Brabazon's troop to march from Maynooth, in the county of Kildare, to Maryborough, in the Queen's county, and to quarter there and at Mountmellick.

May 2.—To major George Rawdon: “Having lately given order for the marching of the troop of horse under your command, from Coleraine to the city of Londonderry, and to quarter at such place thereabouts as the governor shall direct, and understanding that the soldiers may be disappointed of provision for their horses if the same be not



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1663-4.

made before their removall from the place where they now are, we do hereby signify unto you that, notwithstanding our said order, you may forbear the removing of your troop till convenient quarters and fitting provision for the men and horses be made and provided for them, which is to be done with all convenient speed."

May 3.—"Whereas Samuel Norman, collector of his majesty's customs in the port of Londonderry, is to bring into the receipt of his majesty's exchequer here a sum of money by him received in that port, and to the end the same may be the more safely conveyed hither, we do hereby require the officer commanding major George Rawdon's troop of horse to send a sufficient number of the said troop to Londonderry, who are safely to convoy the said Samuel Norman, with the money in his hands, from Londonderry to the next horse quarter towards this place by the way of Carrickfergus; and the officer commanding the earl of Donegal's troop there is to send a convoy from thence to the next horse quarter in the way hither, and the respective officers of horse whom it shall concern are to send sufficient guards with the said collector from garrison to garrison till he shall safely arrive at this city, whereof they are not to fail."

May 4.—"Whereas we are given to understand that there are now in the gaol of Maryborough, in the Queen's county, so many dangerous rebels, Tories and other malefactors, as may endanger the breaking of that gaol, if a course be not taken for the prevention thereof: These are therefore to require the officer commanding such foot soldiers as are now quartered at Maryborough, aforesaid, to appoint so many of the said soldiers as captain Henry Gilbert, the now sheriff of the said county, shall desire, to guard and secure the said gaol, as well by day as by night, from time to time, until we shall give further order."

May 5.—Order to Henry [Moore] earl of Drogheda: His troop to march from Drogheda to the city of Waterford, and to quarter there.

May 5.—Troop of captain Richard Bertie to march from Waterford to Drogheda, and quarter there.

— —. "The humble petition of the horsemen attending for orders: 'That your grace was pleased to allow your petitioners threepence per diem, addition to their pay, during their continuance here, that there is two months, commencing the 28th of February last, due to your petitioners, and ending the 28th of April following. which amounts to 20*l.* 12*s.* Your grace was also graciously pleased, upon their humble petition, to order sir Daniel Bellingham to pay your petitioners their pay out of the treasury monthly, in regard of the great charge they were at in this city, their quarters refusing to give them any accomodation without ready money; that there is one month's pay due to them, ending the 27th of April, which they have mustered for; they therefore most humbly beseech your grace to grant order to sir Daniel Bellingham, that your petitioners may forthwith receive the said month's pay, as also the additional allowance above mentioned, and that both may be paid monthly for the future.'"

May 6.—"Upon consideration of this petition, we are pleased that the petitioners shall receive the additional allowance of threepence per diem, above mentioned from their last payment, and that henceforth the sum be paid unto them monthly for such time as they shall be upon duty here and we do hereby require the muster master general or his deputy to prepare a warrant for the two months already due and monthly warrants for the future during their stay here, as aforesaid, and present

them to our signature; and sir Daniel Bellingham, knight, deputy receiver general is to satisfy the petitioners to pay due to them, according to the establishment, for the month abovementioned, and to every month during their continuance here, as the forces quartering in this city shall be paid, deducting the same from the troops to which they respectively belong, as formerly.—ORMONDE.”

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1663-4.

May 9.—To the clerk or keeper of the king's store of arms and ammunition at Dublin: “To deliver out of the said store unto lieutenant colonel Beverly Usher, captain lieutenant of our own troop of horse, one French tent, with cords and pins, for the use of our said troop this summer season, and then to be returned into the store, and this, with the engagement of the said lieutenant colonel to return the said tent, as aforesaid, at the end of this summer shall be to the said clerk a sufficient warrant.”

May 10.—To sir Robert Byron, master of the ordnance in Ireland: “To cause to be delivered unto every captain of horse in his majesty's standing army in this kingdom, half a barrell of pistol powder, with ball proportionable, and to every captain of foot one barrell of musket powder, with match and ball proportionable, being for half a year's allowance, beginning the 21st of February last, to each of the said troops and companies, provided that the said captains or such of them as shall not have occasion within the said time to expend the proportions of ammunition aforesaid in his majesty's service shall be accountable to you for the remainder to be deducted out of their future allowances. And for so doing, this, with the acquittances of the said captaines, or in the absence of any of them, of the chief officer of any troop or company, or whom they shall appoint, shall bee your sufficient warrant.”

May 11.—To capitaine Richard Bertie, at Waterford: “Having given order for your troop to march to Drogheda, and understanding that the soldiers may be unprovided of grass for their horses at their coming thither if provision be not made before they remove, we do hereby signify unto you that, notwithstanding our said order, you may forbear to march till provision of grass be made, to which purpose you are, upon receipt hereof, to send an officer of your troop to Drogheda aforesaid.”

May 17.—“Whereas we are given to understand that the store-keeper who has the charge of the stores at Enniskillen is lately deceased, and to the end none of the arms, ammunition or other habiliments for war, now in the said stores, may be embezzled or misemployed for want of a fit person to take care thereof, we hereby authorise and require sir John Cole, baronet, forthwith to take a view of the store aforesaid and make two inventories of all the arms, ammunition and other habiliments of war therein, and to return one of the said inventories unto us and the other to the master of his majesty's ordnance or his deputy in Dublin, and to take care that the said store and all things therein be safely kept till further course shall bee taken concerning the same.

May 18.—Orders for marching: Sir Edward Massie's company, from Athlone to Athy; captain Richard Lowther's company, from Drogheda to Athlone.

May 20.—Appointment of sir Mathew Appleyard to be commander and governor of the fort of Charlemont, and of the officers and soldiers garrisoned there and in the town of Armagh.

May 23.—“Whereas we formerly ordered two of the trumpets, belonging to our guard of horse, to be mustered in our own troop, and

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1663-4.

thinking fit that instead of the said trumpets, two corporals be added to the present number allowed in said guard, we do hereby require the muster master general or his deputy to allow two corporals in our said guard, instead of the trumpets removed, as aforesaid, and to passe them on the muster of the 28th of March last and the ensuing musters, being to receive the same allowance of pay as the said trumpeters had."

May 24.—To John, lord Kingston, commissary general of the horse and captain of a troop of horse: "Forthwith to send down the lieutenant and ten private horsemen of his lordship's troop from Abby Boyle to Dunnammon, in the county of Gallway, and to quarter them there till further order. The muster master general is to direct his deputy in the province of Connaught to muster the lieutenant and ten horsemen aforesaid at the town of Dunnammon."

May 24.—Orders for marching: Captain Robert Deey's company, from Galway to the city of Kilkenny; captain Robert Stuart's company, from Kilkenny to Galway.

May 24.—Commission to Robert Seudamore to be ensign of the company of foot under command of sir Arthur Denny.

May 24.—To sir John Boyse, at Duncannon:—"There being arrived in this port a ship laden with ammunition for his majesty's service in this kingdom, and we, intending to send a proportion of the said ammunition to that fort, do hereby desire you to make as much room as you can in the store there for receipt of such ammunition as we shall send, to be kept for his majesty's service."

May 25.—The clerk or keeper of his majesty's stores at Dublin to deliver unto major Thomas Harman, captain of our guard of horse, two French tents, with cords and pins, for the use of our said guard this summer, and this, with the said major Harman's engagement, under his hand, to deliver the said tents back again into the store when the horses shall be taken from grass, shall be to the said clerk of the store a sufficient warrant.

May 25.—"We are pleased that ensign Frederick Turvill shall ride in our guard of horse, and we require major Thomas Harman, captain of our said guard, and the muster master general to admit and pass him on the ensuing musters accordingly, he appearing well mounted and armed."

May 26.—"We do hereby authorise and require sir Matthew Appleyard, knight, to repair to his majesty's fort of Charlemount and to take the same with all things belonging to his majesty therein, into his charge and care, and having taken a view of the said fort and the store there and particular inventory of all arms, ammunition and other furniture for war, to see that none of the same be embezzled, or any waste or prejudice done in or to the said fort or store, but that the same be preserved and kept in as good condition as now it is till it shall be repaired according to such orders and directions as the said sir Matthew Appleyard hath or shall receive from us, whereof we require the officers and others in the said fort to take notice."

May 27.—"Whereas we are informed that divers officers of his majesty's army in this kingdom do absent themselves from their respective commands without our licence, which may tend very much to the disadvantage of his majesty's service, we do therefore hereby command and require all officers of his majesty's army that are absent from their charges, without licence from us, as aforesaid, forthwith to repair to their respective garrisons and quarters, and all others who are



absent by licence from us, and now in this kingdom, to return to their several commands within ten days next after publication hereof, notwithstanding such licences, and that no officer do hereafter depart from his command without leave first obtained from us, or other the chief governor or governors of this kingdom in our absence. And we doe hereby declare that if any officer shall neglect to repair to his duty as aforesaid, or shall afterwards depart from the same but by licence as aforesaid, that such officer be dismissed from his employment in his majesty's army, whereof we require all persons concerned to take notice."

May 27.—Orders for marching: lord lieutenant's troop, from Carlow to Ross; an officer to be sent to Ross to provide grass; Lord Brabazon's troop, from Maryborough to Dublin; sir Oliver St. George, from Arkin, co. Galway, to Dublin; sir Francis Hamilton, from Killyshandra, co. Cavan, to the town of Carlow; captain Richard Bertie, from Waterford to Athy.

May 28.—"We are pleased that lieutenant colonel Abraham Yarner, muster master general of his majesty's army in this kingdom, be added to the standing committee for the affairs of his majesty's said army, and we do hereby authorise and impower him to meet, advise and act with the said committee from time to time as there shall be occasion, according to such orders and directions as shall be given to the said committee by us, or the lord deputy of this kingdom in our absence."

May 28.—Commission to Charles Tirrell to be ensign to the company of foot in the king's regiment of guards under the command of sir William Flower, lieutenant colonel.

May 30.—Commission to major Arthur Graham to be lieutenant to the company of foot under command of sir John Cole.

May 30.—"Whereas we have appointed major Arthur Graham lieutenant to the company of foot in his majesty's army in this kingdom, under the command of sir John Cole, baronet, now garrisoned in the castle or fort of Enniskillen; we do hereby require and authorise the said major Arthur Graham forthwith to repair to the said garrison, and at all times in the absence of the said sir John Cole, to command the said castle or fort of Enniskillen and the garrison therein for his majesty's service, till further order to the contrary, whereof all officers and others whom it shall concerne are to take notice."

May 30.—Discharge of Robert Cole from command of lieutenant to sir John Cole's company of foot.

IX. 2.—1664-5. ORDERS, etc. by THOMAS, EARL of OSSORY, LORD-DEPUTY GENERAL of IRELAND.<sup>1</sup>

June 1.—To the muster master general: to enter John Salisbury as private soldier in colonel Thomas Howard's troop of horse.

June 1.—The clerk of his majesty's store to deliver to Charles Conway four elm planks to be employed for dresser boards in the kitchen of Dublin Castle.

June 2.—The clerk of his majesty's store to deliver to Roger, earl of Orrery, one hundred and thirty barrells of powder and sixty-five barrells of ball to be employed for his majesty's service in Munster.

<sup>1</sup> Appointed under privy seal, Whitehall, 6 May, 1664; patent, Dublin, 21 May, 1664.

MSS OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
—  
1664.

June 3.—To captain William Cecill or in his absence to the officer in chief commanding at Kilkenny: "His grace the lord duke of Ormonde, lord lieutenant general of this kingdom, having before his departure from hence given the order whereof there are printed copies<sup>1</sup> here inclosed, requiring officers of the army to repair to their commands and attend their duties, we require you forthwith to cause those orders to be published and fixed up in the most public places within your garrison, to the end all persons concerned may have notice thereof."

June 3.—The like letter to the officers commanding at the places undernamed:—

Catherlogh	Abby Boyle	Bantry
Duncannon	Castle Coote	Donneraile
Wexford	Sligo	Limrick
Wicklow	Bellaghy	Killmallock
Arklow	Galway	Tralee
Dundalk	Arran	Clare
Drogheda	Waterford	Atherdee
Carlingford	Cashel	Downpatrick
Kells	Clonmel	Belfast
Trim	Cork	Carrickfergus
Mullingar	Timoleage	Lisnegarvey
Longford	Youghal	Charlemount
Birr	Kinsale	Belturbet
Athlone		Enniskillen and Londonderry.

June 3.—To the muster master general: to enter William Prettyman as a private soldier in the troop of horse under the immediate command of the duke of Ormonde.

June 3.—"We are pleased that sir Mathew Appleyard, knight, governor of his majesty's fort of Charlemount, be added to the standing committee for the affairs of his majesty's army in this kingdom, and we doe hereby authorize and impower him to meet, advise and act with the said committee from time to time as there shall be occasion, according to such orders and directions as we shall give to the said committee."

June 6.—Sir Mathew Appleyard's company to march from Youghal to Charlemount, and quarter there.

June 6.—The master of the ordnance to cause to be delivered out of the store at Carrickfergus to sir Mathew Appleyard four barrells of powder with match and ball proportionable for the use and defence of the fort of Charlemount.

June 8.—"Inasmuch as we are informed that his majesty's castle or fort at Wicklow is very much out of repair and requireth speedy reparation, we hereby pray the committee of the councill for the officers of the army to inform themselves concerning the defects and want of reparation of the said castle or fort and to certify us what materials they shall find to be necessary for the repairing thereof and making it fit for his majesty's service, and unto how much the charge of such reparation will amount. That thereupon such further order may bee given as shall appear fit."

June 8.—"Forasmuch as the troops of horse under the command of William, lord Brabazon, baron of Atherdee, and sir Oliver St. George,

---

A foot: "1664, June 3. An order to the king's printer to print two hundred copies of the above order.—Ossory."

knight and baronet, are appointed to come up to the city of Dublin, we do hereby require the sheriffs of the said city to provide convenient quarters in Oxmantowne for the said lord Brabazon's troop, upon application made to them by any officer of the said troop in that behalf, and the said sheriffs and the seneschall of the liberties of St. Thomas' Court, upon application made to them by any officer of the said troop."

June 8.—Orders for Sir Charles Hamilton's company to remove from Carrickfergus into the county of Donegal; a commissioned officer and six files to quarter at Raphoe, and a commissioned officer and four files at Castledoe in the said county.

June 10.—To sir John Boyse: To continue his company at Rosse, in the county of Wexford, notwithstanding the direction given him by the lord lieutenant to march to Duncannon.

June 16.—"Forasmuch as wee are informed by colonel Robert Sandys, captain of a foot company in his majesty's army in this kingdom, that that there are in the said company a disorderly sergeant, namely, John Bishopp, and a corporal and two files of private soldiers, disaffected and unfit to serve his majesty, which the said colonel Sandys doth desire to be removed and other persons to be enlisted in their places, we doe therefore hereby order that at a muster of the said foot company the said sergeant, corporal and two files of private soldiers such as shall by the said colonel Sandys be named to the muster master or commissary, shall be discharged out of the said company and that other persons more fit for his majesty's service be taken on in their steads, whereof the said muster master or commissary is to take notice."

June 17.—Bryan Savage, trooper in colonel Vere Cromwell's troop, licenced to repair into England and continue there for three months, from the 17th of June, 1664, to settle some estate fallen to him there by the death of his father, which he set forth in a petition and made affidavit of the truth of it before a master of the chancery.

June 18.—To sir Robert Byron, master of the ordnance: "To cause to be issued out of his majesty's stores, eight tents, with cords, poles and pins, for the use of the troops under the command of William lord Brabazon, and sir Oliver St. George, knight and baronet, now upon duty here, taking an engagement under the hands of the chief officers resident with the said troops to return the tents into the store in good condition and serviceable, when they shall be ordered from this place to any other quarter."

June 22.—John Veele, cornet, to lord John Butler, being sick in town, as appeared by certificate of Dr. Sterne,<sup>1</sup> licenced to continue in town and be absent from his command for two months in order to the recovery of his health.

June 25.—Sir Thomas Harman, knight, captain of the guard, to receive out of the store at Dublin two barrells of pistol powder for the use of the guard, by warrant directed to the master of the ordnance.

June 25.—Sir Edward Massie, knight, captain of a company of foot, and [one] of his majesty's privy council in this kingdom, licenced to repair into England and to be absent three months, and his two servants.

June 26.—James Smallwood, commissary of the musters, licenced to repair into England and be absent from his duty for the space of two

<sup>1</sup> John Stearne or Sterne, M.D., author of "Animi medela," Dublin. 1658, etc.



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1664.

months, leaving a fit person, such as the muster master general shall approve of, to do his duty in his absence.

July 4.—“Whereas we are informed by sir Oliver St. George, knight and baronet, that Thomas Pepper, John Rycroft and William Flanigan, soldiers under his command, were left behind when his troop marched out of the county of Galway to this city, to gather three months' pay assigned to the said troop in Connaught, and being not yet come from thence, he hath humbly besought us, that the said troopers employed as aforesaid may be allowed on the musters last taken of his troop at this place, which we thinking fitt to grant, do hereby require the muster master general or his deputy to pass the said Thomas Pepper, John Rycroft, and William Flanigan on the last musters of the said troop, notwithstanding their absence on the occasion aforesaid.”

July 5.—To sir Oliver St. George, or in his absence, to the officer in chief commanding his troop at Dublin:—“We, having taken into our consideration the present state of affairs both at home and abroad, do judge it fit hereby to require you to take order that the troop of horse under your command do stand watchfully upon their guard, and that they place themselves and their horses so that they may be in a posture to assist each the other as occasion shall offer, to answer any sudden attempt that may be made to the terror or annoyance of his majesty's good subjects, or to the disturbance of the public peace, and so recommending this to your special care, we bid you heartily farewell.”

July 5.—“The like letter, as above, to the governor or officer commanding in chief in every garrison where more than one company lies, to keep the soldiers watchfully upon their guard, etc.; and where single companies lie, to the captain or other officer commanding in his absence, so that there were sent 29 letters to the troops, and 32 letters to the foot garrisons.”

July 7.—To sir Robert Byron, master of the ordnance: To cause to be sent out of his majesty's store at Dublin to Galway fifty barrells of powder and thirty barrells of ball.

July 12.—The officer who commands lord Berkeley's horse troop at Athlone, to send out of that troop unto Mollingar four horsemen for a convoy with George Ormsby, esquire, collector of his majesty's quit rents in the county of Mayo, who is to bring into his majesty's treasury here such of his majesty's moneys as he hath received, and when the said George Ormsby shall come to Mollingar, the officer commanding sir Arthur Forbess's troops there is required to send four horsemen of that troop with George Ormsby to this city with the moneys.

July 5.—Sir Thomas Coote's company to march from Belturbet to Carrickfergus and to quarter there.

July 16.—“Upon humble suit made to us by Foulke Rockby, lieutenant to the company of foot under the command of sir Edward Massie, knight, we are pleased that Christopher Slade, William Leigh, Charles Hope and Richard Cornelius, all soldiers in the said company, have licence to repair to the dwelling of the said lieutenant at Mullemeghan, in the county of Westmeath, and continue there, absent from their duty with the said company, till further order from us; and we require the muster master general or his deputy to pass the said soldiers on all such musters as shall be taken during the time aforesaid, notwithstanding their absence, upon the entry of this our order with him.”

—The petition of William Jackson, soldier in sir Oliver St. George's troop: "That the petitioner having served several yeares in the said troop, and his private concerns and family occasions being such now that they require his constant personal presence, wherefore he is desirous to go off from the said troop, and hath the said sir Oliver's consent thereunto. Your petitioner therefore humbly prays your excellency to grant your petitioner a discharge from the said service."

July 16.—"We are pleased that the petitioner bee discharged out of the troop above mentioned, and another fit person taken on in his place, whereof as well the muster master general, as the officer commanding the said troop, are to take notice, and to discharge the petitioner accordingly."

July 23.—To captain John Bramston, governor of his majesty's garrison in Athlone: "Whereas we are given to understand that one Anthony Townley, ensign of the company of foot under the command of captain Richard Lowther, hath lately slain one Edward Angell, a corporal of that company, in the garrison in the town of Athlone, and that you have secured the said Townley; and we conceiving it fit that he bee tried by due course of law for that fact: we hereby require you to send the said Townley in safe custody unto the judge or judges of assize at the next assizes to be held for the county in which the fact aforesaid was committed, to receive his trial as the law doth require, and you are also to send to the said judge or judges, together with the said Anthony Townley, the recognisance of such party or parties as prosecute him for their due prosecution, and the inclosed examinations and such other examinations and evidences as concern the matter, whereof you may not faile."

July 25.—Orders for marching: Troop of duke of Albemarle: from Belfast to Dublin; lord Aungier's troop from Longford to city of Dublin.

July 29.—To sir Robert Byron, master of the ordnance: to deliver to major Edward Evett, lieutenant to the troop of horse under command of colonel Thomas Howard, twelve cases of pistols, in exchange for the same number of unfixed pistols. Four French tents are also to be delivered to him, for the use of the same troop, "this summer, on receiving the said lieutenant's engagement, under his hand, to return the tents in good condition into his majesty's store, as soon as the horses of the troop shall be taken up from grass."

—The petition of Thomas Broughton, trumpeter in colonell Vere Cromwells troop: That at the desire of Cromwell Wingfield, esquire, high sheriff of the county of Wicklow, the said colonel Cromwell, who is a relation of his, sent the petitioner to wait upon the said sheriff at the last Lent assizes to attend the judge, which he accordingly did, as is known to lieutenant colonell Yarner and several other justices of the peace of the said county then present; that in the time of his absence on the said occasion the said troop was mustered and the petitioner absented or respited for the muster last taken, but in regard he was absent by his captain's command and never neglects his duty, may it please your excellency to give order to the muster master general to take off the absents of respits put upon him at the last muster of the said troop and to allow him his pay for the same in course.

July 30.—"Upon consideration of this petition, we are pleased that the respites above mentioned be taken off, and that the petitioner be

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1664.

allowed his pay as is above desired, whereof the muster master general and all others whom it may concerne are to take notice."

August 1.—"These are to will and require the officer in chief commanding sir William Neale's troop of horse at Cashel, to send out of that troop to Clonmel four horsemen, to meet Hugh Harding, gentleman, at such time as he shall give notice to the said officer of his coming thither, to convey him with such of his majesty's moneys as he hath received and is to bring into his majesty's treasury here, from thence to the next garrison or quarter of horse nearest the highway to Dublin, from whence he is to be conveyed by the like number of horse from one garrison or quarter to another till he shall have brought the said moneys to this city, whereof the respective officers of horse whom it shall concerne are to take notice and to appoint convoys accordingly."

August 1.—"The like order to the officer commanding his excellency the lord deputy's troop at Kilkenny, to send a convoy with Nicholas Bagott and William Waring, gentlemen, from thence to the next garrison and so forward, as above."

— — "The petition of the officers and soldiers of the lord Brabazon's and sir Oliver St. George's troops, now in this city [Dublin]:

"That it is now near eight weeks since your petitioners marched from their quarters to this city, and by reason of the expensiveness and chargeableness of this place, they do humbly desire that by way of imprest or otherwise they may have such part of the pay due to them as your excellency shall think fit to pay their scores in this town and to enable them to march to their quarters when they shall be relieved, and that your excellency will bee pleased they may have the three pence a day per man, intended for them over and above their pay; also such allowance to the non-commissioned officers as your excellency shall think fit, and the same to commence from the time of their rising from their quarters to the day that they shall be relieved: May it therefore please your lordship to give order to the muster master general to prepare such warrants as well for the three pences as for the money by way of imprest."

August 2.—"The muster master general is to prepare a warrant for the payment of the three pences above mentioned, as is desired and present the same to be signed."

August 2.—"Forasmuch as we are informed that in the garrison at Charlemount (whither by former order the foot company under the command of sir Mathew Appleyard, knight, was appointed to remove) there is not convenient quarter for that company and the troop of horse and foot company quartered there: we are pleased that the said sir Mathew Appleyard, knight, may quarter such of his company as cannot be conveniently quartered in that garrison in Blackwatertown and other houses adjoining to the said garrison, where convenience for them may bee found, without overburthening the inhabitants thereof, whereof all persons whom it may concerne are to take notice."

August 3.—"We are pleased that Walter Jeffreyes, soldier in the troop under the command of Francis, lord Aungier, baron of Longford, be forthwith removed out of that troop and that John Burnett be taken in and allowed in his stead from the date hereof, whereof as well the muster master general as the officers of the said troop are to take notice and receive the said John Burnett accordingly."

August 3.—"We think fit that the troop of horse belonging to his grace the duke of Albemarle, lately ordered by us to march from



Belfast to the city of Dublin, shall quarter at the town of Swords, in the county of Dublin, till we shall give further order, whereof we require the officer commanding the said troop, and all others whom it may concern to take notice and to quarter them at the town of Swords aforesaid."

August 3.—The like order for the lord Aungier's troop to quarter at the town of Mynooth in the county of Kildare, till further order.

Aug. 4.—Colonell John Butler's company to march from Clonmel to Youghal and quarter there.

Aug. 6.—Lord Brabazon to march with his troop from Dublin to Maryborough, and quarter there, and to appeare on Oxmantowne Green on Tuesday next to receive orders and then to march.

Aug. 6.—Sir Oliver St. George the like order for his troop to march to Carrickdrumruske in the county of Leitrim, first appearing on the Green [at Dublin] as above.

Aug. 6.—"These are to will and require the sheriffs of the city of Dublin to quarter the troop of horse under the command of his grace the duke of Albemarle in the quarters of the lord Brabazon's troop in Oxmantowne, and the troop under the command of the lord Aungier in the quarters of sir Oliver St. George's troop in St. Thomas' street and other places allowed for their quarter."

Aug. 9.—"Forasmuch as we are informed by our trusty and well-beloved captain Edward Brabazon, captain of a foot company in his majesty's army in this kingdom, that nine of the private soldiers of that company are mutineers and that two others of the said company are lately fled from their colours: we hereby order, that at the next muster of the said company, the said nine mutineers, to be named by the said captain Brabazon or other officer in chief commanding the said company, be turned out of the same, and that eleven fitting and serviceable persons be taken on instead of the said nine mutineers and of the other two fled as aforesaid, whereof as well the said captain Brabazon or the officer aforesaid as the muster master general or his deputy or the commissary who shall next muster the said company are to take notice."

Aug. 10.—To the lord chancellor of Ireland: "Whereas a commission formerly issued under the great seal, bearing date the 8th day of January in [1661-2] the thirteenth yeare of his majesty's reign unto Abraham Yarner, esquire, commissary general of the musters in this kingdom, Bryan Jones, Richard Barry, Richard Phillipps, Henry Eltonhead, Edward Randes, Richard Warburton, Walter Jones, Richard Nevill, James Smallwood and Percivall Hart, gentlemen, deputy commissaries to the said Abraham Yarner, thereby giving power and authority to them and every of them respectively to call or cause to come before them or any one of them all and every the officers and soldiers of his majesty's standing army in the said kingdom, and to cause them and every of them on the holy Evangelists to take their corporal oaths before them or any one of them, according to the tenor of the respective schedules mentioned in the said commissions, which said commission being limited only for the muster next following the date thereof, we do hereby pray and require your lordship to cause the same to be renewed and passed under the great seal, giving power to the several persons aforesaid and every of them respectively at the next musters to be by every of them taken, to proceed according to the tenor of the said former commission."

Aug. 12.—"It appearing unto us by the certificate of captain Richard Bertie, captain of a troop of horse in his majesty's army in

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
—  
1664.

this kingdom, that Thomas Horsley of that troop is desirous to go off, and that one Bernard Warkly is willing to come into his place, and that the said captain hath consented thereunto, if we shall give order for the same, we are pleased to approve of that exchange, whereof the muster master and the officer commanding the said troop are to take notice and to permit the said Thomas Horsley to depart, and allow the said Bernard Warkly in his stead, he appearing well mounted and armed."

Aug. 12.—The master of the ordnance to deliver to Charles, earl of Mountrath, captain of a foot company, ten firelock muskets, to be returned, well fixed, on demand.

Aug. 20.—"John Bullenbrooke, collector of his majesty's quit rents in the counties of Galway and Clare: A warrant to the officer commanding the earl of Drogheda's troop at Loughreah, to send a convoy of four horsemen with him to Athlone and the officer there to send the like guard with him to Mullingar, and so from one garrison to another till he shall come to Dublin."

Aug. 20.—Whitehall: Commission from duke of Ormonde to John Hall to be lieutenant to the company of foot under the command of sir Mathew Appleyard, knight, void by the voluntary surrender of the former lieutenant.

Aug. 24.—William, lord Caulfield to march with the troop under his command from Charlemount to Belturbet and quarter there.

Aug. 25.—To sir Robert Byron, master of the ordnance: To cause to be delivered twenty firelock muskets to Richard Jones, esquire, constable of the castle of Roscommon, wherein is a ward of twenty men in his majesty's pay, for the defence of the castle, and in the absence of Richard Jones the muskets are to be delivered to Arthur, lord viscount Ranelagh, father of Richard Jones, to be conveyed to the castle aforesaid; the lord Ranelagh or Richard Jones giving an engagement in writing for returning the muskets into the stores when they shall be required.

Aug. 25.—To the master of the ordnance: To cause to be delivered out of his majesty's stores at Dublin, unto sir George St. George, knight, captain lieutenant of our troop of horse, or whom he shall appoint to receive them, fifty carbines with belts and swivels, for the use of our troop.

Aug. 26.—"We are pleased that John Smith and Richard Hatton at the next muster of the troop under the command of William, lord Brabazon, be entered as private soldiers in that troop, and that room be made for them by displacing two of the said troop, such as the lord Brabazon shall think fit to nominate, whereof the muster master general or his deputy and the officer commanding the troop are to take notice and enter the said John Smith and Richard Hatton, they appearing well mounted and armed."

Aug. 27.—To the muster master general: "At the next muster of our own troop of horse, to enter and allow therein William Powell as corporal and Thomas Davys as private soldier, they appearing well mounted and armed, and to pass them on the following musters till further order."

Aug. 27.—"Whereas we are informed that Rowland Turknow, late trumpet in own troop of horse, is lately deceased, leaving several debts due by him unsatisfied and no means to pay the same but out of the

entertainment due unto him, we think fit and do hereby order that he be allowed to the 20th of this month, being the time of his decease, and that the muster master general include him in the warrant for payment of the said troop till that time, and when the said troop shall be paid, the entertainment of the said Rowland Turknow to the time aforesaid, is to be delivered unto William St. Paul, gentleman, to be by him disposed in discharging the debts of the said Rowland Turknow, whereof the said muster master general or his deputy and all other his majesty's officers whom it shall concern are to take notice."

Aug. 29.—Warrant to the master of the ordnance to deliver to every captain of horse and foot in the army half a year's allowance of ammunition.

September 1.—Major George Rawdon's troop to continue at Coleraine, notwithstanding former directions for marching to Londonderry.

———"The petition of Charles Constable, John Corson and Thomas Good of sir John Cole's company :—That your petitioners having a desire to be discharged the company to follow their other private callings and to sit down and plant, humbly pray your excellency's order for their discharge accordingly, and that they may be allowed on the musters to the 28th of this instant, September, and that your excellency would be pleased to grant your order to the muster master general or his deputy, that they may be allowed on the said musters."

Sep. 5.—"We are pleased that the petitioners be discharged at the next muster and other fit persons then taken on in their stead, whereof the muster master general and all others whom it may concern are to take notice, and to allow the petitioners until the 28th of this month."

Sep. 8.—"Whereas colonel Humphry Sydenham hath made known unto us, that there are six of the soldiers of the foot company under his command sickly, and desirous for their health to return into their native countries, for whose discharge and that others may be taken on in their steads, he having desired our order, we are pleased that at the next muster of the said company, the said six soldiers (to be named by the said colonel Sydenham) be discharged thereout, and that six other fitting and serviceable persons be taken on, in their places, and the said colonel Sydenham also informing us that a sargeant of the said company being lately discharged he is desirous that one John Bulger be admitted in his room, we are also pleased that the said Bulger be admitted sargeant accordingly, at the next muster, whereof the officers of the musters and all others whom it may concern are to take notice."

Sep. 10.—"Forasmuch as Edmonde Nangle, cornet of the troop of horse under the command of sir Arthur Forbesse, barronet, hath presented a petition unto us, concerning a late difference that happened in the county of Longford, between our very good lord the lord Aungier and him, the said cornet, to which petition his lordship having put in his answer and the said Edmonde Nangle replied hereunto, and we having referred the examination of the whole matter on both sides, to our right trusty and wellbeloved sir Henry Tichborne, knight, marshall of Ireland, and others, named in our order given in that behalfe, upon the said cornet's replication, and to the end they may proceed therein as by our said order is directed, we do hereby require the said Edmonde Nangle to repair to the city of Dublin within eight days after sight hereof, and attend the said sir Henry Tichborne and the rest of the referrees appointed by us aforesaid."



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE,  
—  
1664.

Sep. 13.—“These are to will and require the officer in chief commanding the lord viscount Shannon’s troop to send out of that troop three horsemen to Youghall, to be there at such time as John Deacon, collector of the inland excise in that towne, shall appoint, to convey him, with such of his majesties moneys as he hath received, from thence to Clonmel, whither the officer commanding sir William Neale’s troop at Cashel is to send three horsemen of that troop to meet the said John Deacon, at such time as he shall appoint and to convey him, with the said money, from that place to Kilkenny, and the officer commanding our own troop there, is to send the like guard with the said collector from thence to the next garrison or quarter of horse nearest the way to Dublin, and so he is to be conveyed by the like number of horse from one garrison or quarter to another till he shall bring the said money to this city, whereof the respective officers whom it may concern are required to take notice.

—.“The petition of Thomas Wanlace, John Lote and Mathew Davis, soldiers in the earle of Donegal’s troop: that the petitioners, Thomas Wanlace and John Lote, have a desire to be discharged from the said troop, and to sit down and plant, and that they may be allowed their pay to the 28th of this instant September; that the petitioner Mathew Davis was commanded over into England by the said earl to attend upon his lordship’s person, and had not time to apply himself for your excellency’s licence, for want of which he was checked on the last musters. The petitioners, Thomas Wanlace and John Lote, pray to be discharged from the 28th of September aforesaid, and the petitioner Mathew Davis, [begs] your excellency’s order for taking off his said respite and allowing him for the same.”

Sep. 14.—“We are pleased that the petitioners Thomas Wanlace and John Lote, be allowed in the troop above mentioned till the 28th of this month, and then discharged, as they desire, whereof the muster master and officer commanding in chief the said troop, are to take notice, but as to the request of the petitioner Mathew Davis, we think not fit to give any order therein.”

Sep. 21.—To the master of the ordnance: To cause to be delivered to James Shearland, commander of his majesty’s frigate ‘the Harp, four barrells of powder and one hundred pound weight of match for the use and defence of the frigate.

—.“Petition of Richard Cocheran, John Forbess, Derby Dunn and Samuel Price: “That at the last muster taken of the right honorable sir Arthur Forbess’s troop at Mullingar, the 21st September instant, William Martin, Alexander Wrin, Roger Luke and John Carson, soldiers in the said troop, did after the close of the rolls make it their address to be disbanded, etc., whereupon the petitioner Richard Cocheran (who had obtained his grace the lord duke’s order of the 29th of January last), John Forbess, Derby Dunn and Samuel Price, who also had orders and [were] recommended, were presented by the officers of the said troop, well mounted and armed, to be entered in the rooms of the said persons, as appears by the certificate hereunto annexed of captain James Smallwood, who mustered the said troop. The premises considered the petitioners humbly pray your excellency’s order to be entered in the rolls in the rooms of the said persons, and the rather for that they have passed upon dutie in their places as by the said certificate appeares.”

Sep. 30.—“It appearing by the annexed certificate of captain James Smallwood, the commissary who mustered the troop within mentioned, on the 21st of this month, that at that muster the within-named William

Martin, Alexander Wrin, Roger Luke and John Carson, desiring to be disbanded, the petitioner Richard Cocheran and John Forbesse, Derby Dunn and Samuel Price within named, were presented by the officers of the said troop, well mounted and armed, to be entertained in the rooms of the other persons, which desired to be disbanded as aforesaid, and then taken on upon duty in their places. We are pleased that the said persons so taken on may be entred in the muster rolls as by this petition is desired."

Sep. 30.—"Whereas his grace the duke of Ormonde, lord lieutenant of this kingdome, did by his order of the 14th October 1663, require the then sherriffs of the city of Dublin to take effectual order that the officers and soldiers of his majesty's regiment of guards, who were by his grace's former order to be quartered in the said city and the suburbs thereof, should be conveniently quartered within the same city and suburbs, by continuing such of the said officers and soldiers in the places formerly appointed for their respective quarters, as were then sufficiently provided for, and putting the rest where they might be most conveniently placed and accommodated, and now understanding that other sheriffs are chosen for this ensuing year, we hereby require them to take the like care and order in all particulars concerning the said regiment, as the late sheriffs by the order aforesaid were directed to do."

October 1.—"Whereas we are informed that to the disadvantage of his majesty's service, divers officers of his majesty's army in this kingdom do absent themselves from their respective quarters, without licence of his grace the duke of Ormonde, lord lieutenant general, or of us the lord deputy of this kingdom. And whereas since his grace's late going into England, we have been pleased in his absence upon necessary occasions of severall officers of the said army, and more especially to the end that such of them as were concerned in the harvest might have opportunity to look after the saving and bringing in their corne and other provisions, in that season to be cared for, to grant them licence to be absent from their quarters for some time; and now, we thinking fit that all and every the officers aforesaid return to their quarters and there attend their severall and respective charges, we hereby require and command every of the said officers which are absent from their charges without licence from his grace the said lord lieutenant or from us, forthwith to repair to their severall garrisons and quarters, and every of the said officers who are absent by licence from us or the said lord lieutenant and are now in this kingdom, to return to their severall garrisons and quarters within ten days next after publication hereof, notwithstanding such licence. And we do also order and command that not any of the officers aforesaid shall depart from their respective commands or quarters without licence first to be obtained from the said lord lieutenant or, in his absence, from us. And we do hereby declare that if any of the said officers shall neglect to repair to their respective commands and duties, as aforesaid, or shall afterwards depart from the same, but by such license, as aforesaid, such officer shall be dismissed from his employment in his majesty's army. Whereof we require all persons whom it may concern to take notice."

"His majesty's printer[is] ordered to print two hundred copies of the above order."

Oct. 1.—"General letter to the chief officer in every garrison to publish the above order:

"We send you here inclosed several printed copies of an order which we have thought fit to issue, requiring officers of the army to repair to

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1664.

their command and attend their duties, and we require you forthwith to cause the same to be published and fixed up in the most public places within that garrison, to the end all persons concerned may take notice thereof."

Oct. 1.—"The like letter as above sent to the chief officer in every garrison and quarter, with a number of orders, to be published."

—."The petition of sir William Penn, knight: That your petitioner having the command of the fort of Kinsale and a company of foot now there, and being absent in England, by his majesty's command, and attending his majesty's service relating to the navy, notwithstanding all which the commissary of the musters hath refused to allow your petitioner upon the roll of this last muster with his two servants, therefore your petitioner humbly prays your excellency's order to pass him and his said servants upon the muster roll, notwithstanding their absence."

Oct. 3.—"It being well known that the petitioner is employed in his majesty's service, as is within alleged, the muster master general is to allow him and two of his servants upon the last muster roll as is desired."

Oct. 3.—Warrant to the officer commanding the lord Grandison's troop at Limerick, to send three horsemen as a convoy with Gerald FitzGerald, esquire, collector of the quit rents in the county of Limerick, to the next garrison towards Dublin, from whence he is to be conveyed from garrison to garrison till he comes to Dublin.

Oct. 3.—Warrant to the officer of the next garrison of horse to the residence of John Bingham, esquire, collector of the hearth money in the county of Mayo, to convoy him to the next horse quarter in the way to Dublin, and so as above.

Oct. 4.—"These are to will and require the sheriffs of the city of Dublin for the time being to take effectual care that the officers and soldiers of our guard of horse be provided of convenient quarters for themselves, and good stabling for their horses within the said city and the suburbs thereof, as formerly: And that our guard of battle-axes and the officers of the same be likewise quartered near unto the castle, as heretofore they have been by the late sheriffs, that they may the better attend their duty to us."

Oct. 11.—Captain Joseph Aldersey, commander of his majesty's ship, the 'Mary,' yacht, to receive out of the store, four barrells of powder and match proportionable, to the use and defence of the ship.

Oct. 12.—Order for marching: Captain William Cecill, with his company of foot from Kilkenny to Callan, co. Kilkenny; Captain Robert Deey, with his company from Kilkenny to Thomastown.

Oct. 13.—To sir George St. George at Kilkenny: "Having ordered our guard of horse and part of his majesty's regiment of guards to march to Kilkenny and to continue there for some time, we thought fit to give you this notice thereof, and do desire you to remove our troop of horse to some place near Kilkenny, where they may be conveniently quartered during the time our said guard shall remain there, in case you shall find that both our said guard and troop of horse cannot be well provided of quarters in Kilkenny."

Oct. 13.—To the mayor and sheriffs of the city of Kilkenny: "We, having appointed part of his majesty's regiment of guards in this



kingdom, to the number of five hundred men besides officers, and our life guard of horse, to march from this place to the city of Kilkenny and to remain there for some time, these are to will and require you forthwith to provide convenient quarters within the said city and the suburbs, for the said five hundred men and our said guard and their officers, and to have billets in readiness to deliver out at their coming thither."

Oct. 17.—"Whereas it appeareth unto us by certificates under the hands of lieutenant colonel Moses Hill, commanding his grace the duke of Albemarle's troop of horse, and of the lord viscount Conway, that they have consented that John Williamson, formerly of the said duke's troop, be exchanged unto the said lord Conway's troop, instead of Richard Webster, one of the said lord Conway's troop, who is to be taken into the said duke's troop, we are pleased that the several troopers according to the consent of the said officers stand exchanged from the muster in March last, whereof the muster master general is to take notice."

Oct. 17.—The master of the ordnance: to deliver to Richard Jones, constable of the castle of Roscommon, or Arthur, viscount Ranelagh, one ball of powder with ball proportionable, for defence and guard of that castle.

Nov. 4.—Warrant for sheriff of the county of Kerry to have a convoy of two horsemen from garrison to garrison, with the hearth money of that county.

Nov. 4.—Similar warrant for sheriff of the county of Leitrim.

Nov. 14.—For Nicholas Cusack: warrant for six horsemen from the next troop to Youghal, to convoy him with inland excise money to Kilkenny, and the horse there to bring him to Dublin.

Nov. 17.—The master of the ordnance to cause to be delivered at the fort and garrison of Charlemont, six barrells of powder with match and ball proportionable, one hundred of arms, pike and musket and one drum.

Nov. 18.—To the chief officer resident with the troop of horse under the command of colonel Thomas Howard at Trim: "You are upon receipt hereof to send two horsemen of your troop, well mounted and appointed, to this city, where they shall have quarters provided, and are to continue together with the horsemen of your troop that is already here, until further order from us, and you are to direct them at their first coming hither to repair to sir Thomas Harman, knight, or the officer in his absence commanding the life guard of horse, to receive orders."

Like letter to all the troops in the army, except the duke of Albemarle's and lord Aungier's, now in Dublin.

December 6.—Lord Aungier's troop to march from the city of Dublin to their former quarters at Longford. Three men of the troop to remain in Dublin for orders.

Dec. 6.—Troop of duke of Albemarle to march to their former quarters at Belfast, county of Antrim.

Dec. 13.—Warrant for a convoy of six horsemen from Youghal to Dublin for John Deacon, with money for inland excise and licences of ale and beer in the province of Munster.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1664.

Dec. 19.—“ We being informed in behalf of our dear brother, John lord Butler, that his pay as captain of a foot company in his majesty's regiment of guards is checked for some time past, do hereby will and require the muster master generall or his deputy to allow our said dear brother in the capacity aforesaid, from his last payment on that account to the date of the commission given by his grace the duke of Ormond lord lieutenant general of this kingdom, unto sir Hugh Middleton to command the said company, and thereupon to prepare a warrant for his pay to that time, and present the same to be signed.”

1664-5.

1664-5, January 6.—To the officer commanding in chief sir Francis Hamilton's troop, now garrisoned at Catherlogh:—“ These are to will and require you forthwith, upon sight hereof, to arise with the troop under your command, and to march from thence completely armed to Belturbet, where you are to observe such commands as the lord Duncannon shall give unto you, and you are to be careful that in your march your soldiers commit no spoil by the way, but pay for such things as they have occasion for, according to the accustomed rate.

Jan. 7.—General letter<sup>1</sup> to the chief officer in every garrison in Ireland: “ Whereas by our letter written to the officers in the several garrisons in this kingdom the 5th day of July last, we did require them to take order that the troops of horse and companies of foot in the said several garrisons should stand watchfully upon their guard and place themselves so that they might be in a posture to assist each other, as occasion should offer, to answer any sudden attempt that might be made to the terror or annoyance of his majesty's good subjects or the disturbance of the public peace; and being now informed that our orders, given as aforesaid, have not been answered with that duty and obedience which we expected but very much neglected, we think fit hereby to renew our said former orders, and do require you to observe the same, and to take order that punctual and due obedience be given thereunto by all officers and soldiers in that garrison, wherein expecting your special care and diligence.”

Jan. 10.—The chief officer with the earl of Drogheda's troop at Loughreagh to march thence to Drogheda and to continue there.

Jan. 12.—The master of the ordnance to deliver to sir Thomas Harman for the use of the life guard and the commanded horse in Dublin two barrells of pistol powder, two barrells of ball, one to be of carbine bullet.

Jan. 12.—“ For reasons conducing to the furtherance of his majesty's service, we think fit that (among others out of several of the foot companies in his majesty's army in this kingdom) there be two private soldiers out of the company under your command sent into the islands of Innisbuffin and Aran or such of them as the governors of the said islands shall appoint. We do therefore hereby require you, on the fourth day of February next, to send two trusty and able musketeers, single men, completely armed out of the company commanded by you to the house of the postmaster of that town, where the governor aforesaid or some officer from him will be ready to receive them and take order for the conveyance of them into such of the islands aforesaid as the said governor shall think fit, which said men are to be commanded by him as he shall find occasion. And at the coming of those men to the islands aforesaid they shall find from the said governor such reception

<sup>1</sup> In margin: “ Sent by the post, 7th January, 1664.”

and provision as shall be fit until their next pay shall grow due, and special care shall be taken for them whilst they shall continue there."

Jan. 12.—The like letter, as above, sent to colonel Spencer, captain Thomas Stewart and the officer commanding lord Berkeley's company in Galway.

Jan. 12.—General letter to forty-nine of the captains of foot: "For reasons conducing to the furtherance of his majesty's service we think fit, that, among others out of several of the foot companies in his majesty's army in this kingdom, there be two private soldiers of the company under your command sent to the town of Galway in the province of Connaght, to be there received by the governor of the islands of Innisbuffin and Aran, or such officer as he shall employ to receive them at the said town of Galway, and from thence to be transported into the said islands or such of them as the said governor shall appoint, we do therefore hereby require you upon receipt hereof, to sent two trusty and able musketeers, single men, completely armed, out of the company commanded by you, unto the said town of Galway with order that they be there on the fourth day of February next, and then repair to the house of the postmaster of that town, where the governor aforesaid or some officer from him will be ready to receive them, and take order for the conveyance of them into such of the islands aforesaid as the said governor shall think fit, which said men are to be commanded by him as he shall finde occasion; and you are upon the marching of the said two men to advance unto each of them one month's pay towards the bearing of their charges to Galway aforesaid, which you are to defalk out of the next pay which shall be payable unto them. And at the coming of these men to the islands aforesaid, they shall find from the said governor such reception and provision as shall be fit until their next pay shall grow due, and special care shall be taken for them whilst they shall continue there."

Jan. 12.—"The like letter as above sent to the captain or other chief officer present with every foot company in the army except the seven companies mentioned in page [322] and the three companies in Galway named on pages [320, 1] to which three companies particular letters were sent, as by the entry appears, so that the above letters went to 49 companies."

Jan. 12.—To the master of the ordnance: To cause to be sent, with all convenient speed, to his majesty's garrison of Londonderry fifty barrells of powder with match and ball proportionable, to be laid up in store there and used as his majesty's service shall require; and ten barrells of powder with match and ball proportionable to be sent to the town of Youghal out of the next store from whence they may be best furnished, and delivered to the governor or officer commanding in chief that garrison.

Jan. 13.—To major Nicholas Bayly: "Forasmuch as we have thought fit for his majesty's service to order that two private soldiers be forthwith sent into the islands of Innisbuffin and Arran out of every foot company in his majesty's army in this kingdom, except the seven undernamed companies, out of which a certain number of men were formerly sent into the said islands, making in all one hundred and four men, and to the end provision may be made for the said soldiers against their coming to the islands aforesaid, and from time to time in the fittest seasons and at the best rates during their continuance there, we are pleased that three months' pay be advanced to



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1664-5.

the said soldiers and paid into the hands of major Nicholas Bayly, governor of the islands aforesaid, for their use, and that the same be not defalked from the said soldiers or the companies to which they do belong, until they shall be removed out of the said islands to the respective companies out of which they are now commanded, but that their pay may be notwithstanding from time to time issued unto them in course with the rest of the army for so long time as they shall remain in those islands. And we do hereby require the muster master general or his deputy to prepare a warrant and present it to be signed for three months' pay advance, according to the establishment, to be paid unto the said major Bayly for the one hundred and four commanded men above mentioned, and not to defalk the same till their return to the respective companies out of which they go, as aforesaid :

"Seven companies: Earl of Mountrath's.—Sir Edward Massie's.—Colonel Robert Sandys'.—Colonel John Bramston's.—Sir Francis Gore's.—Sir James Cuff's.—Sir Arthur Gore's."

Jan. 16.—The sovereign of the town of Ross to provide fire and candle there for the guards, both horse and foot.

Jan. 17.—To the master of the ordnance: "These are to pray and require you to cause to be delivered out of his majesty's store of arms and ammunition at Dublin, unto the right reverend father in God, Jeremy,<sup>1</sup> lord bishop of Down and Connor, or whom he shall appoint to receive the same, twenty firelocks well fixed, and one barrell of powder, with ball proportionable for the defence of his lordship's house, and for your so doing this with a note in writing under the hand of the said lord bishop of Down and Connor, to return the said arms into the store in good condition when we or other the chief governor or governors of this kingdom shall give order for his restoring the arms aforesaid, shall be a sufficient warrant."

Jan. 21.—George Rosse, late sheriff of the county of Clare to have a convey of four horse out of lord Grandison's troop, with the hearth money of the said county, from Limrick to Cashel, from thence to Kilkenny, and so from one horse quarter to another, from Kilkenny to Dublin.

Jan. 21.—"We do hereby authorise and require major Nicholas Bayly, governor of the islands of Innisbuffin and Aran, forthwith to take up, or cause to be taken up, all such great guns as are now lying upon the strand or shore between the town of Galway and Inver, in the province of Connaght, and to carry them into the islands aforesaid, as well for securing the said guns, as the strengthening and defending those islands for his majesty's service."

Jan. 23.—Lord Caulfield's troop to march from Belturbet to their former quarters in Charlemont.

Jan. 25.—To the master of the ordnance: To cause to be delivered to major Nicholas Bayly, governor of the islands of Innisbuffin and Aran: [1.] For clothing the company of foot under his command, the number of sixty coats, sixty pair of breeches and stockins, and sixty shirts and all other things provided for the clothing of each soldier, and one hundred and thirty nine suits consisting of the particulars above-mentioned, for the clothing of one hundred and thirty nine commanded men now in the said islands, being two men out of every foot company in his majesty's army in this kingdom, except the seven companies under named,<sup>2</sup> out of which seven companies there were five men a piece formerly sent into the islands aforesaid, and you are to deduct the said

<sup>1</sup> Jeremy Taylor, bishop, 1660-1-1667.

<sup>2</sup> See page 321.

number of 139 suits from the several companies of the army, according to the proportions above mentioned, when the clothes shall be delivered to the companies aforesaid, and for so doing this with the said major Bayly's acknowledgment of the receipt of the said suits for his own company and the commanded men aforesaid shall be your warrant. [2.] Fifteen barrells of powder, out of the store of Galway, for his majesty's service in the said islands, where there are to be forty great guns, and out of the stores of Athlone and Galway, or either of them, two hundred great shot, for culvering, demy-culvering, and saker cut, also one hundred of the old ammunition swords out of the store of Dublin, which troopers formerly had, and two hundred muskets, and two drums with sticks for his majesty's service in the islands aforesaid."

February 7.—The master of the ordnance to deliver to captain John Paine, surveyor of his majesty's buildings and fortifications, eight thick oaken large planks.

Feb. 9.—Sir Francis Hamilton's troop to march to the town of Cavan and quarter there.

Feb. 11.—The master of the ordnance to cause to be delivered to the lady Dorothy Loftus, six well fixed firelock muskets, for the defence of her ladyship's house of Rathfarnham, taking a note under her hand to restore the said arms upon demand of the same.

Feb. 13.—Warrant for a convoy of six horse of major Rawdon's troop, for Robert Truman, with custom moneys for his majesty, from Londonderry to Carrickfergus, and so from garrison to garrison till he comes to Dublin.

Feb. 13.—Richard Whalley, gentleman, the like warrant, to have a convoy of six horse of the lord Shannon's troop, with custom moneys, from Cork to Youghal, and so to the next horse quarter towards Waterford, and from thence to Dublin.

Feb. 17.—“Whereas we are informed by captain Edward Brabazon, that Thomas Potter, senior, and John Redirlift, two soldiers of the foot company under his command, being aged and unfit to march, are willing to sit down and plant, and to that end desire to be discharged from the said company at the end of the six months which will determine in March next. These are therefore to will and require the muster master general or his deputy to allow the said Thomas Potter and John Redirlift in the company aforesaid to the determination of the next muster, and then to discharge them, and take on, in their places two other trusty and able persons, such as the said captain Brabazon or the chief officer resident with his company, shall at the muster aforesaid present to the said muster master general or the commissary hee shall appoint to muster the said company.”

—Petition of Arthur Lloyd: “That your petitioner having some earnest occasions in this city [Dublin] obtained leave from the right honorable the lord viscount Dungannon, in whose troop your petitioner served, to repair to this city in the month of August last, and during his stay here his horse died, so that he could not appear at the muster taken in September last, by means whereof your petitioner was checked and received no pay for the said six months the truth of all which appears by the annexed certificate of the said lord Dungannon. Your petitioner therefore humbly prays your excellency to give order to the muster master general to take off the said check, and to prepare a warrant for his pay for the above six months which otherwise will be a very great loss and damage to your petitioner.”

Feb. 17.—“It appearing by the annexed certificate of the lord viscount Dungannon that the petitioner did with his leave repair to

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1664-5.

Dublin as is above alleged, and that his horse died whilst he was in Dublin, whereby he was disabled to appear at the muster taken in September last, we are pleased that the check imposed on him by reason of his not appearing at that muster, be taken off, and that he be paid, as well as the rest of the lord Dungannon's troop, whereof the muster master general is to take notice."

Feb. 18.—"To colonel Manwaring Hammond or in his absence to the officer in chief commanding his company at Wicklow :

"We hereby require you upon receipt hereof, to send out of the foot company under your command, one corporal and ten able firemen without any arms unto the city of Dublin, where they are to be on the sixth day of March next, and you are to furnish the said corporal and ten men with fourteen days pay to bring them to Dublin aforesaid, in such order that they may not commit any extortion or oppression on the country in their march. And you are also to complete your company with other men for whose loyalty and fidelity to his majesty's service you will be answerable, whereof requiring you not to fail at your peril, wee bid you heartily farewell."

"The like letter to the captain or officer in chief commanding every company in the army, to send the number of men expressed in the list following; those in Ulster and Leinster to send their men to Dublin, those in Connaght and Munster to Youghall and to receive orders from the governor there, all to be at the said places on the sixth of March :

—		Sergeants.	Corporals.	Soldiers.
LEINSTER :				
Wicklow,	Colonel Manwaring Hammond	—	1	10
Wexford,	Duke of Albemarle -	—	—	10
"	Major James Dennis -	—	1	10
Duncannon,	Duke of Ormonde's company -	—	—	10
Ross,	Late sir John Boyse's -	—	1	10
"	Colonel William Cecill -	—	—	10
Kilkenny,	Captain Robert Deey -	—	1	10
Maryborough,	Colonel Thomas Pigott -	—	—	10
Athy,	Sir Edward Massie -	—	1	10
"	Colonel Daniel Treswell -	—	—	10
Drogheda,	Major Seafoule Gibson -	—	—	10
"	Late captain Garrett Moore -	—	1	10
ULSTER :				
Carlingford,	Sir Hans Hamilton -	—	1	10
Charlemount,	Sir Mathew Appleyard -	—	—	10
"	Captain William Rosse -	—	1	10
Inniskillen,	Sir John Cole -	—	—	10
Carrickfergus,	Sir Robert Byron -	—	1	10
"	Sir Thomas Fortescue -	1	—	10
"	Colonel John Mayart -	—	1	10
"	Colonel Thomas Coote -	—	—	10
"	Captain John Butler -	—	1	10
Dondonderry,	Lord Massereene -	—	1	10
"	Lord Folliott -	—	1	10
"	Colonel John Gorges -	—	—	10
"	Captain Edward Brabazon -	—	—	10
"	Colonel Humphry Sydenham -	1	—	10
Raphoe,	Sir Charles Hamilton -	—	1	10



		Sergeants.	Corporals.	Soldiers.
MUNSTER.				
Waterford,	Colonel John Hubbelthorne -	—	1	10
"	Lieut.-colonel James Muttlow -	—	—	10
"	Captain Richard Power -	—	1	10
"	Captain Thomas Carteret -	—	—	10
Traley,	Sir Arthur Denny -	—	1	10
Clare,	Major George Ingoldesby -	—	—	10
Killmallock,	Colonel Howard St. Leger -	1	—	10
Limerick,	Earl of Orrery -	—	1	10
"	Sir Ralph Willson -	—	—	10
"	Sir William King -	—	1	10
"	Colonel Randall Clayton -	—	—	10
"	Captain Adam Leicester -	—	—	10
Clonmell,	Sir Francis Foulke -	—	1	10
Corke,	Sir Peter Courthopp -	—	—	10
"	Sir St. John Broderick -	—	1	10
"	Sir Richard Kyrle -	—	1	10
"	Colonel John Jephson -	1	—	10
Youghal,	Colonel John Butler <sup>1</sup> -	—	—	10
Timoleage,	Earl of Barrymore -	—	—	10
Doneraile,	Captain John St. Leger -	—	1	10
Bantry,	Colonel Robert Manley -	—	—	10
Kinsale,	Sir William Penn -	—	1	10
CONNAUGHT.				
Athlone,	Colonel John Bramston -	1	—	10
"	Colonel Robert Sandys -	—	1	10
"	Captain Richard Lowther -	—	—	10
Castle Coote,	Earl of Mountrath -	—	1	10
Bellaghy,	Sir Francis Gore -	—	1	10
Galloway,	Lord Berkeley -	—	1	10
"	Colonel John Spencer -	—	—	10
"	Sir Arthur Gore -	1	—	10
"	Sir James Cuff -	—	1	10
"	Captain Thomas Steuart -	—	1	10
Island of Arran,	Major Nicholas Bayly -	—	—	10

Feb. 28.—Whereas by order of his majesty, we have sent several of the soldiers of his majesty's army in this kingdom to be transported unto Bristol, part of them, videlicet (*blank*) under the conduct of the bearer hereof, sargeant (*blank*): These are therefore to pray all his majesty's officers and loving subjects whom it shall concern to permit and suffer the said sargeant and soldiers aforesaid to land at Bristol, or if the wind and weather shall put them on shore elsewhere, to suffer them to pass to Bristol aforesaid without let or hindrance, behaving themselves as becometh loyal subjects, and if they shall be put on shore at any other place then Bristol to see them provided with competent quarters, they having provision of victual with them for their march.<sup>2</sup>

Feb. 28.—To colonel John Butler, or in his absence, the officer in chief commanding the garrison in Youghal:

"Having by our letters to the officers of several of the foot companies of his majesty's army in this kingdom, dated the 18th of this month,

<sup>1</sup> In margin: "Special letter to him."

<sup>3</sup> See p. 324.

<sup>2</sup> In margin: "Captain Thomas Bradston: pass for soldiers sent from Youghal to Bristol. 'Four of these orders in blank, sent by captain Bradstone to Youghal, to be by him filled up as he shall find occasion upon shipping the men.'"

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1664-5.

given orders that they should send ten able firemen without any arms to Youghall, with some of them a sargeant, some a corporal to be there by the sixth day of March next, and there to receive orders from you, and expecting that those men appointed to be at Youghall aforesaid shall be there, according to order, we now let you know that upon the arrivall of the said men there, you are to join unto them ten like firemen and a sargeant of the foot company under your command, and to give the said sargeant and ten men of your company seven days' pay, and to assist the bearer hereof, captain Thomas Bradston, in providing quarter for them whilst they shall stay for wind and weather there, and shipping for transportation of them all to Bristol, in England, at the most reasonable rates you can, according to such orders as the said captain Thomas Bradston, who is to see the said men shipped, shall make known unto you from us, and if any of the men of the vessells in the harbour or port of Youghal shall refuse to take on board and transport the said firemen, as aforesaid, you are to press such shipping and men for that service and at such rates as aforesaid, as may transport the said firemen, and land them at Bristol aforesaid, where there will be ready such persons as are appointed for his majesty's service to receive them, and among others of the men appointed to march to Youghall aforesaid, there being one sargeant out of the foot company of captain John Bramston garrisoned at Athlone, whose name is Thomas Hill, you are to return that sargeant back to Athlone aforesaid.

"Postscript.—And you are to let all the said soldiers know that at their arrival at Bristol they shall receive clothes, which are there ready for them. Captain Bradston cannot be with you so soon as we expected, but will be suddenly there, and in the meantime we desire you to provide bread, cheese and beer for three hundred and thirty soldiers, to be transported from thence, for eight days, at four pence a day each man, for the payment whereof we shall send down money by captain Bradston."

Feb. 28.—To the master of the ordnance: "Whereas in pursuance of an act of council, dated the 24th day of March, 1663, there is provided for clothing the sixty one companies of foot in his majesty's army in this kingdome, the number of three thousand nine hundred forty five cassocks and pair of breeches, five thousand two hundred and sixty shirts, and two thousand six hundred and thirty pair of stockins, which now remain in his majesty's stores under your charge. These are therefore to pray and require you forthwith to cause the several particulars aforesaid to be issued to the said sixty one foot companies according to the numbers and proportions particularly expressed on the back of this our warrant, and is for clothing the corporals, drummers and private soldiers of the companies aforesaid, and for your so doing, this, together with the acquittances of the several and respective captains of foot, or in the absence of any of them, of the chief officer resident with each company, or such other person as they or any of them shall under their hands appoint to receive the clothes belonging to the companies under their command respectively, confessing the receipt thereof, shall be a sufficient warrant in that behalf, and when you have issued the said clothes and taken acquittances as aforesaid, you are to send certificate of the number and sorts by you delivered for each company, unto his majesty's vice treasurer or his deputy to the end the price of the clothes aforesaid may bee deducted by the said vice treasurer out of the pay of the companies aforesaid as by the act of council above mentioned is ordered and provided:"

"The clothes within mentioned are to bee issued and distributed according to the number hereunder expressed, videlicet :—

"To each of the sixty companies, including the ward in the fort of Sligo under the command of major Robert Edgeworth, sixty four cassocks and pair of breeches, eighty five shirts and forty two pair of stockins.

"To the company under the immediate command of his grace the duke of Ormonde, lord lieutenant of this kingdom, one hundred and five cassocks and pair of breeches, one hundred and thirty three shirts and sixty six paire of stockins.

Feb. 28.—Warrant to the master of the ordnance to deliver to every captain of horse half a barrell of pistol powder and ball proportionable, and to every captain of foot a barrell of musket powder, with match and ball proportionable for half a year's allowance.

March 2.—To the captains or other chief officers of the sixty foot companies: "Having by our letter to you of the 18th of the last month given you order to complete the foot company under your command with other men instead of those which we then required you to send out of that company, we now let you know that you are to provide such other men to be ready, so as they may come into pay from the last of March instant, till which time the men which you have sent away are to be paid with your company, and to see that those men you take on be persons for whom you will be answerable."

"A similar letter to the captain or other chief officer of every foot company in the army.

March 3.—"We are pleased that John Dancer, one of the troop of horse under the immediate command of his grace the duke of Ormond, lord lieutenant of this kingdome, at the next muster of that troop be thereout removed, and at the next muster of the troop commanded by the earl of Drogheda, be entered and allowed in his lordship's troop."

March 4.—Warrant for six of the lord Shannon's troop to go to Youghall, and convoy John Deacon or whom he shall send with money payable to his majesty to the next garrison of horse, and so to be convoyed from garrison to garrison to Dublin.

—."The petition of Joakim Falconbirge, belonging to his grace the lord lieutenant's troop: "That the petitioner was employed by the officers of his grace's troop to repair into England to solicit the countess of Kildare for some moneys that are due to the troop and received by the earl<sup>1</sup> in his life time, which your petitioner hopeth speedily to effect and bring over those moneys; that your petitioner cannot return so timely as to come over to the next muster, ending the 25th of March 1665: wherefore your petitioner humbly prays your excellency's order to the muster master general to allow him upon the said muster.

"I do humbly certify that the contents of this petition are true, and that the petitioner is employed for the recovery of moneys due and in arrear to his grace's troop. Witness my hand this 28th February 1664.—Beverly Usher"

March 4.—"Upon consideration of this petition, and the certificate of lieutenant-colonel Beverly Usher, we are pleased that the petitioner be allowed at the next muster, as is desired, whereof as well the muster master general as all others whom it may concern, are to take notice, and to allow the petitioner accordingly."

<sup>1</sup>Wentworth FitzGerald, seventeenth earl of Kildare, died 5 March, 1663-4.



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1664-5.

March 5.—Warrant to sheriffs of the city of Dublin to quarter at Ringsend the soldiers that are to be transported to England till they shall be shipped, and to follow the directions of sir William Flower concerning them.

March 7.—“Forasmuch as sir William Penn, knight, captain of a foot company in his majesty’s army in this kingdom, is employed in his majesty’s navy royal, and humble suit being made unto us in his behalf, that we would give order, that the said sir William Penn may be passed and allowed on the musters as captain of foot, and his two servants, during his absence in England and attendance on his majesty’s service in his navy aforesaid, we are pleased that he be allowed with his said servants on the musters for the last six months, and for such other musters that shall be taken before the return of his grace the duke of Ormonde, lord lieutenant of this kingdom, into this said kingdom, or that we shall give order to the contrary; whereof we require the muster master general and all others whom it shall concerne to take notice, and to allow the said sir William Penn and his two servants accordingly.”

March 8.—“Pass for soldiers to Bristol with sargeant Arthur Lloyd :  
“Ossory.—Whereas by order of his majesty, we have sent several of the soldiers of his majesty’s army in this kingdom, to be transported unto Bristol, part of them, videlicet, one hundred and twenty men under the conduct of the bearer hereof, sargeant Arthur Lloyd : These are therefore to pray all his majesty’s officers and loving subjects whom it may concern to permit and suffer the said sargeant and soldiers aforesaid to land at Bristol, or if the wind and weather shall put them on shore elsewhere, to suffer them to pass to Bristol aforesaid without let or hindrance, behaving themselves as becometh loyal subjects; and if they shall be put on shore at any other place than Bristol to see them provided with competent quarters, they having provision of victual with them for their march.”

“Three like passes with blanks for the number of men and the sargeant’s name, delivered to sir William Flower, to be filled as he shall find occasion.”

—.—Petition of John Dipsie : That your petitioner, being one of grace the lord lieutenant’s life guard of horse, was reduced, about Christmas was twelvemonth, to make room for commissioned officers to come in, upon which reducement his grace was pleased to order that the petitioner should have the privilege to ride in any other troop, but the petitioner falling sick was incapable to perform duty, yet is now again restored to health : Therefore he humbly prays to have the benefit to be an orderly man in the lord Kingston’s troop, there being a vacancy by the death of one of the said troop, or if that be disposed, he may ride in the lord Callan’s troop, there being a vacancy also.

March 9.—“The vacancy which was in the lord Kingston’s troop being already filled, we are pleased that if there be any present vacancy in the lord Callan’s troop, or upon the next vacancy which shall be therein, the petitioner be admitted and allowed in that troop, be appearing well mounted and armed.”

March 10.—“Whereas we are informed that certain differences have lately happened between colonel John Mayart, governor of his majesty’s garrison in the town of Carrickfergus and lieutenant Maurice Berkeley, lieutenant of sir Robert Byron’s foot company, garrisoned in that town, which we holding fit to be examined, and that the truth thereof be

reported unto us, we hereby pray and require the lord viscount Dunganon, sir Henry Tichborne, knight, field marshal general of his majesty's army, sir William Flower, knight, lieutenant colonel of his majesty's regiment of guards in this kingdom and sir John Stephens, knight, major of the said regiment, and governor of this his majesty's castle [of Dublin] to call before them as well the said colonel Mayart as the said lieutenant Berkeley, and such witnesses as either of them shall desire to produce, whether persons martial or others, and fully and particularly to examine the said differences and the reasons thereof, and to certify us what shall appeare unto them, that thereupon we may give such further order as shall be fit."

March 10.—We being informed that John Gardner, of our own troop of horse, stands committed in the city of Kilkenny, by direction of sir George St. George, knight, lieutenant of our said troop, we think fit and do hereby order that the said John Gardner be continued in restraint till he shall give good security to pay and discharge the money by him owing in his quarters in Kilkenny aforesaid, whereof as well the said sir George St. George as the person in whose custody the said John Gardner is now prisoner, is to take notice.

March 15.—Sir Mathew Appleyard, knight, governor of his majesty's fort of Charlemount, to receive out of Dublin store for the use of the garrison in the said fort, by warrant directed to sir Robert Byron, knight, master of the ordnance, one hundred collars of bandealers, forty swords and one drum.

March 22.—The master of the ordnance to cause to be delivered to captain Hull, out of the store most convenient to Crookhaven, two barrells of powder with match and ball proportionable for the defence and security of the fort at the said have.

— — —.Petition of the earl of Drogheda: Whereas Richard Odder, soldier in my troop, being a chirurgeon, desired to be discharged out of my troop, and then he would go to sea in one of his majesty's vessels against the Dutch, which accordingly I did [*sic*] the last muster being the 18th of March 1664: May it therefore please your excellency to give your order that Charles Supple may be entertained in his room the 18th of March last past.

March 23.—"We are pleased that Charles Supple, within named, be entered and allowed in the troop under the command of the earl of Drogheda from the day that Richard Odder was discharged, the said Charles Supple appearing well mounted and armed at the next muster of the said troop."

1665, March 31.—To sir William Flower: "Forasmuch as for reasons conducing to the furtherance of his majesty's service we think fit that you with the (*blank*) under your command shall attend and observe such commands and orders as sir William Flower, knight, lieutenant colonel of his majesty's regiment of guards shall give unto you, we hereby require you to take notice thereof and accordingly to receive and obey the orders of the said sir William Flower, from time to time, until we shall signify our further pleasure."<sup>1</sup>

1665.

April 13.—To sir Charles Hamilton: "Having thought fit by the potent here enclosed, to give order that such part of the foot company under your command as now are quartered at Rapho, shall remove

<sup>1</sup>In margin "Memorandum: Eight of these orders with blanks as this is entered, delivered to Mr. Secretary Page by Mr. Sommers' direction, the first of April, 1665."

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1665.

from thence to Castledo, and quarter there until further order, we hereby require you at your coming to Castledo aforesaid, to take care that the officers and soldiers of the said company be careful in their duties, and diligent and watchful in the defence and security of the place."

April 14.—Orders for marching: Sir Robert Byron's company from Carrickfergus to Drogheda; major John Beversham from Drogheda to Kilkenny; captain Robert Deey from Kilkenny to Carrickfergus.

April 24.—"We being informed that divers of the officers and soldiers of the troop of horse under the command of our dear brother, John, lord Butler, now at Atherdee<sup>1</sup>, are not accommodated with such convenient quarters as that place may well afford, by reason of the refusal of the seneschal of a certain liberty adjoining to the said town to quarter a fitting number within such liberty, these are to will and require the portreeve of the said town of Atherdee and the liberties thereof, and the seneschal or other officer of any liberty adjoining to the said town, forthwith to appoint convenient and fitting quarters for the officers and soldiers of the said troop within the town and liberties aforesaid."

—.—Petition of captain Richard Bertie: "That Thomas Denny, soldier in my troop has of late been guilty of some misdemeanours against one of his inferior officers, for which I conceive him not fit to be continued in my troop. May it therefore please your excellency to grant an order that Richard Browne may be entertained in the room of the said Thomas Denny."

May 11.—"Upon consideration of the within petition, we are pleased and do hereby order, that Thomas Denny, therein named, be discharged out of the troop of horse under the petitioner's command, from the date hereof, and that Richard Browne, within named, be entertained in his room."

June 6.—General letter to the officers of horse about the men attending in Dublin: "Whereas, by order of his grace the duke of Ormonde, lord lieutenant of this kingdom, dated the 31st of October, 1663, and by order from us the 18th of November, 1664, you were directed to send three horsemen out of the troop under your command to this city, who came hither according to the said order, and have ever since attended here, and now some of them being desirous to be relieved, we are pleased hereby to let you know that it is our pleasure, that upon notice to be given you by sir Thomas Harman, knight, commanding the life guard of horse here, or by the officer in chief in his absence commanding the life guard, that any of those that are here, and who by name, of the troop commanded by you, desire to be relieved, you forthwith send hither in their places as many others of the said troop well mounted and armed, as they desiring to be relieved, who at their coming to town are to repair to the said sir Thomas Harman, or in his absence to the officer in chief commanding, as aforesaid, to receive orders, and thereupon they which shall so desire to be relieved, shall be returned unto you, for which said horsemen hereby appointed to be sent thither, quarters shall be provided, and they are to remain here until further order, and you are to take care that such as you shall send hither, during their day here, especially, want not their due pay."

June 6.—"The like letter as above sent to the officer in chief commanding every troop in Ireland."

<sup>1</sup>Ardee, in county of Louth.



June 10.—A warrant requiring the officer commanding the lord Berkeley's troop, to send six horsemen as a convoy with John Bullinbrooke, with money received by him for his majesty's use in the counties of Galway and Clare, from Athlone to Mullingar, and so to be convoyed from one horse quarter to another between that and Dublin.

June 12.—The like warrant for Richard Westbrooke to have a convoy of four horsemen of the earl of Donegal's troop, with money belonging to his majesty from Carrickfergus, and so from quarter to quarter, between that and Dublin.

June 13.—To Colonel John Gorges, governor of Londonderry: "Whereas we formerly ordered Mr. Page, our secretary, to make inquiry touching the absent officers of that garrison, which he did accordingly, and forasmuch as several of them do yet absent themselves, and some without licence, as we have cause to believe, we have therefore thought fit to require you forthwith to send us a particular list of all such absentees, as likewise how long time they have been absent, as far as you can learn by due information, to the end care may be taken to prevent such neglect of duty for the future, and the hazard that may accrue thereby to a place of so great importance to the safety of the nation."

June 13.—To sir Geo. Rawdon, baronet, or the officer commanding his troop in his absence at Coleraine: We think fit and do hereby order that you with the troop of horse under your command forthwith draw to the frontiers of the seaside, in the counties of Antrim, Londonderry or Donegal, according to such intelligence as you shall have, of any vessels of the Dutch or other enemy, to lie upon any of those coasts, and that for the preservation of the country you be vigilant, careful and diligent in opposing them, if they shall attempt to land anywhere in those parts, and so expecting your due performance of this our command, we bid you heartily farewell.

Petitions of the several commanded troopers appointed to do duty in Dublin:

—[1.] "Humbly showing that your excellency was pleased to order your petitioners, in consideration of their attendance in Dublin, an additionall allowance of three pence a day to their usual pay, the better to enable them to defray their charge here, the which is denied your petitioners without your excellency's warrant to the treasurer here, their humble suit is that your excellency would be pleased to grant your warrant for the payment of the same from the 1st of December last, to the last of June present.

June 14.—"The muster master general is to prepare a warrant for the payment of what remains due to the petitioners of their additional pay of three pence per diem, from the first of December last to the first of this month, and so monthly during their continuance in Dublin upon duty, in such manner as by the order of his grace the duke of Ormonde, lord lieutenant of this kingdom, given the sixth day of May, 1664, was directed to be done for such of the petitioners as were then in Dublin upon duty, and present the same to be signed."

—[2.] "Humbly shewing that your honors gracious father was pleased to command one horseman out of every troop to attend in Dublin for orders, who being sensible of their continual charge in Dublin, was pleased to order them their pay allowed by establishment monthly in town, which was accordingly paid, and since your excellency was pleased to send for two more out of every of the said troops to attend as aforesaid,

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1665.

the humble request is that your excellency will be pleased to grant your warrant for their monthly pay with and in like manner as the former single men commanded."

June 14.—"The muster master general is to prepare a warrant for the payment of what is already due to the petitioners according to the establishment, and for the time to come monthly, as long as they shall continue in Dublin upon duty, in such manner as by order of his grace the duke of Ormonde, lord lieutenant of this kingdom, given the sixth day of May, 1664, was directed to be done for such of the petitioners as were then here upon duty, and present the same to be signed."

—.[3.] "Humbly shewing that his grace the duke of Ormonde was pleased to send for one man out of each troop in Ireland to attend in Dublin for orders, and, in consideration of their greater expences here, ordered sir Daniel Bellingham, knight, to pay them monthly during so long time as they should continue upon duty, and the same to defalk from time to time out of their six months entertainment, and that your excellency was since pleased to order two more out of each troop to come hither to attend, as aforesaid, for whose pay there hath been no order since their coming, their humble request is that your excellency would be pleased to order the said sir Daniel Bellingham to pay them in like manner as the former were, and that the said sir Daniel may be warranted by your excellency's order for what he hath already disbursed, and for the future, your petitioners having already received satisfaction of sir Daniel from the first of December last until the first of May, but now the said sir Daniel refuseth to satisfy any more without your excellency's order, which is humbly begged."

June 14.—"His majesty's vice treasurer at wars or his deputy, out of such his majesty's treasure as is or first shall come into his majesty's treasury is to pay unto the petitioner the two months pay due unto them according to the establishment in the month of May last and in this instant month, as the same did or shall grow due, and so to pay the petitioners every month for the time to come the entertainment allowed by the said establishment as long as they shall be continued here upon duty, in such manner as by order of his grace the duke of Ormonde lord lieutenant of this kingdom, given the 6th day of May, 1664, was directed to be done for such of the petitioners as were then here upon duty, and to defalk such moneys as have been and shall be so paid out of the petitioners entertainments half yearly, as the same shall come to be paid with the troops whereunto they severally belong, and for so doing this with the acquittances of the petitioners or any other person or persons to be by them appointed to receive the same, confessing the receipt thereof, from time to time, shall bee to the said treasurer and the commissioners of his accompts a sufficient warrant."

June 16.—Letters to colonel Vere Cromwell, at Downe, the officers commanding the troop of the duke of Albemarle at Belfast and the earl of Donegall's at Carrickfergus; to draw their troops to the frontiers of the seaside, next to their respective quarters and to act as sir George Rawdon is directed<sup>1</sup> upon any attempt to land in these parts.

June 23.—"To major John Bowmer, lieutenant to the lord Grandison's troop at Limerick: "These are to let you know, that having considered your late letter unto us, taking notice of our letter to you concerning the relieving such of the lord Grandison's troop as attend here for orders,

<sup>1</sup> See page 331.

it is our pleasure that such relief be out of those of the said troop, which lie at Limerick, where the greatest number of them are, or ought to be, and that you hasten such relief hither according to your orders."

June 30.—General letter to the governor or chief officer in every garrison in this kingdom: "Although by our letters unto you, and other the officers of his majesty's army here, dated the 5th day of July last, we signified our pleasure concerning your keeping the officers and soldiers under your command in good order and readiness to answer any attempt that might be made to the terror or annoyance of his majesty's good subjects, as by our said letters is more particularly expressed, yet, less the glorious and signal victory which God hath been pleased to give his majesty's fleet over his enemies of the Netherlands, may put you into security, or make you remiss in your duty, we now think fit hereby to put you in mind of our said former orders by our letters aforesaid given unto you, and require you strictly to observe the same in all points. And we do also order and command that the companies in the garrison be as constantly kept at their duty as if an enemy were at hand, and that not any of the officers thereof depart from their quarters without our special licence, of which you are to take notice, and to cause like notice to be given to all the officers of foot in the said garrison.—OSSORY."

"The like letter to the captain, or other chief officer resident with every troop in this kingdom, to keep the horse constantly at their duty, etc."

July 3.—To the muster master general: "Whereas complaint is made unto us in the behalf of sir George Lane, knight, secretary for the affairs of his majesty's army in this kingdom, that several of the officers of the said army, having obtained from his grace the duke of Ormonde, lord lieutenant of this kingdom, and from us, licences to be absent from their quarters for some time, have not paid the fees due to the said sir George Lane, as secretary aforesaid, for their said licences: And we being moved in his behalf to give order for satisfaction to be made him therein, we require the muster master general or his deputy through whose hands the warrants for the pay of the said officers are to pass to make stay of the warrants for the payment of the several officers mentioned in the list hereunto annexed, whose licences of absence are not yet paid for, until they shall respectively satisfy the due fees for their said several and respective licences aforesaid, or shew us sufficient cause to the contrary.

July 4.—"Whereas Peter Holmes, gentleman, is employed to bring from Kinsale unto the city of Dublin certain carriages, with provisions for his majesty's service, for the more safe conveyance whereof we hereby require the officer of foot commanding in chief at Kinsale aforesaid to send six musketeers with the said Peter Holmes and the carriages aforesaid to the next quarter of foot soldiers in the way from Kinsale unto this said city of Dublin, and from such quarter the said Peter Holmes and the said carriages are to be convoyed with the like number of musketeers from one foot quarter to another in the way aforesaid until they shall come to Dublin, whereof all officers of his majesty's army whom it shall concern are to take notice."

July 5.—Whereas his grace the duke of Ormonde, lord lieutenant of this kingdom, by his letters of the 26th of April, 1664, to the captain or other chief officer of the seven under-named foot companies, did order five private soldiers out of every of the said companies to be sent into the islands of Aran and Boffin, and joined with the foot company



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1665.

commanded by captain Nicholas Bayly, governor of those islands : And we also by our letters of the 12th of January, 1664, directed to the captain or other chief officer of every foot company in this kingdom except the companies first above mentioned, and the company under the command of the said captain Bayly, did appoint two private soldier out of every of the said companies to be sent into the islands aforesaid for the better security of the same, and by our said letters we further required every captain or other chief officer aforesaid, except the officer of the lord Berkeley's, colonel John Spencer's and captain Thomas Steuart's companies, then and yet garrisoned in the town of Galway, to advance one month's pay to the men that should be so sent, to bear their charges in their march from their several quarters to the said town of Galway, where they were to be received by the said captain Bayly. And the said soldiers having been accordingly sent into the said islands we think fit that during their continuance there their pay from time to time be paid unto them in such manner as the pay of the said captain Nicholas Bayly's company is or shall be satisfied. Whereof we require sir Daniel Bellingham, knight, deputy vice treasurer and receiver general, to take notice, and after allowance given of the month's pay advance, to such officers as in pursuance of our said letters advanced the same as aforesaid, to defalk the entertainments of the said commanded men out of the warrants for payment of the respective companies to which they do belong, and to assign the same with the pay of the foot company under the command of the said captain Bayly, and to continue the payment of the entertainments of all the said commanded men, from time to time, as the same shall grow due, in manner aforesaid.

"The seven companies mentioned in this order : Earl of Mountrath's Sir Edward Massie's, Colonel Robert Sandys', Colonel John Bramston's Sir Francis Gore's, Sir James Cuff's, and Sir Arthur Gore's."

——.—Petition of Marke, viscount Dungannon : "Sheweth that Thomas Dodson and Lancelot Carlisle and Moyner Vandam a trumpeters in my troop, were chequed in their pay, which was due to them to the day of their deaths, because certificates were not produced : Your petitioner humbly prayeth your excellency's order to the muster master general to draw up warrants for their pay, according to the said certificates hereunto annexed, and the rather because your petitioner hath engaged to see their necessary debts in their quarters satisfied.—DUNGANNON."

July 5.—"Upon consideration of this petition and of the annexed certificates, whereby it appeareth that the above named Thomas Dodson was buried the 13th day of April, 1664, that Vandam, above named was buried the 12th day of June, 1664, and that Lancelot Carlisle in the above petition, also named, was buried the 12th day of July, 1664, we are pleased that the pay of the said three persons be allowed from their last payment to the several and respective times of their death. And we require the muster-master general to prepare warrant for the payment of their said pay accordingly, and present the same to be signed."

July 11.—Warrant for six of viscount Shannon's troop at Cork to convoy John Deacon with money payable to his majesty from Youghal to the next quarter of horse in the way to Dublin, and so from one quarter of horse to another till he come to Dublin.

July 12.—To the mayor of Carrickfergus for the time being : "Whereas his grace the duke of Ormond, lord lieutenant of this kingdom, by his letters of the 20th of August, 1662, did recommend it to the mayor of Carrickfergus to take effectual order, that necessary provision of fire and candlelight should be made for the guards of such

garrisons as were or should be placed there, and we being informed that fire and candlelight was accordingly provided for the guards in the said town and the castle there, till of late, such provision hath been forborne and refused to be made for the guards kept in the said castle, which wee conceive ought to be provided for; and do earnestly recommend it unto you, to take speedy and effectual order that the garrison in the castle aforesaid, as well as that in the town, be furnished with fire and candlelight as formerly they have been, in pursuance of his grace's said letters, since it is for the safety of that place and the country thereabout, that garrisons are placed there."

July 12.—The master of the ordnance to deliver to sir Charles Hamilton three barrells of powder, with ball and match proportionable, for the use of the company under his command at Castledo, in the county of Donegal.

July 25.—"Whereas we hold it fit and convenient for his majesty's service, that the fort of Clonderagh, heretofore called Termonberry, in the county of Longford or Roscommon, should be garrisoned and manned with some of the soldiers of his majesty's army, we therefore require colonel Robert Sandys forthwith to send a sargeant with two files of musketeers of the foot company under his command unto the said fort, where they are to remain in garrison until we shall give further order, and we require and command such person or persons as now are or shall be in said fort at the time when the said sargeant and musketeers shall come thither, to remove out of the said fort, and to leave the same to the care and keeping of the said sargeant and musketeers till further order as aforesaid, without any opposition to be given therein at the peril of any person or persons as shall continue or disobey this our warrant in any sort."

July 25.—Warrant to the master of the ordnance: to cause to be delivered to sir Mathew Appleyard, governor of the fort of Charlemont, for the defence of that fort and use of the garrison there, one demiculverin, one saker, two minions brass and all mounted, four small drakes and one sling piece, without carriages, to be chosen by the said governor out of his majesty's ordnance at Carrickfergus; and out of the store there, one hundred pikes, two hundred muskets, one hundred swords and forty great shot, a piece for the bigger guns of those above mentioned. Dated 25th July, 1665.

July 28.—We are pleased that Benjamin Fletcher be entered and allowed in our life guard of horse, instead of captain Christopher Congrave, now captain of the foot company, lately commanded by captain William Rosse, whereof the muster master generall and sir Thomas Harman, knight, captain of the said guard are to take notice, and to enter and allow the said Benjamin Fletcher accordingly.

July 31.—The master of the ordnance to cause to be delivered out of any of his majesty's stores of arms and ammunition under his charge unto Charles Balfoure, esquire, or whom he shall appoint twenty muskets and one barrell of powder with match and ball proportionable, for the defence of the castle of Ballybalfoure, in the county of Fermanagh; the said Charles Balfoure paying for the powder, ball and match the king's rates, and giving an engagement under his hand and seal, to return the muskets upon demand, well fixed, &c.

July 31.—To the master of the ordnance: "Forasmuch as we are informed that some difference hath lately risen between William, lord

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1665.

Brabazon, son and heir apparent of Edward, earl of Meath, and Thomas Wentworth, esquire, son and heir apparent of sir George Wentworth, knight, we hereby pray and require the committee for the affairs of the army, or any three or more of them, calling before them the said lord Brabazon and Thomas Wentworth, with such witnesses as either of them desire to produce, fully to examine the said difference, and to end the same by consent of the said parties (if they can) or else to certify us what shall appear unto them, to the end that we may give such further order therein, as shall appear fit."

August 16.—To the officers commanding the lord Grandison's troop at Limerick: to send six horsemen with Samuel Drurey from Limerick to the next horse quarters in the way to Dublin, and so from one quarter to another, till he come to Dublin with money belonging to his majesty.

Aug. 17.—To the master of ordnance: To cause to be delivered out of any his majesty's stores of arms and ammunition under his charge, unto sir Francis Hamilton, baronet, of his majesty's privy council, and captain of a troop of horse in this kingdom, or whom he shall appoint, twelve muskets, and two barrells of powder with match and ball proportionable for the defence and security of his house of Castle Hamilton in the county of Cavan, the said sir Francis Hamilton paying for the powder, match and ball the king's rates, and giving engagement under his hand and seal to return the muskets upon demand well fixed.

Aug. 17.—"We are pleased that two files of the foot company under the command of sir Charles Hamilton, knight, now quartering at Castledo, in the county of Donegal, be forthwith removed to Castle Hamilton in the county of Cavan, where they are to continue till further order from us, and to do duty during their lying there, in such manner as the said sir Charles Hamilton shall appoint, and this our order is to be entered with the muster master general, who is to take notice thereof, and take order, that the said men be mustered at Castle Hamilton, aforesaid."

Aug. 18.—Orders for marching: Colonel Thomas Coote, from Carrickfergus to town of Belturbet; captain William Cecil, from Kilkenny to Callan; captain Robert Deey, from Kilkenny to Thomastown.

Aug. 28.—To the master of the ordnance: to cause to be delivered: [1.] to Francis, lord Aungier, baron of Longford, and sir Arthur Forbes, baronet, both of his majesty's privy council of this kingdom, threescore firelock muskets, and forty pikes, to be by them employed as they shall find occasion, and for so doing this, with an engagement in writing under the hands and seals of the said lord Aungier and sir Arthur Forbes to restore the said arms well fixed and serviceable, when the same shall be required by us, or any other chief governor or governors of this kingdom, which hereafter shall be, shall be your sufficient warrant in that behalf [2.] To colonel Robert Sandys: one barrell of powder, with match and ball proportionable, for the use of the garrison of Clouderagh alias Termonbarry.

"A letter to the provost of Sligo for the time being, dated 30th of August, 1665, from his excellencie, the lord deputy, taking notice of the former letter and recommending it to him to provide fire, etc., for the garrison as formerly."



IX. 3.—1665-6.—Orders, etc. by James, Duke of Ormonde, returned to Ireland as Lord Lieutenant, 3 September, 1665.

September 13.—“We think fit, and do hereby order that the soldiers lately commanded out of the foot company under the command of colonel Robert Sandys to garrison in the castle of Clonderath, be forthwith removed from thence to Lanesborough, where they are to quarter till further order from us, whereof the said colonel Sandys and the officer present with the commanded men at Clonderath aforesaid are to take notice and to remove them accordingly.”

Sep. 15.—Kilkenny. Commissions: John Pigott to be captain of the foot company in which he is lieutenant; William Cosby to be lieutenant of foot company under captain John Pigott.

Sep. 23.—Kilkenny. Commission for sir James Middleton to be captain of the foot company, lately under command of John, lord viscount Massereene, deceased.

October 20.—“The chief officer resident with the troop of horse under the command of Richard lord Coote, baron of Colooney, now quartering in the town of Sligo, to send four horsemen of that troop, as a convoy with Humphry Booth, gentleman, from the said town of Sligo to the town of Galway, with moneys belonging to his majesty whereof the said officer is not to fail.”

Oct. 27.—To sir Daniel Bellingham, lord mayor of the city of Dublin: “Whereas we did by our letters to the late mayor of the city of Dublin recommend it unto him to take effectual order that provision of fire and candlelight should be made for the guards of this city, which was done accordingly, and it being necessary that the same provision be made for the future, we hereby recommend it unto you to take the like order in that particular as your predecessor did wherein we doubt not of your ready compliance, since the keeping of the said guards is for the safety and advantage of this place.”

Oct. 27.—To the sheriffs of the city of Dublin and the seneschals of the respective liberties of St. Thomas' Court and Donore: “These are to will and require you to take effectual care and order that the officers and soldiers of his majesty's regiment of guards in this kingdom have convenient quarters within this city [Dublin] and the suburbs thereof as formerly they have had, and that the officers and soldiers of our guard of horse, and such horsemen of the several troops in this kingdom as are now attending here by our order, be conveniently quartered, and have good stabling for their horses within the said city and suburbs as heretofore, as also that our guard of battleaxes and the officers of the same be quartered near unto this castle that they may the better attend their duty to us.”

Oct. 27.—Commissions: “To John Slaughter, to be ensign to the foot company belonging to the duke of Albemarle; Thomas Hackett, to be ensign to colonel Manwaring Hammond.”

Nov. 2.—Commission to Thomas Downing to be ensign to colonel Hayward St. Leger, in place of Thomas Dwyer, discharged.

Nov. 3.—Warrant for twelve of sir William Neale's troop to meet Edward Butler, esquire, treasurer of the duke of Ormonde, at Mitchelstown, in the county of Cork, where he shall appoint, and to convoy him to Clonmel, and thence to Kilkenny, with money he is to receive for his grace in the said county of Cork.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
—  
1665.

Nov. 4.—Commissions: Charles Dare, to be ensign to colonel Brer Moore in his majesty's regiment of guards, in place of John Verner discharged; William Loraine to be quartermaster to lieutenant colonel Moses Hill's troop, formerly the duke of Albemarle's, of which he was formerly quartermaster.

—.—Petition of Robert Freeman: Humbly sheweth that the petitioner at the time of his majesty's restoration was ensign to sir Robert Hannay's foot company, and was instrumental to his capacity in that happy affair, as by certificate of the said sir Robert hereunto annexed, may appear, that he is desirous to serve his majesty in the meanest capacity: and therefore humbly prayeth (if your grace thin him worthy of nothing else) to give order that he may be admitted to trail a pike in captain John Pigott's company of foot.

Nov. 15.—“Captain John Pigott is to inform himself concerning the allegations of the within petition, and finding them true to admit the petitioner to the place he desires, in the foot company under his command upon the first vacancy that shall be therein.”

Nov. 15.—Commissions: Sir William Tichborne to be captain of troop of his father, sir Henry Tichborne, of which he is now lieutenant, on the surrender of sir Henry; Richard Tichborne to be lieutenant to the troop under command of sir William Tichborne.

Nov. 21.—Commission to George Blount to be captain of late colonel Thomas Cupper's company in the king's regiment of foot.

Nov. 28.—Commission to James Leigh to be quartermaster to troop of horse of sir Theophilus Jones on surrender of William Flood.

Nov. 28.—Lewis Dives, Thomas Nevinson, and Pierce Butler to be entered in the life guard of the duke of Ormonde in the places of Rice Lloyd, deceased, Duke Crofton, and Philip Savage.

Dec. 4.—Commission to William Packington to be lieutenant to company of captain Thomas Carteret on surrender of Francis Singe.

Dec. 7.—The master of the ordinance to cause to be delivered to sir Thomas Harman two barrells of powder and ball proportionable for half a year's allowance to the life guard.

Dec. 12.—“Whereas the undernamed soldiers formerly sent out of the company of foot in his majesty's army in this kingdom under the command of sir Daniel Treswell, baronet, to serve his majesty in his navy royal, are discharged from that service and returned into the said kingdom, with a pass under the hand and seal of George, duke of Albemarle, dated the 7th day of November last, these are therefore to require the muster master general or his deputy to view the said soldiers and to enter them to be allowed from the date hereof in the rolls of the said company instead of such other soldiers now of the company aforesaid as the said sir Daniel Treswell, or the officer commanding his company shall think fit to displace; the soldiers returned as aforesaid being to repair to their colours and attend their duty:

“Sir Daniel Treswell's company: George Holme, Robert Willson, John Crosley, Andrew Manwaring, Peirce Griffin.

“Of captain John Butler's: Francis Richardson, James Trelfay, John Dinley.

“Of major Gibson's company: Peter Rylay and Richard Jones.

“Of major Beversham's company: Philip Lambert, Joseph Cuttler.”

Dec. 13.—The like order for Philip Griffin, soldier in Major Beversham's company, to be entered in the said company.

Dec. 13.—Commission to Richard Morris to be ensign to sir William Flower, colonel of the regiment of guards, vacant by the death of Charles Tyrrell.

Dec. 14.—The master of the ordnance to cause to be delivered out of the store of Carrickfergus to major John Beversham forty swords for the use of his company.

Dec. 14.—Commissions to Sir Charles Hamilton to be captain of the troop of his father sir Francis Hamilton, vacant by the voluntary surrender of the latter; to Claude Hamilton to be captain of the company, lately sir Charles Hamilton's, and vacant by the latter's advancement.

Dec. 15.—Commission to Robert Hamilton to be cornet to sir Charles Hamilton's troop.

Dec. 20.—“Forasmuch as we are informed that there is three months' pay stopt from the soldiers in garrison in the islands of Aran and Boffin for their clothes, we thinke fit in regard of the remoteness of those garrisons from these parts, and the necessity there is of providing and laying in provisions at reasonable and convenient times, that only one month's pay and a half and no more be at present defalked out of the pay of the soldiers in the garrisons aforesaid, whereof as well his majesty's treasurer and general receiver as all other his majesty's officers whom it shall concern are to take notice.”

Dec. 21, 22.—The master of the ordnance to cause the following to be delivered out of his majesty's stores of arms and ammunition under his charge: [1.] To sir George St. George, lieutenant of the troop of horse under command of Thomas, earl of Ossory, lieutenant general of the king's forces in Ireland: six carbines for the use of his troop; [2.] to major Arthur Dillon, lieutenant of the troop under command of viscount Callan, six carbines; the carbines to be returned on demand; [3.] to Arthur, earl of Donegall, forty firelocks, twenty pikes and twenty bills for the security and defence of his house, to be returned on demand.

Dec. 22.—To the sovereign of the town of Armagh, for the time being: We have thought fit in order to his majesty's service and for the security of that town and the country thereabouts to appoint two squadrons of the troop of horse under the command of William, lord viscount Charlemount, to quarter there, and being informed that the said horsemen cannot keep guards as they ought for the safety of the said towne and themselves, or to answer any occasion that may offer, for want of a convenient house to keep their guards in, and fire and candlelight, which, being provided in all other the garrisons and quarters in this kingdom by the inhabitants of the same, we doe hereby in a very special manner recommend it unto you, to take speedy and effectual order, that a fitting place in the most convenient part of that town, be appointed and set apart for the said soldiers and such other officers as may hereafter be placed there, to keep guards in, and also that necessary provision of fire and candlelight be made for such guards from time to time as in other places, wherein we doubt not of your ready compliance, since it is for the safety of the people of that place and the parts about it, that garrisons are placed there.

Dec. 29.—Commissions: Henry Jones to be lieutenant to sir William Flower, lieutenant colonel of the king's regiment of guards;



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1665-6.

John Byron to be lieutenant to major Richard Broughton; Francis Burgesse to be ensign to major Edward Billingsley.

1665-6, January 3.—“Whereas the undernamed soldiers, formerly sent out of his majesty’s army in this kingdom to serve his majesty in his navy royal and discharged from that service and returned into this said kingdom, as by passes by them produced unto us doth appeare, these are therefore to require the muster master general or his deputie to view the said soldiers, and, after such view made, to enter them to be allowed from the respective days of their appearance before the said master muster or his deputy, in the rolls of the several and respective companies aforesaid, as the captain, or in his absence, the chief officer resident with every of the said companies shall think fit to displace, whereof the respective officers whom it shall concerne are to take notice :

“Of sir Robert Byron’s company: Thomas Ballatine, David Williams, James Morgan,

“Of colonel Hammond’s company: Richard Body, corporal, Oliver Man and John Bishop,

“Of colonel Sydenham’s company: Marmaduke Williamson, Henry Richards, Patrick Casy and William Lewis,

“Of the duke of Albemarle’s: Richard Walsh,

“Of major James Dennis’s: Henry Piper and Thomas Burne,

“Of captaine Congreve’s: Thomas Jones.”

Jan. 3.—Hugh Montgomery to be entered in the life guard in place of Robert Hamilton, appointed cornet.

Jan. 4.—“The muster master general or his deputy is forthwith to make out warrants for three months’ pay to the officers and others of our life guard of horse, and six months’ pay with the additional allowance of three pence per diem to each man, for the commanded men of the several troops in this kingdom now attending here by our order, which three months’ and six months’ pay is to determine the 8th of December last, and present the warrants to us for our signature.”

Jan. 16.—“The master of the ordnance to deliver to the earl of Donegal fifty carbines for the use of the troop under his command, to be returned when desired.

Jan. 17.—Commission to John Buckworth to be cornet to sir William Neale’s troop.

Jan. 20.—“Whereas there is a commission from his majesty of oyer and terminer and gaol delivery issued under the great seal of this kingdom unto sir Jerome Alexander, knight, second justice of his majesty’s court of common pleas in the said kingdom, for the counties of Kildare, Cavan, Monaghan, Meath, Westmeath and Longford, we thinke fit and hereby order that Henry Moreton, lieutenant of the troop of horse under the command of sir Theophilus Jones, knight, scout master general of his majesty’s army in this kingdom, shall send a corporal and twelve horsemen of the said troop to attend the said sir Jerome Alexander from place to place within the said several and respective counties, where he shall have occasion to go for the execution of his majesty’s commission, and to continue their attendance so long as he shall be upon the execution of the service thereby committed unto him and in his return back to this city [Dublin].”

“This warrant was transcribed and directed to the officers in chief command of sir Theophilus Jones’ and colonel Thomas Howard’s troops.”

Jan. 22.—“Whereas we are informed by sir Arthur Forbesse, baronet, captain of a troop of horse, and one of his majesty's privy council of this kingdom, that Hugh Montgomery, late of his troop, is now entered in our life guard of horse, and that — Whitehead and — Cockeran, two others of the said troop, do absent themselves from their quarters and neglect their duties, we, therefore, think fit that the said sir Arthur Forbesse shall receive into the said troop three such other able and well affected persons as he shall think fit, in the places of the three persons above named, and thereupon the muster master general or his deputy is to allow the persons to be taken in by the said sir Arthur Forbesse, as aforesaid, from the day of the date hereof, they appearing at the next muster well mounted and armed.”

Jan. 23.—Warrant for six of sir George Rawdon's troop to convoy Hutton Sherwood and Richard Westbrooke, gentlemen, “with money belonging to his majesty” from Londonderry to the next horse quarter in the way to Dublin, and so to be convoyed from one horse quarter to another till they come to Dublin.

Jan. 23.—Warrant for six horsemen of the earl of Drogheda's troop to convoy John Garrodd from Drogheda to Dublin with money for his majesty.

Jan. 27.—Commission to Francis Graham to be ensign to captain John Pigott's company on removal of Chidly Pigott.

Jan. 29.—Appointment of Richard [Butler] earl of Arran, colonel of the king's regiment of guards in Ireland, to be governor of the city of Dublin and to command all his majesty's forces, both horse and foot, which are or shall be garrisoned or quartered within that city, its suburbs and liberties.

February 3.—John Garrodd to have a convoy of six horsemen out of colonel Howard's troop from Trim to Athloy, thence to Kells, and so to Dublin, with money for his majesty, he bearing the troopers' charges.

Feb. 6.—To the prevost of Enniskillen for the time being: “Being informed that the officers and soldiers of the company of foot garrisoned there are not accommodated with fitting quarters, nor provision of fire and candlelight made for the guards, which being provided in all other the garrisons and quarters in this kingdom by the inhabitants of the same, we do hereby in a very special manner recommend it unto you to take effectual order that the officers and soldiers have convenient quarters and that fire and candlelight be provided for the guards from time to time as in other places.”

Feb. 6.—John Deacon to have a convoy of six horsemen of the lord Shannon's troop, from Cork, to convoy him or whom he shall send with money belonging to his majesty from Youghal to the next horse quarter in the way to Dublin, and from one horse quarter to another till the money shall be brought to Dublin.

Feb. 13.—Colonel Robert Sandys with his company to march to Lanesborough, in the county of Longford, and quarter there.

Feb. 17.—Convoy for money belonging to the duke of York: from Carrickdrumusk to Athlone out of sir Oliver St. George's troop, thence to Mullingar by troop of president of Connaught, thence to Dublin by sir Arthur Forbes' troop. The money to be put into sir Oliver St. George's custody in Dublin.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
—  
1665-6.

Feb. 21-24.—The master of the ordnance to deliver the following to James Shearland, commander of the "Mary," yacht, two barrells of powder; to viscount Dungannon, for his troop, six troop-saddle with furniture, six cases of pistols and holsters; half a barrell of pistol powder, with ball, to every troop, and a barrell of musket powder, with match and ball to every company for half a year's allowance.

Feb. 24.—Commissions: David Buchanan to be ensign to colonel John Hubblethorne; John Pym to be lieutenant to sir Arthur Gore and Daniel Jenkins to be ensign to the latter.

Feb. 26.—"Whereas we are given to understand that our guard of battle-axes hath not hitherto been mustered, and we, thinking fit that the mustering thereof be not neglected or omitted as formerly, do hereby require the muster master general of his majesty's army in this kingdom to cause rolls to be made of the names of the officers and others of our said guard of battleaxes, and to muster them for the time to come at such times and as often as he shall think fit, whereof the officers of our said guard are to take notice, and to deliver lists of the names of the officers and others of our said guard to the said muster master general or his deputy, from time to time as he shall call for the same accordingly.

March 3.—"Whereas colonel John Gorges, governor of the city and county of Londonderry, hath made known unto us that it is necessary that a gunsmith and a man to assist him be employed at Londonderry to fix and clean arms, and keep the arms in his majesty's store there clean and in good order, and to that end, hath humbly desired our order to muster a gunsmith and his man in such of the companies now in garrison in the said city, when there is any vacancy, as he shall think fit and that they may be allowed duty free from the next muster; which we having thought fit to grant, do hereby authorise the said colonel John Gorges to enter a gunsmith and his man in any of the said companies where there is a vacancy, accordingly, and we require the muster master general or his deputy to allow such gunsmith and his man duty free from the next muster, till further order from us."

March 3-10.—The master of the ordnance to deliver the following to colonel John Gorges, governor of Londonderry, five drums and sticks and so many muskets and pikes as he finds needful for the complete arming of the soldiers in the several companies in the garrison; to colonel Sandys twelve pikes, fifteen muskets, thirty collars of bandoleers and two halberts for the use of his company, several of their arms having been lately burned by an accidental fire in their quarters at Athlone; to Thomas Newcomen, lieutenant to troop of sir Arthur Forbes, twelve cases of pistols with holsters, twelve carbines with belts and swivels.

March 12.—Commission to Richard [Butler] earl of Arran to be governor of the isle of Arran.

March 12.—Commission to major Nicholas Bayly to be governor of the island of "Ennis Buffin."

March 13.—Commission to major Nicholas Bayly to be governor of the isle of Arran in the absence of the earl of Arran.

March 14.—"Whereas captain Claude Hamilton hath made known unto us that some of the soldiers of the foot company under his command have a desire to sit down with their families and plant, and hath humbly desired us to give order to him to discharge at the next muster of the



said company such as have a desire unto it, and to enlist others in their places, we hereby impower the said captain Claude Hamilton to discharge such of his company as at the next muster thereof shall desire it, and to enlist other able and fit persons in their places accordingly: And we require the muster master or his deputy at the next muster of the said company to allow such soldiers as shall be enlisted by the said captain Hamilton, as aforesaid."

March 15.—Warrants to the master of the ordnance to deliver to sir Richard Clifton ten carbines with belts and swivels and ten saddles with furniture.

March 15.—Order to the officer commanding sir William Neale's troop at Cashel, to send six horsemen of the troop to Thurles to convey Charles Connell with money from Thurles to the next horse quarter in the way to Dublin, and so he is to be convoyed from one horse quarter to another till the money be safely brought to Dublin.

March 19.—"We hereby require the officer commanding colonel Thomas Howard's troop of horse, now quartered at Trim, to send corporal James Mattison and with him six horsemen of the said troop to such places in the counties of Meath, Kildare and Wicklow or any of them, to apprehend robbers, as the earl of Roscommon shall direct, wherein the said corporal is to follow such directions as he shall receive from the earle of Roscommon."

1666, March 27.—"We do hereby pray and require sir Theophilus Jones, knight, scout master general of his majesty's army in this kingdom, to send and employ so many horsemen and officers of his troop to command them, as he shall think fit, to search for and apprehend such robbers and thieves, and such as receive stolen goods or harbour and relieve any robbers and thieves, as the said sir Theophilus Jones hath or shall have notice or intelligence of within the King and the Queen's counties and places thereunto adjacent, and upon apprehending any such robbers and thieves or their receivers, harborers or relievers to carry them before the next justice of the peace to the place where they or any of them shall be apprehended, to be proceeded against according to law, and for the better performance of the service hereby directed, we require the officer commanding the several troops at Athy, Maryborough, Birr and Cashel to be aiding and assisting to the officer that shall be sent by the said sir Theophilus Jones, as aforesaid, with such horsemen out of any of the said troops as hee shall find occasion to make use of in the said service, and shall desire for his furtherance therein."

1666.

March 28.—To the master of the ordnance: "Whereas sir Daniel Bellingham, knight, lord mayor of the city of Dublin, hath made humble suit unto us that we would bee pleased to allow him (as formerly hath been used) three barrells of powder with match proportionable, to be employed by the several corporations of the said city upon Easter Monday next in their march unto and their retreat from Cullens's Wood neer the said city, according to ancient custom,<sup>1</sup> and that he may also have four hundred pikes and eight hundred muskets fixed, for the occasion aforesaid out of his majesty's store of arms and ammunition of Dublin, and we, finding by the clerk of the said store, that the arms thereout lent unto the mayor of the said city the last year upon the like occasion were returned, we hereby pray and require you out of the store

<sup>1</sup> See "Calendar of Ancient Records of Dublin," vol. iv., 1894, p. x.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1666.

aforesaid to cause the said three barrells of powder and match, together with the number of pikes and muskets aforesaid, to be delivered to the said lord mayor or to whom he shall appoint to receive the same, to be employed as aforesaid, he giving his engagement in writing under his hand for the returning the said pikes and muskets into the store aforesaid whensoever he shall be thereunto required, in as good condition as they shall be delivered out unto him."

April 2.—Commissions: Robert Meredith to be ensign to captain John Butler; Francis Preston to be cornet to sir Francis Hamilton.

April 10.—Commission to Duke Crofton to be quarter-master to sir Oliver St. George's troop of horse.

April 12, 24.—The master of the ordnance to deliver the following: to colonel Beverley Usher lieutenant to the troop of the duke of Ormonde, twenty cases of pistols with holsters; to sir Theophilus Jones, scout master general, fourteen cases of pistols and holsters.

May 5.—"Forasmuch as it is necessary that in every garrison in this kingdom where there is a store of arms kept, a gunsmith and a man to assist him be constantly resident and employed to fix and clean the arms of the soldiers and keep the arms in the stores in such garrisons clean, in good order and fit for service upon any occasion, we therefore think fit and do hereby order that a gunsmith and a man to assist him in every garrison in the said kingdom where there is a store of arms as aforesaid, be mustered and allowed in some company in every such garrison duty free, until further order from us, in the places of two such other men as the officer shall think fit to discharge, whereof we require the muster master general or his deputy and the governor of every such garrison to take notice, and to enter and allow a gunsmith and his man in some company in every of the said garrisons, to be employed as aforesaid, from the date hereof."

May 21.—"Whereas sir Robert Byron, knight, master of his majesty's ordnance and one of his majesty's privy council of this kingdom, is now upon his journey from this city to visit the several garrisons, forts and stores in this said kingdom, and to view the arms and artillery in them respectively, and to the end he may with more safety and expedition perform that service, we require the officers of the several troops of horse in this kingdom, where the said sir Robert Byron shall think fit to go, to appoint and furnish him with such guards and convoys of horse from place to place as he shall at any time desire for his assistance and security both in his going upon the said service and in his return, and for conveying any artillery or ammunition from one store or garrison to another that the said sir Robert Byron shall think fit to remove, whereof the said several and respective officers are to take notice."

May 23.—The master of the ordnance to deliver to sir Charles Hamilton, for the use of his troop, ten cases of pistols with holsters, "he giving so many old ones into the store."

May 25.—To Henry [Moore] earl of Drogheda, or in his absence to the officer in chief commanding his troop of horse at Drogheda: "These are to will and require you forthwith to march with the troop of horse under your command, so as you fail not to be with the said troop at Lurgan in the county of Louth, on Sunday morning next by eight of the clock, where you shall receive further order from us."

May 25.—Orders in similar terms to John lord Butler to be at Lurgan, and to viscount Charlemont to be at Dromore, on the morning of Monday at eight o'clock."

May. 25.—"For special reasons conducing to his majesty's service, we hereby require and command all officers of his majesty's army now in this city or any other part of this kingdom, absent from their commands and charges immediately upon publication hereof, to repair to their several and respective garrisons or quarters, and there to attend their duties, and not absent themselves from the same without special licence from us.

May 25.—"Whereas by our late warrant we required you to muster our guard of battle-axes, and now thinking fit that the mustering of them be foreborne, we require you not to detain their warrants for payment of their entertainments for want of a muster, but immediately to deliver the said warrant to sir Daniel Treswell who commands that guard."

May 25.—To colonel John Spencer, governor of his majesty's garrison at Galway: "These are to will and require you to discharge out of restraint ensign Thomas Monck and the gunner of the fort in Aran or Buffin, to send them to their duty and employment, first receiving the engagement of major Nicholas Bayly, governor of the isles of Aran and Buffin, that they shall appear before us or before whom we shall appoint, upon notice hereof to be given to the said major Bayly."

May 29.—"Ormonde. We do hereby authorise and empower Arthur, earl of Donegall, with the assistance of the lords and others, whose names are underwritten, all officers of his majesty's army in this kingdom, or any thirteen or more of them, to hold a court martial in the town and garrison of Carrickfergus, on the thirtieth day of May, instant, and there to hear, inquire, and take cognizance of all such informations, causes, matters, crimes and offences whatsoever, committed and done within the said town and garrison by any officers or soldiers of his majesty's army contrary to the laws, discipline and articles of war, established in this kingdom, as shall be then presented before them, treated of, or depending, and upon due examination hereof, to proceed to judgment and sentence against the offender or offenders, according to the said laws, discipline and articles of war, and to cause such judgment and sentence to be put in execution. And for so doing this shall bee a sufficient warrant. Given at Carrickfergus, 29th day of May, 1666: G. LANE.

Henry, earl of Drogheda,  
Lord viscount Dungannon,  
Sir George Rawdon,  
" Thomas Fortescue,  
Colonell Vere Essex Cromwell,  
" John Mayart,  
Captain John Butler,  
" [Anthony Hungerford,]

Richard, earl of Arran,  
Sir Hans Hamilton,  
" William Flower,  
" Thomas Harmon,  
Lieutenant-colonel Moses Hill,  
Captain Edward Brabazon,  
Major John Beversham,  
" Richard Broughton,  
" Thomas Fairfax."

May 29.—To George Spring, [provost] marshal: "These are to will and require you forthwith to give notice to the lords and others whose names are under-written, being all officers of his majesty's army in this kingdom, to be present and assistant at a court martial appointed by us to be held to-morrow morning, at nine of the clock, being Wednesday the 30th of May, instant, in the town and garrison of Carrickfergus at such place as Arthur, earl of Donegall shall appoint, whereof you are not to fail. Given at Carrickfergus, 29 May, 1666.



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1666.

Arthur, earl of Donegall, and the officers mentioned under the above order were set down under this.—GEORGE LANE.

May 29.—Orders for major John Broughton and captain Hungerford, with their companies, to remain at Carrickfergus and to observe orders and directions given by the earl of Donegall.

May 30.—To the muster master general or his deputy: "We thinking fit that all the private soldiers of the four foot companies that lately mutinied in this town and garrison be forthwith disbanded, and that such of the soldiers of the said companies taken out of the castle, as shall be pardoned their lives, be transported by sea to Dublin to be further disposed of as we shall think fit, but none of their wives permitted to go on board with them, we hereby pray, authorise and require Arthur, earl of Donegall to take effectual care and order that the several particulars aforesaid be put into a speedy way of dispatch and execution in such manner as his lordship shall think best, and that provision may be made for the sustenance of such of the said mutineers as shall be transported to Dublin. And also for the present maintenance and support of the corporals of the said four companies, they not having joined in the mutiny, we have by our warrant of this day's date, directed Hugh Smith, collector of the subsidies, to pay unto the said earl, out of the moneys in his hands such sum or sums of money as his lordship shall find needful for the uses above mentioned, and for the better security of this garrison in the future, we further pray and require the said earl of Donegall to take order that none of the soldiers of the said disbanded companies, be admitted to come into or inhabit in this town or the liberties thereof, on pain of forfeiting the pardon given them, and that they may not pretend ignorance herein his lordship is to cause public notice to be given and fixed up in this town and garrison of our pleasure in this particular.

For doing of all which this shall be his lordship's sufficient warrant.

Given at Carrickfergus, the 30 day of May, 1666.—GEORGE LANE.

June 7.—The master of the ordnance to deliver to sir Thomas Harman two barrells of powder, with ball proportionable, for the use of the life guard and the horsemen attending in Dublin.

June 9.—"Forasmuch as we are informed that captain Richard Lowther's testimony is material upon a trial to be had in his majesty's court of chief place, on his majesty's behalf, against John Shallercrosse concerning the killing of one (*blank*) Graham, we are pleased hereby not only to licence the said captain Lowther to be absent from his quarters for the space of twenty days from the date hereof, but also to require him to appear and attend in the said court upon Tuesday and Wednesday next, come seven night, and longer if the said court shall see cause, to deliver his testimony in the matter aforesaid."

June 12.—"We think fit that the captains, lieutenants, ensigns, sargeants, corporals and drummers of the foot companies lately garrisoned in Carrickfergus be mustered and allowed as other the officers of his majesty's army from the last muster till further order, and that the private soldiers of the said companies, now disbanded, upon the late mutiny, be passed in the muster rolls as formerly to the day of their beginning the said mutiny, whereof the muster master general is to take notice and give the order to his commissaries accordingly."

June 15.—To colonel William Cecill or the officer in chief commanding his company in Kilkenny:—

"These are to will and require you within ten days from the time of your receipt hereof, in due order, full number and completely armed, to

march with the foot company under your command from their present quarters at Kilkenny to the city of Londonderry, and there to quarter till further order from us, and to take care that the several inhabitants where any of your company are now quartered be justly accounted with and tickets given for what shall appear due to them respectively, which you are to see satisfied out of the soldiers' pay."

June 15.—Marching orders to the following in similar terms: sir James Middleton from Londonderry to Kilkenny; colonel Humphry Sydenham from Derry to Carrickfergus; captain Claude Hamilton from Castledoe to Carrickfergus; sir Daniel Treswell from Drogheda to Carrickfergus.

June 16.—To Henry Ball, ensign to the company of foot under command of sir John Cole, baronet, stationed at Enniskillen, to send all the tents and necessaries belonging to them, now in store there, to be delivered to colonel Thomas Coote at the town of Belturbet.

June 18.—Marching orders to the following:—Captain Anthony Hungerford and major Richard Broughton from Carrickfergus to Dublin; sir Daniel Treswell, colonel Humphry Sydenham and captain Claude Hamilton to Carrickfergus.

June 19.—To the officer in chief commanding the earl of Anglesey's troop at Arklow:—

These are to will and require you in due order, full number and completely mounted and armed, within six days from the time of your receipt of this our order, to march with a troop of horse under your command from their present quarters at Arklow, in the county of Wicklow, to Goulding Bridge, in the county of Tipperary, and province of Munster, where you are to receive and follow such orders as shall be sent unto you by Roger, earl of Orrery, lord president of that province, to whom you are forthwith after receipt hereof to send notice of these our commands, to the end you may meet his lordship's orders at Goulding Bridge, aforesaid.

June 19.—Orders in similar terms for the following to march to "Goulding Bridge:" sir William Tichborne from Wicklow; sir William Neale, baronet, from Cashel.

June 22.—The master of the ordnance to deliver to sir William Tichborne, for the use of his troop, six cases of pistols and holsters, he giving into the store so many old pistols.

June 23.—To colonel Robert Sandys: "Whereas we are informed that the castle of Clonderah is in danger to be surprised, we think fit for prevention thereof to require colonel Robert Sandys, or in his absence the chief officer resident with his company of foot, if he shall find it needful to send such part of the said company and such officer to command them as he shall think fit, to lie in and secure the said castle till the present danger and rumour be over, and to take care that a necessary proportion of ammunition and provision be sent into the said castle with the said guard, for their maintenance during their continuance there, and for defence of the place."

June 27.—Commissions: John Slaughter to be ensign to colonel Blount's company in the regiment of guards; John Baskerville to be ensign to the earl of Arran's company.

June 29.—Commission to Wentworth, earl of Roscommon, to be captain of colonel Thomas Howard's troop on the surrender of the latter.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1666.

June 30.—Commissions: Henry Brenn to be one of the lieutenants of the life guard of the horse; lieutenant-colonel John Fortescue to be quarter master of the same.

July 2.—Commission to Arthur Chichester to be ensign to the duke of Albemarle's company.

July 18.—James, lord Annesley, to be captain of the earl of Anglesey's troop.

—, — Roger West, continued lieutenant, Robert Wollesley, cornet; Roger Levesey, quarter master.

“A note of the date of some commissions given by his grace [James, duke of Ormonde] in England and entered in the books of business there:

1664. Aug. 2.—Randall Taylor to be lieutenant to captain John Boteler, instead of Thomas Mayer.

1664. Aug. 8.—Captain George Carteret for colonel Wheeler's company.

1664. [Aug. 20.]—John Hall, lieutenant to sir Matthew Appleyard.

1664. Nov. 29.—Captain Adam Leicester, commission.

1664–5. Jan. 25.—Captain John Beversham.

1664–5. March 22.—Lieutenant-colonel Moses Hill.

1665. April 24.—Captain John Jephson.

## X.

### ARMY IN IRELAND, 1662–1682.

1662.

1. 1662.—“An abstract of the number of the officers and soldiers of his majestie's army in Ireland, according to the muster taken the 5th of May, 1662, together with the head-quarters of each troope and company:

Horse.	Captaines.	Lieutenants.	Cornetts.	Quartermasters.	Corporalls.	Trumpetters.	Soldiers besides.	Supernumerarys.	Head-quarters.	Countyes.
Duke of Ormonde's regiment.										
His grace his troope	- 1	1	1	1	3	2	77	10	Catherlogh	- —
Earle of Meathe's	- 1	1	1	1	3	2	75	—	Dublin	- —
Earle of Drogheda's	- 1	1	1	1	3	2	75	8	Drogheda	- Lowth.
Earle of Anglesye's	- 1	1	1	1	3	2	78	11	Arcklow	- Wicklow.
Sir Henry Tichborne's	- 1	1	1	1	3	2	78	8	Wicklow	- —
Sir Theophilus Jones'	- 1	1	1	1	3	2	73	8	Kells	- Meath.
Sir William Neile's	- 1	1	1	1	3	2	67	2	Neanah	- Tipperary.
Sir William Meredith's	- 1	1	1	1	3	2	75	—	Kilcullen	- —
	8	8	8	8	24	16	598	47		



Horse.	Captains.	Lieutenants.	Cornets.	Quartermasters.	Corporals.	Trumpeters.	Soldiers besides.	Supernumerarys.	Head-quarters.	Countyes.
Duke of Albemarle's regiment.										
His grace his troope -	1	1	1	1	3	2	79	4	Belfast -	Antrim.
Earle of Donegall's -	1	1	1	1	3	2	76	6	Carrickfergus -	"
Earle of Mount Alexander's -	1	1	1	1	3	2	75	4	Newtown -	—
Lord Conway's -	1	1	1	1	3	2	75	8	Lisnegarvey -	Antrim.
Lord of Colooney's -	1	1	1	1	3	1	78	5	Sligo -	—
Collonell Vere Essex Cromwell's	1	1	1	1	3	2	76	—	Downpatrick	Down.
Collonell Marke Trevor's -	1	1	1	1	3	2	75	4	Dundalk -	Lowth.
Major George Rawdon's -	1	1	1	1	3	2	75	2	—	—
	8	8	8	8	24	15	609	33		
Earle of Orrery's regiment.										
His lordship's troope -	1	1	1	1	3	2	67	10	Dublin -	—
Earle of Kildare's -	1	1	1	1	3	2	72	12	Dublin -	—
Lord Grandison's -	1	1	1	1	3	2	74	9	Limerick -	—
Lord Shannon's -	1	1	1	1	3	2	76	6	Clonmel -	—
Lord Aungier's -	1	1	1	1	3	2	81	—	Longford -	—
Sir Thomas Armstrong's -	1	1	1	1	3	2	77	2	Dublin -	—
Collonell Daniell Redmon's	1	1	1	1	3	2	78	2	Kilkenny -	—
	7	7	7	7	21	14	525	41		
Late earle of Mountrath's regiment.										
His lordship's late troope	—	1	1	1	3	2	76	—	Athleague -	Roscommon.
Lord Faulkland's -	1	1	1	1	3	2	77	1	Athlone -	—
Lord Caulfield's -	1	1	1	1	3	2	76	4	Charlemount	Ardmagh
Lord of Kingston's -	1	1	1	1	3	2	74	2	Abbey Boyle -	Roscommon.
Sir Francis Hamilton's -	1	1	1	1	3	2	71	—	Killishandrah	Cavan.
Sir Arthur Forbesse's -	1	1	1	1	3	2	75	6	Molingar -	Westmeath.
Sir Oliver St. George's -	1	1	1	1	3	2	75	—	Galloway -	—
	6	7	7	7	21	14	524	13		
Totall of horse -	29	30	30	30	90	59	2,256	134		

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1662.

Foots.	Captaines.	Lieutenants.	Ensignes.	Sergeants.	Corporalls.	Drummers.	Soldiers.	Head-quarters.	Countyes.
Duke of Ormonde's company	1	1	1	2	3	2	96	Duncannon	Wexford.
Duke of Albemarle's	-	1	1	2	3	2	87	Wexford	—
Earle of Orrery's	-	1	1	2	3	2	86	Limerick	—
Earle of Barrymore's	-	1	1	2	3	2	84	Timoleague	Corke.
Earle of Ossery's	-	1	1	2	3	2	90	Cashel	Tipperary.
Earle of Mountrath's	-	1	1	2	3	2	90	Castle Coote	Roscommon.
Lord Berkelye's	-	1	1	2	3	2	87	Galloway	—
Lord Roberts'	-	1	1	2	3	2	87	Abbey Boyle	Roscommon.
Lord Polliott's	-	1	1	2	3	2	93	Ballyshannon	Donegall.
Lord Massareene's	-	1	1	2	3	2	94	Londonderry	—
Sir William King's	-	1	1	2		2	87	Limerick	—
Sir William Penn's	-	1	1	2	3	2	77	Kinsale	Corke.
Sir Francis Fowkes'	-	1	1	2	3	2	83	Clonmel	Tipperary.
Sir Peter Courthopp's	-	1	1	2	3	2	94	Corke	—
Sir St. John Brodericke's	-	1	1	2	3	2	87	Corke	—
Sir Ralph Wilson's	-	1	1	2	3	2	86	Limerick	—
Sir Robert Stuart's	-	1	1	2	3	2	92	Lifford	Donegall.
Sir Edward Massey's	-	1	1	2	3	2	87	Callen	Kilkenny.
Sir Francis Gore's	-	1	1	2	3	2	88	Galloway	—
Sir James Cuffe's	-	1	1	2	3	2	88	Ballinrobe	Mayo.
Sir John Ogle's	-	1	1	2	3	2	87	Trym	Meath.
Sir Robert Hannay's	-	1	1	2	3	2	93	Bellaghy	Mayo.
Sir Thomas Wharton's	-	1	1	2	3	2	84	Molingar	Westmeath.
Sir John Cole's	-	1	1	2	3	2	87	Eniskillen	Fermanagh.
Sir Francis Buttler's	-	1	1	2	3	2	94	Drogheda	Lowth.
Sir Nicholas Purdon's	-	1	1	2	3	2	90	Killmallock	Limerick.
Sir Richard Kyrle's	-	1	1	2	3	2	85	Corke	—
Sir Robert Byron's	-	1	1	2	3	2	90	Kilkenny	—
Sir Hans Hamilton's	-	1	1	2	3	2	94	Carlingford	Lowth.
Sir Arthur Gore's	-	1	1	2	3	2	87	Newtowne	—
Late Sir Patrick Wemyes'	—	1	—	2	3	2	88	Catherlogh	—
Late Sir Thomas Gifford's	—	1	1	2	3	2	88	Philipstowne	King's County.
Collonell John Gorges'	-	1	1	2	3	2	94	Londonderry	—
Collonell John Brett's	-	1	1	2	3	2	90	Rosse	Wexford.
Collonell Thomas Coote's	-	1	1	2	3	2	87	Belturbett	Cavan.
Collonell Thomas Piggott's	-	1	1	2	3	1	90	Maryborough	Queen's County.
Collonell Randle Clayton's	-	1	1	2	3	2	91	Mitchelstown	Cork.
Collonell Hubblethorne's	-	1	1	2	3	2	90	Waterford	—
	36	38	35	76	114	75	3,372		

1662.

Foot.	Captaines.	Lieutenants.	Ensignes.	Sergeants.	Corporalls.	Drummers.	Soldiers.	Head-quarters.	Countyes.
Collonell Robert Sandes	- 1	1	1	2	3	1	87	Ballyleague	Longford.
Collonell Chidley Coote's	- 1	1	1	2	3	2	88	Galway	—
Collonell Charles Blount's	- 1	1	1	2	3	2	87	Clonmel	Tipperary.
Collonell John Jephson's	- 1	1	1	2	3	2	82	Mallow	Corke.
Collonell John Mayart's	- 1	1	1	2	3	2	92	Hillsborough	Down.
Collonell Charles Wheeler's	- 1	1	1	2	3	2	86	Youghal	Corke.
Collonell Daniel Treawell's	- 1	1	1	2	3	2	86	Eniscorthy	Wexford.
Collonell Robert Manley's	- 1	1	1	2	3	2	87	Clare	—
Collonell William Warden's	- 1	1	1	2	3	2	85	Kilkenny	—
Lieutennant-collonell John Reade's	1	—	1	2	3	2	89	Bantry	Cork.
Lieutennant-collonell Thomas Portescue's	1	1	1	2	3	2	94	Carrickfergus	Antrim.
Lieutennant-collonell James Mottlow's	1	1	1	2	3	2	87	Waterford	—
Major Seafole Gibson's	- 1	1	1	2	3	2	87	Drogheda	Lowth.
Major George Ingoldesbye's	- 1	1	1	2	3	2	87	Limerick	—
Major Richard Goodwin's	- 1	1	1	2	3	2	92	Rosse	Kerry.
Major James Dennis' -	- 1	—	1	2	3	2	85	Dungarvan	Waterford.
Captain Richard Power's	- 1	1	1	2	3	2	88	Waterford	—
Captain William Rosse's	- 1	1	1	2	3	2	92	Charlemount	—
Captain Robert Deey's	- 1	1	1	2	3	2	90	Isles of Aran	—
Captain John St. Leger's	- 1	1	1	2	3	2	86	Cloghonodfoy	Limerick.
Captain Thomas Stuart's	- 1	1	—	2	3	2	94	Colerayne	Londonderry
Captain Nicholas Baylye's	- 1	1	1	2	3	2	87	Athlone	Roscommon
Captain Richard St. George's	1	1	1	2	3	2	88	"	"
Captain William Moore's	- 1	1	1	2	3	2	94	"	"
Captain Charles Hamilton's	- 1	1	1	2	3	2	83	Litterkenny	Donegall.
Captain Garrett Moore's	- 1	1	1	2	3	2	87	Galway	—
Captain Edward Brabazon's	- 1	1	1	2	3	2	87	Dundalke	Lowth.
	27	25	26	54	81	53	2,377		
The other side	- 36	38	35	76	114	75	3,372		
Totall of foote	- 63	63	61	130	195	128	5,749		

Endorsed: "An abstract of the number of the officers and soldiers of the army."

X. 2. 1662.—A list of the commissioned officers of his majestie's army in Ireland:

Captaines.	Lieutenants.	Cornetts.	Quartermasters.
James, duke of Ormonde.	His grace the duke of Ormonde's regiment.		
Edward, earl of Meath.	Thomas Harmon.	Francis Buttler.	Henry Brenn.
	Cary Dillon.	Oliver Keating.	Rowland Thomas.
Henry, earle of Drogheda.	William FitzGerrald.	Edward Moulesworth.	Thomas Cheoke.



M88. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1662.

Captaines.	Lieutenants.	Cornetts.	Quartermasters
Arthur, earle of Anglesey.	Roger West.	George Philipps.	Roger Lievesey.
Sir William Neile.	Adam Molineux.	John Neile.	John Jones.
Sir Henry Tichborne.	Sir William Tichborne.	Paul Goodwin.	John Ridpeth.
Sir William Meredith.	George Hopkins.	Robert Meredith.	Thomas Wedgwood.
Sir Theophilus Jones.	Henry Moreten.	Arthur Usher.	William Floud.
	His grace the duke of Albemarle's regiment.		
George, duke of Albemarle.	Moses Hill.	Phillip Wilkenson.	Richard Hooker.
Arthur, earle of Donegal.	Arthur Dillon.	Charles Meredith.	John Tooley.
Hugh, earle of Mount Alexander.	Charles Wenman.	John Veale.	Richard Moncke.
Edward, lord viscount Conway.	William Hill.	Lancellott Boulton.	Morina Roena.
Richard, lord of Colooney.	Robert Morgan.	Edward Cooper.	John Crafton.
Collonell Vere Essex Cromwell.	Samuel Stuart.	Randle Moore.	Robert Whyniard.
Collonell Marke Trevor.	Oliver Cromwell.	Edward Harrington.	Henry Fletcher.
Major George Rawden.	Thomas Conway.	Paulett Philipps.	John Olpherts.
	Earle of Orrery's regiment.		
Roger, earle of Orrery.	George Dillon.	Digby Foulke.	Edward Nicholas.
Wentworth, earle of Kildare.	Sir John Ponsonby.	Ruttland Sanderson.	John Gash.
George, lord Grandison.	John Bowmer.	Henry Howard.	Boyle Burt.
Francis, lord Aungier.	John Aneslow.	Francis Shaen.	Henry Bridgman.
Francis, lord Shannon.	Robert FitzGerrald.	Francis Hawly.	Donwall Prothero.
Sir Thomas Armstrong.	John Armstrong.	John Peck.	Francis Armitage.
Collonell Daniel Redman.	George Cressy.	Robert Foulkes.	Jason Whittrow.
	Late earle of Mountrath's regiment.		
—	Sir George St. George.	Michael Stanley.	Robert Stanley.
Lord Faulkeland.	Sir Arthur Chichester.	Marke Weekes.	Mathew Pennyfather
William, lord Caulfield.	Thomas Windesor.	Walter Cox.	Francis Yarner.
John, lord of Kingston.	Thomas Caulfield.	Owen Lloyd.	Francis Polliott.
Sir Francis Hamilton.	James Galbreath.	Claud Hamilton.	John Betty.
Sir Arthur Forbesse.	John Campbell.	Thomas Newcomen.	John Oughmootey.
Sir Oliver St. George.	William St. George.	John Wibrow.	Gilbert Carter.

Captaines.	Lieutenants.	Ensignes.
James, duke of Ormonde.	Sir William Flower.	George Buttler.
George, duke of Albemarle.	Sir Richard Clifton.	Thomas Gullacke.
Roger, earle of Orrery.	Barry Foulke.	Walter Crocker.
Thomas, earle of Ossory.	Beverly Usher.	John Gealard.
Richard, earle of Barrymore.	Richard Macguire.	Cary Roper.
Charles, earle of Mountrath.	Thomas Cuffe.	James Genn.
John, lord Barkely.	William Hamilton.	Richard Crafton.
John, lord Roberts.	—	Robert Polliott.
John, lord Polliott.	Humphry Barrow.	Anthony Polliott.
John, lord Massareene.	Norris Caue.	Henry Harraway.

1662.

Captaines.	Lieutennants.	Ensignes.
Sir William Penn.	John Love.	William Penne.
Sir William Kinge.	Gerrald FitzGerrald.	Henry Bendon.
Sir Francis Fowkes.	Henry Smithwick.	Gerrald Foulke.
Sir Peter Courthopp.	John Wakeham.	Stephen Hillyard.
Sir St. John Broderick.	Nicholas Brady.	Francis Gough.
Sir Ralph Wilson.	Henry Ponsonby.	James Banting.
Sir Robert Stuart.	George Stuart.	—
Sir Edward Massey.	Henry Baker.	John Izod.
Sir Francis Gore.	Thomas Smithsbey.	Edward Wood.
Sir James Cuffe.	Christopher Mathews.	Francis Brent.
Sir John Ogle.	George Smith.	Nathaniell Forster.
Sir Robert Hannay.	Mathew Tubman.	Edward Price.
Sir Thomas Wharton.	Robert Cooke.	James Wyer.
Sir John Cole.	Robert Cole.	John Cheslin.
Sir Francis Buttler.	Sir Thomas Meredith.	Arthur Meredith.
Sir Nicholas Purdon.	Ullicke FitzMorris.	Robert Russell.
Sir Richard Kyrle.	John Tent.	Richard King.
Sir Robert Byron.	Maurice Barkely.	Benjamin Barrington.
Sir Hans Hamilton.	John Reynolds.	Francis Hamilton.
Sir Arthur Gore.	Burgh Buttler.	Anthony Turner.
Late sir Patrick Wemyes.	John Bury.	—
Late sir Thomas Gefford.	Peter Flower.	John Gefford.
Collonell John Gorge.	Thomas Evelin.	—
Collonell John Brett.	Thomas Mayer.	Livesley Sharplesse.
Collonell Thomas Coote.	William Pountney.	Thomas Frewin.
Collonell Thomas Piggott.	John Piggott.	Chidley Piggott.
Collonell Randle Cleyton.	Henry Pine.	Robert Rayner.
Collonell John Hubblethorne.	Edward Crispe.	Daniell Francis.
Collonell Robert Sandes.	Edward Nangle.	Edward Browne.
Collonell Chidley Coote.	James Price.	Bryan Coningham.
Collonell Charles Blount.	Richard Dashwood.	John Percivall.
Collonell John Jephson.	William Supple.	John Travers.
Collonell John Mayart.	Joseph Mosse.	George Agasse.
Collonell Charles Wheeler.	William Chanler.	Richard Wakeham.
Collonell Daniell Treswell.	Francis Rowlestone.	John Warren.
Collonell Robert Manley.	Thomas Cullen.	Daniell Farrell.
Collonell William Warden.	Samuel Booth.	Richard May.
Lieut.-collonell John Reade.	—	Joseph Seymore.
Lieut.-collonell Thomas Fortes- cue.	Samuel Bedwall.	Thomas Hutton.
Lieut.-collonell James Mottlow.	Robert Manwaring.	Samuel Jones.
Major Seafoule Gibson.	Trystram Thorneton.	Nehemiah Donelan.
Major George Ingoldesby.	William Jesse.	James Robinson.
Major Richard Goodwin.	Lawrence Hide.	Robert Smith.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1662.

Captaines.	Lieutenants.	Ensignes.
Major James Dennis.	-----	Roger Prichard.
Captaine Richard Power.	George Prater.	Anthony Horsey.
Captaine William Rosse.	Thomas Elcocke.	Patricke Russell.
Captaine Robert Deey.	John Sandes.	William Turvin.
Captaine John St. Ledger.	Robert Oliver.	Anthony Ballard.
Captaine Thomas Stuart.	James Durhan.	-----
Captaine Nicholas Bayly.	Patrick Long.	James Graham.
Captaine Richard St. George.	Arthur St. George.	Henry St. George.
Captaine William Moore.	Edward Harwood.	Edward Stuart.
Captaine Charles Hamilton.	John Hamilton.	Lavinus Simple.
Captaine Garrett Moore.	Charles Collis.	Robert Cary.
Captaine Edward Brabason.	Richard Bingley.	Thomas Babbington.

Endorsed :—"A list of the commissioned officers of his majestie's army in Ireland, on the muster of the 5th of May, 1662."

X. 3.—1662.—An abstract of the muster of his majestie's regiment of guards, taken the 28th day of July, 1662 :

#### The King's company :

Sir Nicholas, Armorer, knight, captaine ; William Hamlin, lieutenant ; John Brumley, ensigne ; foure sergeants ; three corporalls ; two drummers ; a piper ; one hundred and twenty soldiers —Staffe officers : William Gay, chaplin ; Collonell William Lisson, quartermaster ; William Browne, adjutant ; William Clearke, chirurgeon ; William Bowden, chirurgeon's mate ; Robert Agasse, drum-major.

#### Earle of Arran's company :

Richard, earle of Arran, collonell and captaine (in England) ; Edward Jones, captaine-lieutenant ; Thomas Smith, ensigne (in England) ; foure sergeants ; three corporalls ; two drummers ; one hundred and seaventeene soldiers present ; three servants with his lordship in England.

#### Sir William Flower's company :

Sir William Flower, knight, lieutenant-colonel and captaine ; Thomas Flower, lieutenant, (in England) ; George Blount, ensigne ; four sergeants ; three corporals ; two drummers ; one hundred and twenty soldiers.

#### Sir John Stephens his company :

Sir John Stephens, knight, major and captaine ; Richard Farley, lieutenant ; William Little, ensigne ; four sergeants ; three corporals ; two drummers ; one hundred and twenty soldiers.

#### John lord Buttler's company :

John lord Buttler, captaine ; Richard Broughton, lieutenant ; Henry Herbert, ensigne ; three sergeants ; three corporals ; two drummers ; ninety private soldiers.



## William lord Callen's company :

William lord Callen, capitaine; Richard Fothersby, lieutenant; Charles Feilding, ensigne; three sergeants; three corporals; two drummers; ninety private soldiers.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1662.

## Colonel Roger Burges his company.

Roger Burges, capitaine; William Constable, lieutenant; William Gilbert, ensigne; three sergeants; three corporals; two drummers; ninety private soldiers.

## Colonel Francis Willoughby's company :

Francis Willoughby, capitaine; Toby Barnes, lieutenant; Edward Gilliard, ensigne; three sergeants; three corporals; two drummers; ninety soldiers.

## Lieutenant Colonel Brent Moore's company :

Brent Moore, capitaine; William Wheston, lieutenant; John Vernon, ensigne; three sergeants; three corporals; two drummers; ninety soldiers.

## Lieutenant Colonel Thomas Cooper's company :

Thomas Cooper, capitaine; John Carleton, lieutenant; Carlile Tregwell, ensigne; three sergeants; three corporals; two drummers; ninety soldiers.

## Major Edward Billingsley's company :

Edward Billingsley, capitaine; Thomas Bradston, lieutenant; John Byron, ensigne; three sergeants; three corporals; two drummers; ninety soldiers.

## Captain Anthony Hungerford's company :

Anthony Hungerford, capitaine; Oliver Pledwell, lieutenant; Thomas Buckley, ensigne (in England); three sergeants; three corporals; two drummers; ninety soldiers.

X. 4.—1663.—“A list of the persons received into his majestie's army in Ireland since 1662 :

1663.

## [Horse.]

Lord John Butler, captain of the guards of horse.

Edmund Sheffeld, cornet to the guards.

David Hennessy, quartermaster to the guards.

Benjamin Fletcher, cornet to lord Berkely.

Henry More, cornet to lord Drogheda.

Lord Brabazon,—a troope, by resignation of the earle of Meath.

John Langhorne, cornet to lord Brabazon.

Lord Annesly,—a troope, by resignation of his father.

John Blurton, quartermaster to lord Annesly.

James Leigh, quartermaster to sir Theophilus Jones.

John Buckworth, cornet to collonell Cary Dillon.

Richard Tichborne, lieutenant to sir William Tichburne.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
—  
1663.

Thomas Beverly, quartermaster to the earl of Donegall.  
Robert Thelwall, quartermaster to lord Conway.  
(*Blank*) lieutenant to lord Dungannon.  
Lord Glenally,—a troope, succeeded the lord John Butler in the earl of Mount-Alexander's troope.  
John Price, lewtenant to the lord Glenally.  
William Fleetwood, cornet to lord Glenally.  
Robert Conway, quartermaster to sir George Rawdon.  
Ambrose Aungier, cornet to lieutenant-collonel Moses Hill.  
Earle of Desmond,—a troope, late the lord Falkland's.  
Foulke Martin, quartermaster to lord Charlemont.  
Robert King, cornet to lord Kingston.  
Patrick Long, cornet to sir Arthur Forbesse.  
Arthur Aghmooty, quartermaster to sir Arthur Forbesse.  
James Carteret, lieutenant to sir Oliver St. George.  
Duke Crofton, quartermaster to sir Oliver St. George.  
Sir Charles Hamilton,—a troope, late his father's.  
Francis Preston, cornet to sir Charles Hamilton.  
Stephen Hillyard, quartermaster to the earle of Orrery.  
Earle of Roscommon,—a troope, first sir Thomas Armstrong's, afterwards collonell Howard's.  
John Earlesman, quartermaster to the earle of Roscommon's troope.  
(*Blank*) Dallycourt, quartermaster to lord Shannon.  
Captain Richard Bertie,—a troope, colonel Daniel Redman's.  
Francis Yarnar, lieutenant to capitaine Bertie.  
Sir Henry Ingoldsby,—a troope, lord Grandison's, afterwards captain Twinhoe's.

## Foot.

Robert Taylor, lewtenant to the duke of Ormond.  
John Loftus, ensigne to the duke of Ormonde.  
Arthur Chichester, ensigne to the duke of Albemarle.  
William Hemsworth, ensigne to lord Folliott.  
Henry, lord Brien, a company, late capitaine Stuart's.  
William, lord of Howth, a company, late captain Piggott's.  
William Cosby, lewtenant to the lord of Howth.  
Thomas Graham, ensigne to the lord of Howth.  
James Rookeby, ensigne to sir Edward Massey.  
Thomas Bridges, „ to sir Daniel Treswell.  
William Boone, „ to sir Nicholas Armorer.  
Thomas Fuller, „ to sir William King.  
Roger Foulke, „ to sir Peter Courthop.  
Thomas Smith, lewtenant to sir Francis Gore.  
Capitaine John Chichester, a company, sir John Cole's.  
Arthur Graham, lieutenant to capitaine Chichester.  
John Pym, lieutenant to sir Arthur Gore.  
Daniel Jenkins, ensigne to sir Arthur Gore.  
Lucius Denny, ensigne to sir Arthur Denny.  
Francis Fortescue, lieutenant to sir Thomas Fortescue.  
Chichester Phillips, ensigne to sir Thomas Fortescue.  
Sir Toby Points, captain of a company, first captain Taylor's. The Carrickfergus men.  
Robert Huggard, lewtenant sarjeant of the regiment of guards.  
Daniel Dean, ensigne.  
Captain Anthony Marley, a company, late captain Moreton's.

1663.

Thomas Nevill, ensigne to colonel John Gorge, colonel Nevill's son.  
 Peter Betsworth, ensigne to collonell Clayton.  
 Richard Butler, lewtenant to colonel Thomas Coote.  
 Edward Courtney, ensigne to colonell Coote.  
 Henry Weymes, ensigne to collonell John Spencer.  
 Captain Henry Jones, a company, late captain Manly's.  
 Richard Goodwin, lieutenant to captain Jones.  
 David Bencannon, lewtennant to collonell John Hubblethorne.  
 Peter Warde, ensigne to collonell Hubblethorne.  
 Collonell Roger Osburne, a company, late colonel John Butler's.  
 Robert Russell, ensigne to colonell Osburne.  
 Colonel Heywood St. Leger, a company, colonel Jerom Manwood's.  
 Thomas Hacket, ensign to colonel Manwaring Hammond.  
 Colonel Humphry Sydenham, a company, late sir Robert Stuarts.  
 Joseph Seymour, ensign to lieutenant-colonell Mutlow.  
 Nehemia Donelan, lieutenant to major Seafoule Gibson.  
 Brian Hoggan, ensigne to major Gibson.  
 Benjamin Carterett, lieutenant to major George Ingoldsby.  
 James Pollexfen, ensigne to major James Dennis.  
 Humphry O'Keouer, lewtenant to major Nicholas Bayly.  
 Major John Beversham, a company, late capitaine Garret Moore's.  
 Warham St. Leger, ensigne to capitaine John St. Leger.  
 Captain Sidney Fotherby, a company, late captain Edward Brabazon's.  
 Captain Richard Lowther, a company, late sir Thomas Wharton's.  
 Anthony Townely, ensigne to captain Lowther.  
 Captain Thomas Carteret, a company, formerly colonel Wheeler's.  
 William Packington, lieutenant to captain Carteret.  
 Captain Adam Leicester, a company, formerly lieutenant-colonell  
 John Reade's.  
 Thomas Cullen, lewtenant to captain Leicester.  
 Captain Christopher Congreve, a company, formerly captain Rosse's.  
 Captain Claud Hamilton, a company, formerly sir Charles Hamilton's  
 his brother.  
 William Semple, ensigne to captain Claude Hamilton.  
 Major McGuire purchased the earl of Barrimore's company; hath his  
 character in the other paper.<sup>1</sup>  
 Giles Vandellure, lieutenant to major Richard McGuire.  
 Thomas Beecher, ensigne to major McGuire.  
 Captain John Jepson, a company, formerly sir Richard Kyril's.  
 Captain Conway Hill, a company, formerly sir Matthew Appleyard's;  
 John Hall, his leiuutenant; Richard Eustace, his ensigne.  
 Captain Izaac Barton, a company, formerly colonel John Mayart's;  
 Cromwell West, his lewtenant; John Myrrick, his ensigne.  
 Endorsed: "A lyst of officers received into his majestie's army of Ireland  
 since April, 1663."

X. 5.—To HENRY GASCOIGNE from OFFICERS of the HORSE GUARDS.

1682.

1682, November. [Dublin.]—"We are very sensible that unless the condition of our horse-guards here be advanced in this juncture of time, as well in relation to the officers as soldiers, we may expect but little further hopes to effect it; and we are as sensible that there is no body that we may so really rely upon, nor will more cordially upon all

<sup>1</sup> Not in the MSS.



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1682.

occasions give us your assistance to compass the same. You already know under what circumstances and promises we stand with my lord lieutenant,<sup>1</sup> and we never expect to attain it by any other means than what his grace shall appoynt or advise, and there is none so near him or can so properly nick the opportunity as yourself. Therefore let us conjure you by all the ties and obligations of friendship to take time by the foretop, since she is bald behind. We have desired Mr. Alway to minde you of our business, whose care and diligence will assist you in the management thereof. And you shall not want such gratefull returns from us as shall answer in proportion all your trouble and advantage which shall arise to us, who are your humble servants.—  
ANTHONY HUNGERFORD, FRANCIS BUTLER, HENRY BRENNE.

Addressed:—"These to Henry Gascoigne, Esq., Secretary to the Duke of Ormond, at London."

Endorsed:—"Officers of the Horse-guard.—Received 20 Nov. [16]82."

# XI.

## LORD MOUNTJOY'S ACCOUNT OF ORDNANCE, ARMS, AND AMMUNITION IN IRELAND, 1684.

1684, March 25.—"An account of ordnance, arms, ammunition, etc., remaining in the several stores and magazines in Ireland, and in charge with William, lord viscount Mountjoy, master of the ordnance there":

"In the stores of Dublin:

"Brass ordnance:

	Length.	Weight.	Number.
Cannon of seven	10	7321	1 <sup>2</sup>
Demy cannon, cutt off at muzzle	9 8	72 3 16	1 <sup>3</sup>
Demy cannon	11 6	5428	1 <sup>4</sup>
" "	11 4	53 2 23	1 <sup>4</sup>
Culvering	9 4	42 3 27	1 <sup>5</sup>
"	10 4	44 1 6	1 <sup>6</sup>
"	11 2	4337	1 <sup>6</sup>
Demy culvering	11 4	2260*	1 <sup>6</sup>
Saker, small, from Waterford	6 1	7 2 —	1 <sup>7</sup>
" "	5 13	646	1 <sup>7</sup>
Saker	8 5	16 1 7	1 <sup>8</sup>
Three pounder, cutt, from Waterford	4 2	3 3 2	1 <sup>9</sup>
Falcon	5 2	4 2 —	1 <sup>8</sup>
Falconet	5 8	466	1 <sup>9</sup>
Rabonet	7 3	3 3* —	1 <sup>8</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Duke of Ormonde.

<sup>2</sup> In the Castle; standing cars serviceable.

<sup>3, 7</sup> On the Customs house quay, unmounted.

<sup>4</sup> In the store; marching car unserviceable.

<sup>5</sup> In the store; marching car and lymbers new.

<sup>6</sup> On the Gunners tower; unmounted.

<sup>8</sup> In the stores; marching car unserviceable.

<sup>9</sup> In the stores; unmounted.

The asterisk (\*) indicates that the words "per estimate" are appended in the MS.

## Dublin : Iron ordnance :

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1684.

	Length.	Weight.	Number.
Culvering - - - - -	10 6	45 3 —	1 <sup>1</sup>
" - - - - -	10 —	44 — 27	1 <sup>1</sup>
" - - - - -	8 —	34 — —	1 <sup>1</sup>
Demy culvering - - - - -	9 —	31 — —	1 <sup>1</sup>
" " - - - - -	8 6	30 — —	1 <sup>1</sup>
" " - - - - -	9 11	27* — —	1 <sup>1</sup>
" " - - - - -	10 —	36 — 12	1 <sup>2</sup>
Saker - - - - -	9 11	24 — —	1 <sup>3</sup>
" - - - - -	7 5	13 — 2	1 <sup>1</sup>
" - - - - -	7 4	13* — —	1 <sup>1</sup>
Saker drake - - - - -	7 —	13 3 —	1 <sup>1</sup>
Saker - - - - -	9 10	24 2* —	1 <sup>1</sup>
" - - - - -	6 4	11* — —	1 <sup>1</sup>
Saker, cloyed with a shot, unserviceable -	7 9	12* — —	1 <sup>1</sup>
Saker, cut - - - - -	5 2	9* 3 —	1 <sup>1</sup>
" - - - - -	5 1	9 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>2</sub> * — —	1 <sup>1</sup>
" - - - - -	5 1	9 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>2</sub> * — —	1 <sup>1</sup>
Mynion - - - - -	7 —	7* — —	1 <sup>1</sup>
" - - - - -	5 —	6 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>3</sub> * — —	1 <sup>1</sup>
" - - - - -	7 —	7 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>4</sub> * — —	1 <sup>1</sup>
" - - - - -	5 1	5 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>4</sub> * — —	1 <sup>1</sup>
" - - - - -	5 —	6 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>3</sub> * — —	1 <sup>1</sup>
Three pounder or small mynion drake, cut	4 —	4 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>2</sub> * — —	1 <sup>4</sup>
Three pounder, cut - - - - -	4 9	4* — —	1 <sup>4</sup>
Three pounder - - - - -	6 —	5 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>2</sub> * — —	1 <sup>5</sup>
" " - - - - -	7 2	5 <sup>3</sup> / <sub>4</sub> * — —	1 <sup>5</sup>
Falcon drake - - - - -	7 —	10 — 23	1 <sup>5</sup>
" " - - - - -	6 —	6 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>2</sub> * — —	1 <sup>5</sup>
Sling pieces, unserviceable - - - - -	—	— — —	6
Piece of a broken murtherer, <sup>7</sup> unserviceable	—	— — —	1
Brass petards - - - - -	—	— — —	4 <sup>4</sup>

## Round shot :

	Number.
For cannons of 8 - - - - -	287
" cannons of 7 - - - - -	212
" demy cannon - - - - -	119
" 24 pounders - - - - -	931
" whole culvering - - - - -	1,954
" demy culvering - - - - -	755
" twelve pounders - - - - -	322
" saker - - - - -	478
" mynion - - - - -	106
" falcon - - - - -	32
Cross bar shot of several sorts - - - - -	77
Rabonett and base shot in powder barrells -	1 <sup>3</sup> / <sub>4</sub>
Birr shot in powder barrells - - - - -	1 <sup>3</sup> / <sub>4</sub>
Stone shot for demy culvering - - - - -	180

<sup>1</sup> 5 On the Custom house quay ; unmounted.<sup>2</sup> On Corke Tower ; unmounted.<sup>3</sup> At the Hospitall stand ; car serviceable.<sup>4</sup> In the stores ; ship car unserviceable.<sup>6</sup> Unmounted.<sup>7</sup> Large cannon.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

## Dublin : Granado shells :

Number.

1684.

14 inches diameter	-	-	-	-	35
12   "       "	-	-	-	-	53
11   "       "	-	-	-	-	37
10   "       "	-	-	-	-	11

## Shot :

Cylinder shot of 7 inches diameter	-	-	21
Spike granado shells	-	-	7
Hand granado shells	-	-	205
Hand granadoes—serviceable	-	-	300

## Ammunition :

	Serviceable.	Repairable.	Unserviceable.
Powder	237 69 $\frac{1}{2}$	—	33
Match - - - - -	1471 $\frac{7}{8}$	—	6
Ball - - - - -	362 69	—	—

## Necessaries for the train :

Ladles for ordnance	42	—	—
Spunges       "	—	37	—
Rammer and sponge heads for ordnance	187	—	—
Wormes and rammers	2	—	1
Iron moulds to cast bullets	—	—	18 $\frac{1}{2}$
Brass moulds for musquett, carbyne, and pistol shot.	10	—	—
Melting ladles	4	—	—
Handpikes, unshod	—	—	5
Old augers	—	—	8
Budge barrells	7	—	—
Old lead, mixt with rubbish, one third will be dross.	—	cwt. qr. lb. 64 3 23	—

## Iron and iron work :

Head pieces	—	—	488
Armour for back and breasts intermixt	—	—	2076
Old backs and breasts, burnt in the stores	—	—	1220
Skirts of armour, burnt	—	—	1000
A heap of old burnt armour, containing pieces of skirts, gantlets, plates, head pieces, etc., undistinguishable, mouldered away.	—	—	1 heap.
Hoopes for naves	6	—	—
Head plates for carriages	—	—	3
Washers for axle trees	—	—	39
Clouts for axle trees	—	—	22
Linspins	12	—	—
Rings for scythe handles	341	—	—
Body of an old hand mill	—	—	1
Iron beacons for fire works	8	—	—
Breeches for musquets and carbynes	—	—	2551
Pike heads	500	—	—



	Serviceable.	Repairable.	Unserviceable.
Horse shoes - - -	—	—	221
Horse shoe nayles in powder barrells -	—	—	5 barrells
Ridge of an old saddle -	—	—	$\frac{1}{2}$
Half hundred weights -	—	3	—
Faggotts of steel - - -	—	—	cwt. qrs. lbs.
Old iron, undistinguishable - - -	—	—	2 2 21
Chambers for sling peeces - - -	—	—	5*
Pick axes - - -	100	—	12
Iron axle trees - - -	4	—	—
Iron sheeves and bolts - - -	2	—	—
Doore hinges - - -	—	—	26 $\frac{1}{2}$
Back band, chaine, and tug pin -	—	—	1
Chains for oxen - - -	25	—	20
Chains for horses - - -	—	—	20
Drawbridge chains - - -	2	—	—
Tackle hookes - - -	3	—	—
Spades and shovels, shod - - -	400	—	$\frac{1}{2}$
Scyths - - -	—	—	295
Reaping hooks - - -	—	—	861
Iron crows - - -	3	—	—

## Timber and timber work :

	Tun. feet.		
Ash timber, serviceable - - -	13 5 $\frac{1}{2}$	—	—
Elme plank and hazle timber - -	34 38 $\frac{3}{4}$	—	feet. 270
Hand barrows - - -	72	—	—
Wheeles barrows - - -	50	—	2
Yokes for oxen - - -	38	—	5
Scythe handles - - -	612	—	—
Naves for wheels - - -	1p	—	41
Timber for naves - - -	4 peeces	—	—
Waggon shafts, with back band and tug pins	2 „	—	—
Waggon shafts, shaped and unshaped -	7 „	—	—
Tumbrill shaft - - -	—	—	1
Perch for a waggon - - -	—	—	4
Tumbrill body pieces - - -	—	—	9
Perch, with axle tree wings and boulders	—	—	1
Waggon body pieces - - -	—	—	14
Tayle boards for waggons - - -	—	—	2
Open wayne bodies for oxen, unfinished	—	—	2
Cover for a tumbrill - - -	—	—	1
Firehell, unshaped - - -	—	—	24
Firehells, with axle trees and boulders	—	—	13
Wings, unshaped - - -	—	—	22
Boulders unshaped - - -	—	—	22
Tunge tree - - -	—	—	1
Puncheons for waggons - - -	—	—	520
Slatts - - -	—	—	86
Velloes for wheelles - - -	784	—	784
Waggon laths - - -	—	—	35
Waggon hoopess - - -	—	—	142
Cart ladders - - -	—	—	2
Spokes for wheelles - - -	—	—	758
Triangles for scales - - -	2	—	—

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1684.

	Serviceable.	Repairable.	Unserviceable.
Timber for musket stocks - - -	991	—	80
Timber for pistoll stocks - - -	440	—	—
Axle trees barred and clouted - - -	15	—	10
Axle trees, unshaped - - -	19	—	45
Saddles for cart horses - - -	—	—	3
Trucks for ship carriages - - -	—	—	19
Halbert staves - - -	—	—	3
Horse stakes, with rings - - -	—	—	17
Thill horse collar - - -	—	—	1
Haines and collar - - -	—	—	1
Forehorse harness with traces - - -	10	—	5

### Carriages :

Close waggons - - - - -	2	—	1
Waynes mounted - - - - -	—	—	2
Old covers for waggons - - - - -	—	—	2
Tumbrills - - - - -	10	—	5

### Spare carriages and wheels, gynns, etc. :

Wheels for gun carriages and waggons shodd. - - - - -	—	—	31
Marching carriages for mynion - - - - -	2	—	2
Wheels for gun carriages, unshod - - - - -	—	—	8
Platforme carriages for saker without wheels. - - - - -	—	—	7
Ship carriages without trucks - - - - -	—	—	12
Marching carriage for falcon - - - - -	—	—	1
Travelling waggon with draw chaine and bolt. - - - - -	—	—	1
Block carriage, mounted - - - - -	1	—	1
Sled for drawing guns - - - - -	1	—	—
Ox lymbers - - - - -	—	—	5
Barricado armed with musquetoones - - - - -	1	—	—
Gynn with two brass sheeves in each - - - - -	—	—	2
Skillett or gynn for mounting guns - - - - -	—	—	1
Gynn rope 28 fathom long and others - - - - -	5	—	1
Wheel for boring guns - - - - -	1	—	—

### Arms and instruments :

French tents - - - - -	—	—	3
Anchor - - - - -	1	—	—
Hand screws - - - - -	2	—	—
Musketts - - - - -	2991	25	179
Carbynes - - - - -	643	—	7
Cases of pistolls - - - - -	805	—	7
Holsters - - - - -	519p	—	12
Muskett and calliver barrells - - - - -	—	1721	22
Ship muskett barrills - - - - -	—	225	—
Carbyne barrells - - - - -	—	371	9
Powder barrells - - - - -	—	1215	5
Broken pistoll-barrells—musketts and carbynes. - - - - -	—	—	492

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1684.

	Serviceable.	Repair-able.	Unservice-able.
Old wheel lock pistols -	—	—	3
Old locks for musquetts and pistols -	—	—	3563
Swords and hilts—burnt -	—	—	1440
Long pikes -	2771	—	589
Halfe pikes -	68	—	—
Halberts -	71	—	68
Collars of bandealeers -	2934	—	489
Drums -	101	—	6
Wadd hooks -	4	—	—
Baskets -	123	—	—
Sulphur -	2 cwt.	—	—
Saltpeter -	2 "	—	—
Muscovia lanthornes -	3	—	—
Flints for fire armes -	70,000	—	—
Herquebus a crock -	—	—	5
Ensignes of greene -	13	—	—

## CARLOE :

Ordnance and ammunition remaining in the castle of Carloe *alias* Catherlagh, the 25th March 1684 :

## Iron :

	Length.	Weight.	Number.
Mortar peece -	—	—	1

	Serviceable.	Repair-able.	Unservice-able.
Powder -	2 —	—	—
Match -	2 —	—	—
Ball -	2 —	—	—
Musquett barrills -	—	—	18
Carbyne barrills -	—	—	1

## KILKENNY :

Ordnance, armes and ammunition remaining in the castle and city of Kilkenny the 25th day of March 1684 :

In and about the castle, and on the severall towers on the castle wall :

Iron ordnance :<sup>1</sup>

	Length.	Weight.	Number.
Saker -	6 9	14*	1
" -	6 9	—	1
Falcon -	6 6	1380	1
" -	6 4	—	1
Mynion -	6 —	—	1
" -	6 —	—	1
Mynion, buried in the earth -	—	—	1
Sling pieces without chambers -	—	—	4

<sup>1</sup> Unmounted.



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1684.

Round shot :

	Number.
For demy cannon - - - -	102
„ culvering - - - -	85
„ demy culvering - - - -	109
„ saker - - - -	510

	Serviceable.	Repair- able.	Unservice- able.
Match - - - - -	—	—	23*
Ball - - - - -	3*	—	—
Iron lamps for fyre works - - - -	—	—	10
Old horse shooe nayles - - - -	1 cwt.	—	—
A heap of old armour - - - -	—	—	—

WEXFORD :

Ordnanace armes, and ammunion remaineing in his majesties castle of Wexford, the 25th day of March 1684 :

Iron ordnance :

	Length.	Weight.	Number.
Demy culvering - - - - -	7 10	23 1 9	1 <sup>1</sup>
Saker - - - - -	7 9	—	1 <sup>1</sup>
„ - - - - -	7 5	—	1 <sup>1</sup>
„ - - - - -	7 3	—	1 <sup>1</sup>
„ - - - - -	7 5	15 —	1 <sup>1</sup>
Mynion - - - - -	7 —	14 —	1 <sup>1</sup>
Mynion, cut - - - - -	4 8	7 —	1 <sup>1</sup>
Falcon, cut - - - - -	4 9	6 —	1 <sup>1</sup>
Falcon - - - - -	6 2	—	1 <sup>1</sup>
Sling pieces without chambers—unservice- able.	—	—	4 <sup>1</sup>
A piece of an iron murtherer <sup>3</sup> —unservice- able.	—	—	1 <sup>1</sup>
Falcon - - - - -	7 5	—	1 <sup>2</sup>
Saker - - - - -	5 11	1260	1 <sup>2</sup>

In the stores of the castle :

	Serviceable.	Repair- able.	Unservice- able.
Platforme carriages - - - - -	—	—	7
Trucks for carriages - - - - -	—	—	4p[air]
Musquett barrills - - - - -	—	—	5
Horsemen saddles - - - - -	—	—	6
Round shott for mynion and falcon -	11	—	—

<sup>1</sup> Unmounted.

<sup>2</sup> In St. John's Gate—unmounted.

<sup>3</sup> See page 411.

## DUNCANNON :

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1684.

Ordnance, ammunition and stores of war remaineing in his majesties  
ports of Duncannon and Passage, cittadell and blockhouse of Rosse,  
the 25th day of March 1684 :

## Iron ordnance :

	Length.	Weight.	Number.
Twelve pounder - - - - -	9 4	—	1 <sup>1</sup>
Whole culvering - - - - -	10 5	—	1 <sup>2</sup>
Demy culvering - - - - -	10 3	—	1 <sup>3</sup>
" " - - - - -	8 7	—	1 <sup>3</sup>
Demy culvering wanting a trunion -	9 —	28 3	1 <sup>4</sup>
Saker - - - - -	7 —	—	1 <sup>5</sup>
Saker, large - - - - -	8 7	—	1 <sup>5</sup>
Saker, broke off a foot and a half from the muzzle.	6 —	—	1 <sup>6</sup>
Saker - - - - -	7 5	—	1 <sup>7</sup>
" - - - - -	7 7	—	1 <sup>7</sup>
" - - - - -	7 1	15 2	1 <sup>7</sup>
" - - - - -	6 10	—	1 <sup>7</sup>
" - - - - -	7 8	—	1 <sup>7</sup>
" - - - - -	7 6	15 3	1 <sup>7</sup>
" - - - - -	7 —	—	1 <sup>8</sup>
" - - - - -	7 —	—	1 <sup>8</sup>
" - - - - -	7 6	17 —	1 <sup>8</sup>
Saker from Valentia - - - - -	6 9	15 2	1 <sup>9</sup>
Saker " - - - - -	6 2	15 —	1 <sup>9</sup>
Saker " - - - - -	6 2	15 —	1 <sup>9</sup>
Mynion " - - - - -	7 —	12 —	1 <sup>9</sup>
" " - - - - -	4 8	11 —	1 <sup>9</sup>
" " - - - - -	4 8	11 —	1 <sup>9</sup>
Falcon " - - - - -	4 5	150	1 <sup>9</sup>
" - - - - -	3 —	—	1 <sup>8</sup>
" - - - - -	4 —	—	1 <sup>8</sup>
Falcon, cut, of copper, lead iron and brass -	3 2	—	1 <sup>8</sup>
Falconet from Valentia - - - - -	3 8	500	1 <sup>9</sup>
Falconet, cut - - - - -	2 9	200	1 <sup>10</sup>
Falconet - - - - -	5 6	—	1 <sup>10</sup>
Sling piece or murtherer - - - - -	4 6	—	1 <sup>9</sup>
Demy culvering—broke - - - - -	6 —	—	1 <sup>11</sup>

## Round shot :

	Number.
For demy cannon - - - - -	52
" whole culvering - - - - -	360
" demy culvering - - - - -	39
" saker - - - - -	274
" mynion and falcon - - - - -	45
Great granado shells - - - - -	1
Hand granado shells - - - - -	73

<sup>1</sup> Standing carriage unserviceable.<sup>2</sup> Standing carriage unserviceable; the wheels serviceable from the stores.<sup>3</sup> Standing carriage; the wheels unserviceable.<sup>4</sup> Unmounted, but may be repaired.<sup>5</sup> Ship carriages repaireable.<sup>6</sup> Unmounted and unserviceable.<sup>7</sup> Ship carriages unserviceable.<sup>8, 10</sup> Ship carriages serviceable.<sup>9</sup> Unmounted.<sup>11</sup> Unserviceable.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1684.

	Serviceable.	Repairable.	Unserviceable.
Powder	30 68	—	—
Match	71 7	—	—
Ball	28 —	—	—
Musquett barrill	—	186	—
Pikes	—	—	37
Collars of bandeleeres	—	—	124
Gynn for mounting guns	1	—	—
Ladles and rammers	—	—	1
Spunges	—	—	2
Wooden blocks with brasse sheeves	1	—	—

In the Block house at Passage :

Iron ordnance :

	Length.	Weight.	Number.
Twelve pounder	8 —	25 2	1 <sup>1</sup>
Demy culvering	9 —	34 3	1 <sup>2</sup>
Saker	6 10	15 —	1 <sup>1</sup>
"	8 —	15 —	1 <sup>1</sup>
"	6 11	15 —	1 <sup>1</sup>
Falcon	4 4	—	1 <sup>1</sup>
"	4 4	—	1 <sup>2</sup>

	Serviceable.	Repairable.	Unserviceable.
Powder	1 —	—	—
Match	— $\frac{2}{5}$	—	—
Round shott of severall denominations—[in number]—41.	—	—	—

ROSSE :

In the cittadel :

Iron ordnance covered with brass :

	Length.	Weight.	Number.
Three pounders	4 3	4 27	1 <sup>3</sup>
Three pounders	4 —	4 26	1 <sup>3</sup>
Sling pieces, without chambers	—	—	2 <sup>4</sup>

In the Block house :

Iron ordnance :

Three pounder	7 5	—	1 <sup>4</sup>
Falcon	6 10	—	1 <sup>4</sup>
"	6 10	—	1 <sup>4</sup>
Sling pieces without chambers	—	—	1 <sup>4</sup>
Round shott and spike shott for mynion	—	—	21

<sup>1</sup> Standing carriage—serviceable.

<sup>2</sup> Standing carriage—defective.

<sup>3</sup> Ship car unserviceable.

<sup>4</sup> Unmounted.



WATERFORD :

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1684.

Ordnance, armes and ammunition remaining in the city of Waterford, the 25th day of March 1684 :

Brass ordnance in the Ring Tower and on the platforme :

	Length.	Weight.	Number.
Falcon	8 9	—	1
Falconet	6 6	—	1 <sup>1</sup>
Rabonet	6 3	—	1 <sup>1</sup>
"	6 3	—	1 <sup>1</sup>

In the Fort :

Iron ordnance :

Mynion, iron covered with lead, over that brasse.	4 —	4 1 10	1 <sup>2</sup>
Rabonet	6 4	—	1 <sup>3</sup>
Saker	6 9	1,000	1 <sup>3</sup>
"	8 —	1500	1 <sup>3</sup>
"	8 —	1300	1 <sup>3</sup>
Murtherers	—	—	2 <sup>4</sup>

In the lower fort :

Demy culvering	9 —	2 2 10	1 <sup>3</sup>
" "	8 —	17 3 14	1 <sup>3</sup>
" "	8 —	19 3 15	1 <sup>3</sup>

In the west tower :

Sling piece	6 8	—	1 <sup>4</sup>
"	6 4	—	1 <sup>4</sup>
Murtherer	4 6	—	1 <sup>4</sup>

In St. John's tower :

Mynion	7 4	15 3	1 <sup>2</sup>
Saker	6 10	1330	1 <sup>2</sup>
"	7 1	—	1 <sup>2</sup>

In Maurice's tower :

Sling piece	—	—	1 <sup>2</sup>
-------------	---	---	----------------

<sup>1</sup> Standing car unserviceable.

<sup>2</sup> Unmounted.

<sup>3</sup> Standing carriages serviceable.

<sup>4</sup> Unmounted and unserviceable.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1684.

Waterford : On the platform of Ring tower :

	Length.	Weight.	Number.
Demy culvering - - - - -	9 2	—	1 <sup>1</sup>
Saker - - - - -	9 —	—	1 <sup>1</sup>
" - - - - -	7 6	—	1 <sup>1</sup>
Saker two - - - - -	7 6	19 2	2 <sup>1</sup>
Saker - - - - -	7 6	15 3	1 <sup>1</sup>
" - - - - -	7 6	18 2	1 <sup>1</sup>
Mynion - - - - -	7 —	13 —	1 <sup>1</sup>
Falconet - - - - -	5 —	—	1 <sup>2</sup>
Sling pieces - - - - -	—	—	3 <sup>3</sup>

In Strong's castle :

Saker - - - - -	6 6	—	1 <sup>4</sup>
Sling piece, hammered - - - - -	9 —	—	1 <sup>3</sup>

Between Strong's castle and the quay :

Saker - - - - -	7 —	—	1
-----------------	-----	---	---

In the old store yard :

Sling pieces six - - - - -	—	—	6 <sup>5</sup>
Hammered murderers - - - - -	—	—	1
One piece of a demy culvering - - - - -	—	—	—
One piece of a falcon - - - - -	—	—	—

In the Ring tower :

One petard, brasse.

One piece of a falcon.

Round shot :

	Number.
For cannon of 8 - - - - -	8
„ cannon of 7 - - - - -	17
„ demy cannon - - - - -	52
„ whole culvering - - - - -	39
„ demy culvering - - - - -	338
„ saker - - - - -	400
„ mynion - - - - -	351
„ falcon - - - - -	244
„ falconet - - - - -	22
„ base - - - - -	85
Spike shot for demy culvering and saker - - - - -	13
Double headed shott for saker and falcon - - - - -	31
Hand granado shells - - - - -	13

<sup>1</sup> Standing carriage serviceable.

<sup>2</sup> Unmounted and unserviceable.

<sup>3</sup> Unserviceable.

<sup>4</sup> Unmounted.

<sup>5</sup> Two from Clonmell, unserviceable.

1684.

	Serviceable.	Repair- able.	Unservice- able.
Powder	21	—	—
Match	89	4½	—
Ball	22	25	—
Musquetts	—	110	—
Musquett barrells	—	—	175
Carbyne barrells	—	—	1
Long pikes—rotten	—	—	88
Collars of bandeleers	—	890	106
Pistoll barrells	—	6	—
Holsters for pistols	—	425p	77
Musquett locks	—	—	57
Pistoll locks	—	—	15
Backs and breasts—intermixt	—	—	130
Head pieces	—	—	10
Part of a suite of old armour—unserviceable	—	—	—
Rests for musquetts	—	—	2
Clubs, armed with ironspikes	—	—	16
Bill hooks	130	—	1
Bill hooke head	—	—	1
Iron chambers, six inches long	—	—	228
Clubs, unarmed	—	—	10
Irons for Sweds feathers	—	—	424
Iron chambers for sling pieces	—	—	15
Iron wedges	2	—	—
Iron chains	1	—	—
Iron rings for axle trees	2	—	—
Rapiers in keaves	—	—	2
Hand irons	—	—	1p
Half hundred weights of lead	4	—	—
Ladle heads for culvering and falcon	—	3	—
Wadd hooke	1	—	—
Triangle scale, beam and chaines	—	1	—
Smiths bellows	—	—	1
Horsemen saddles	—	—	245
Blunderbus saddles	—	—	4
Pack saddles	—	—	86
Bridles	—	—	222
Girts for horsemen saddles	—	—	543
Snapsacks	—	—	143
Girts for pack saddles	—	—	74
Sulphur	1½	—	—
Firestones—undistinguishable	—	—	½ bar
Grindstone	1	—	—

## CORKE :

Ordnance armes, ammunition, and other stores of war, remaining in the citadel and store of Corke, Youghall, Haulebowline, Enisharkin, Crookehaven, and Bantry, the 25th day of March 1684 :

Corke : In the fort :

Brasse ordnance :

	Length.	Weight.	Number.
French culvering—not true cast	10 4	40* —	1 <sup>1</sup>
Twenty four pounder	9 7	4707	1 <sup>2</sup>
Saker—cut	5 1	670	1 <sup>3</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Standing carriage—unserviceable,—in the north bastion.<sup>2</sup> Standing carriage serviceable : South east flanker.<sup>3</sup> Ship carriages, serviceable,—over the gate.



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1684.

	Length.	Weight.	Number.
Mortar piece, with a fixt base or platform 12 $\frac{3}{4}$ inches diameter.	2 4	—	1 <sup>1</sup>
Mortar piece—defective at the trunions, 14 $\frac{1}{2}$ inches diameter.	2 6	—	1 <sup>2</sup>
Petards—nine inches diameter	—	—	1 <sup>2</sup>

Iron ordnance :

Saker	7 6	16* —	1 <sup>3</sup>
"	6 11	2500	1 <sup>4</sup>
Saker—cut	5 6	11* —	1 <sup>3</sup>
Falcon	7 10	11* —	1 <sup>5</sup>
Falcon or 3 pounder	7 10	10* —	1 <sup>5</sup>
Falcon	7 10	10* —	1 <sup>6</sup>
"	6 8	760	1 <sup>6</sup>
"	6 6	680	1 <sup>7</sup>
Three pounder	7 —	1220	1 <sup>7</sup>
"	7 —	10* —	1 <sup>8</sup>
Three pounder or falcon	7 10	11* —	1 <sup>9</sup>
Three pounder	7 —	10* —	1 <sup>10</sup>
"	7 10	11* —	1 <sup>10</sup>
"	7 10	—	1 <sup>11</sup>
"	7 10	—	1 <sup>11</sup>
Falcon	8 —	—	1 <sup>12</sup>
"	8 9	—	1 <sup>13</sup>
Falcon—defective	8 10	—	1 <sup>13</sup>
Murtherers	2 6	—	3 <sup>13</sup>

On the quay of the south channel—unmounted :

Whole culvering	11 —	46* —	1
Saker	7 10	—	1
Mynion scaled	8 —	—	1
"	6 9	—	1

In the Fort :—Round shot.

	Number.
For culvering	40
" twelve pounder	20
" mynion	83
" three pounder	29

<sup>1</sup> At the entrance—unmounted.

<sup>2</sup> Unmounted.

<sup>3</sup> South west flanker—unmounted.

<sup>4</sup> North bastion—unmounted.

<sup>5</sup> North east flanker—ship carriage serviceable.

<sup>6</sup> In the Parade—unmounted.

<sup>7</sup> In the North bastion—unmounted.

<sup>8</sup> In the N.W. flanker—ship carriage serviceable.

<sup>9</sup> " " " unmounted.

<sup>10</sup> In the S.E. flanker—ship carriage serviceable.

<sup>11</sup> In the North Gate—one ship carriage serviceable; one unserviceable.

<sup>12</sup> In Shandon Castle—ship carriage defective.

<sup>13</sup> " " unmounted.

	Number.
For falconet	4
„ rabonet	700
Cylinder shot, six inches diameter	1
Double headed shot for mynion	2
Spike shot for demy cannon	1
Spike shot for demy culvering	2
Stone shot, 14 inches diameter	31
Hand granado shells	43
Ladles for culvering	1
Spunges and rammers	1

## In Skiddies Castle :

## Round shot :

For demy cannon	22
„ culvering	53
„ 12 pounder	16
„ demy culvering	15
„ saker	14
„ falcon and rabonet	80
Spike shot	13
Double headed shot	5
Cylinder shot	1
Granado shells of 11 inches diameter	50

	Serviceable.	Repair- able.	Unservice- able.
Powder	40 52	—	24
Match	448 $\frac{1}{8}$	—	160
Ball	32 —	—	—
Match lock musquetts	215	—	—
Carbynes and belts	17	—	—
Cases of pistols in holster	29	—	—
Pikes	153	—	—
Collars of bandeleeres	136	—	—
Halberts	6	—	—
Musquet and calliver barrells	—	253	252
Carbyne barrells	—	—	11
Pistoll barrells	—	40	40
Blunderbusse of iron	—	1	—
Back, breast and head pieces for ninety seven horsemen.	—	—	97 <sup>1</sup>
Head pieces for foot soldiers	—	—	940
Old armour, undistinguishable, being pieces of backs, breasts, etc., a heap of six foot square—unserviceable.	—	—	1 <sup>2</sup>
Swords	—	—	40
Pickaxes	105	—	—
Brasse kettles of 14 inches diameter	5	1	—
Iron targetts	—	—	6
Waste belts of leather	—	—	1500
Loopes and buttons for armour	—	1 <sup>3</sup>	—
Sweeds feathers, armed at both ends	—	—	20
Bitts and bridles	—	—	120
Button plates for armour, in a powder barrel	—	—	1 <sup>3</sup>
Horsemen saddles	—	—	247
Pike heads	—	—	340

<sup>1</sup> Suits.<sup>2</sup> Heap.<sup>3</sup> Barrell.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1684.

	Serviceable.	Repair- able.	Unservice- able.
Shovels - - - - -	—	—	6
Spades shod - - - - -	200	—	—
Shovells of iron - - - - -	200	—	—
Wheeie barrows - - - - -	50	—	—
Hand barrows - - - - -	50	—	—
Iron barrows for fire works - - - - -	9	—	—
Baskets - - - - -	100	—	—
Horse shooes - - - - -	—	—	10
Marking irons for horses - - - - -	—	—	6
Large beam and scale - - - - -	—	1	—
Shot moulds and rusty iron work in a powder barrell.	—	—	$\frac{1}{2}$ <sup>1</sup>
Harnesse for waggons with collars - - - - -	—	—	9
Holsters - - - - -	—	—	40 <sup>2</sup>
Collars for waggon horses - - - - -	—	—	140
Ship carriages - - - - -	—	—	3
Wooden gynn for mounting guns - - - - -	—	—	18
Earthen stinke potts - - - - -	—	—	18
Wadd hookes - - - - -	1	—	—
Ladles for small guns 2; rammers and spunges 2.	—	4	—

#### YOUGHAL :

In the Fort and on the town wall :  
Iron ordnance—unmounted :

	Length.	Weight.	Number.
Demy culvering scaled and rusty - - - - -	7 6	—	1
Mynion - - - - -	7 3	—	1
" - - - - -	7 6	—	1
" - - - - -	8 —	—	1
" - - - - -	6 7	—	1
" - - - - -	6 —	1220	1
Falcon - - - - -	7 3	11 3	1
Falcon, scaled—unserviceable - - - - -	6 2	—	1
Falcon, spikt up - - - - -	7 —	—	1
Falcon - - - - -	7 6	—	4
" - - - - -	5 6	—	1
" - - - - -	7 —	—	4
" - - - - -	6 6	—	1
Round shot of diverse denominations - - - - -	—	—	191
A parcel of old rotten decayed backs and breasts and head pieces, wholly un- serviceable.	—	—	—

#### HAULEBOWLINE :

Iron ordnance :

Saker - - - - -	8 —	—	1 <sup>3</sup>
Saker, scaled, unserviceable - - - - -	— 3	—	1 <sup>3</sup>
Mynion spike - - - - -	6 —	—	1 <sup>3</sup>
Falcon, cut - - - - -	4 —	4	7 <sup>3</sup>
Ladles for saker - - - - -	—	—	1 <sup>4</sup>
Rammers - - - - -	—	—	1 <sup>4</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Half barrell.

<sup>2</sup> Pair.

<sup>3</sup> Unmounted.

<sup>4</sup> Unserviceable.



## Round shot :

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1684.

	Length.	Weight.	Number.
For culvering - - - - -	—	—	18
„ saker - - - - -	—	—	4
„ mynion - - - - -	—	—	3
„ falcon - - - - -	—	—	6
Crosse barr shott - - - - -	—	—	9

## ENISHARKIN :

## Iron ordnance—unmounted :

Saker - - - - -	7 10	20 —	1
Mynion - - - - -	6 4	16 —	1
Falcon - - - - -	5 7	5 —	1

## CROOKEHAVEN :

## Iron ordnance—unmounted :

Six pounder - - - - -	9 10	29 2	1
Six pounder - - - - -	6 10	16 3	1
Six pounder - - - - -	6 10	16 2	1
Saker, scaled, unserviceable - - - - -	7 10	14 3 10	1
Saker, scaled - - - - -	9 2	—	1

## BANTRY :

## Iron ordnance. Standing carriages serviceable :

Demy culvering, large - - - - -	7 8	—	1
Demy culvering - - - - -	8 10	—	1
Saker - - - - -	8 —	19 1 —	1
Saker, unserviceable - - - - -	8 —	—	1
Mynion, scaled - - - - -	7 —	—	1
„ „ - - - - -	6 4	—	1
Falcon, scaled - - - - -	6 4	—	1
„ „ - - - - -	6 3	—	1

## Round shot :

	Number.
For culvering - - - - -	8
„ demy culvering - - - - -	57
„ saker and mynion - - - - -	32

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1681.

KINSALE :

Ordnance, armes, and ammunition, remaining in the citadell and blockhouse of Kinsale, the 25th day of March 1684:

Brass ordnance :

	Length.	Weight.	Number.
		cwt.	
Cannon of 7	9 1	46 6	1 <sup>1</sup>
Culvering, French	10 4	46*	1 <sup>2</sup>
Saker, covered with brass	8 11	21 7	1 <sup>3</sup>
Culvering, broke at the muzzle,—serviceable.	11 1	46 —	1 <sup>3</sup>
Demy culvering	10 1	25*	1 <sup>4</sup>
" "	8 7	25*	1 <sup>5</sup>
" "	8 2	21 2 14	1 <sup>6</sup>
" "	10 —	30*	1 <sup>7</sup>
" "	11 —	33 2	1 <sup>7</sup>
" "	10 —	34 —	1 <sup>7</sup>
Eight pounder	8 —	20 —	1 <sup>8</sup>
" "	7 9	20*	1 <sup>8</sup>
Saker	7 5	13*	1 <sup>9</sup>
"	8 —	17*	1 <sup>9</sup>
"	8 1	21*	1 <sup>10</sup>
"	8 —	16*	1 <sup>10</sup>
"	8 —	18 1	1 <sup>11</sup>
"	8 7	2250	1 <sup>11</sup>

Iron ordnance :

Saker	8 1	23*	1 <sup>12</sup>
"	8 —	23*	1 <sup>12</sup>
"	9 —	23*	1 <sup>13</sup>
"	8 —	20*	1 <sup>13</sup>
Saker, defective in one of the trunions	7 3	16*	1 <sup>14</sup>
Saker	6 1	13*	1 <sup>14</sup>
"	7 2	1750	1 <sup>14</sup>
"	7 2	17*	1 <sup>14</sup>
Saker, ordinary	8 —	20*	1 <sup>15</sup>
Mynion, cut	4 8	6*	1 <sup>16</sup>
"	6 9	10*	1 <sup>16</sup>
"	6 3	10*	1 <sup>16</sup>

- <sup>1</sup> In the blockhouse, standing carriage defective, the wheeles unserviceable.
- <sup>2</sup> West bastion, standing carriage, the wheels and axle trees
- <sup>3</sup> East bastion, standing carriage,
- <sup>4</sup> North bastion, standing carriage,
- <sup>5</sup> South bastion, standing carriage,
- <sup>6</sup> West bastion, standing carriage,
- <sup>7</sup> In the blockhouse, standing carriage,
- <sup>8</sup> In the Quakers platform—unmounted.
- <sup>9</sup> In the east bastion,—standing carriage, the wheels and axle trees unserviceable.
- <sup>10</sup> In the south bastion,—standing carriage,
- <sup>11</sup> In the citadell, truck carriage, the wheels serviceable.
- <sup>12</sup> In the blockhouse, standing carriage, the wheels and axle trees unserviceable.
- <sup>13</sup> In the north bastion, standing carriage,
- <sup>14</sup> In the boome battery, unmounted.
- <sup>15</sup> In the Quaker battery,
- <sup>16</sup> In the east bastion, standing carriage, the wheels and axle trees unserviceable.

	Length.	Weight.	Number.
Mynion - - - - -	7 3	1684	1 <sup>1</sup>
" - - - - -	5 11	7*	1 <sup>2</sup>
" - - - - -	5 11	9*	1 <sup>2</sup>
" - - - - -	7 —	1455	1 <sup>2</sup>
" - - - - -	6 9	1374	1 <sup>2</sup>
" - - - - -	6 7	1324	1 <sup>2</sup>
" - - - - -	6 —	61*	1 <sup>2</sup>
Mynion, cut - - - - -	4 8	61*	1 <sup>2</sup>
Mynion - - - - -	6 7	1080	1 <sup>2</sup>
Mynion, low - - - - -	7 1	9*	1 <sup>2</sup>
Mynion - - - - -	7 2	2060	1 <sup>3</sup>
Mynion, broke at the muzzle, unserviceable.	5 9	—	1 <sup>4</sup>

## Round shot :

	Number.
For cannon - - - - -	6
„ demy cannon - - - - -	237
„ culvering - - - - -	499
„ demy culvering - - - - -	207
„ twenty four pounders - - - - -	22

	Serviceable.	Repairable.	Unserviceable.
Powder - - - - -	35 —	—	5
Match - - - - -	72 —	—	—
Ball - - - - -	18 50	—	—
Musquet and musquet barrells - - - - -	—	364 <sup>5</sup>	—
Pikes—the serviceable with sir Richard Aldworth.	24	—	77
Collars of bandealeers - - - - -	—	—	246
Brown bills - - - - -	—	—	19
Halberts - - - - -	—	—	10
Clubs, armed with spikes - - - - -	—	—	19
Javelin - - - - -	—	—	1
Pitch forks - - - - -	—	—	3
Wadd hookes - - - - -	4	—	—
Ladles and rammers - - - - -	5	—	—
Spunges - - - - -	3	—	—
Hand granado shells - - - - -	104	—	—
Crows of iron - - - - -	1	—	—
Hand pikes 3; powder chests - - - - -	4	—	—
Bedds and coyne - - - - -	24	—	—

<sup>1</sup> In the west bastion, standing carriage, the wheels and axle trees unserviceable.<sup>2</sup> In the citadel,—truck carriages servicable.<sup>3</sup> In the blockhouse—standing carriage, the wheels and axle trees unserviceable.<sup>4</sup> 1 piece in the Parade, unmounted.<sup>5</sup> “ In the bar only.”



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1684.

Naval stores :

Round shot :

				Number.
For demy cannon	-	-	-	1
„ culvering	-	-	-	51
„ demy culvering	-	-	-	21

	Serviceable.	Repair- able.	Unservice- able.
Short iron barrs for gun shot	229	—	—
Linspins	237	—	—
Ladle hookes	—	—	127
Tampkins	—	—	65 <sup>1</sup>
Sheep skins	—	—	52
Musquett and carbyne ball	29 50	—	—
Wooden cases for cartredges	—	—	96
Dark lanthornes	—	—	4
Forelocks	—	—	610
Tackle hookes	140	—	—
Ladles for guns	15	—	—
Powder hornes	—	—	48
Halfe pikes	—	—	58
Wooden trucks for carriages	—	—	12
Spunge heads	—	—	31
Rammer heads	—	—	29
Formers, rotten	—	—	11
Budge barrells of wood	—	—	4
Budge barrells of tin	—	—	4
Blocks, great and small	—	187	— <sup>2</sup>
Iron wyre	—	—	8
Marlyn	—	—	6
Stone bottles	9	—	—
Tanned hides	—	—	2
Beds for guns	—	—	2
Quynes	—	—	37
Wadd hookes	2	—	—
Hand spikes, shod	—	—	14
Hand spikes, unshod	—	—	14
Ordinary lanthornes	—	—	6
Spunge and rammer staves	—	—	19
One old cable of 10 inches	—	—	1
One hazer of 6 $\frac{1}{2}$ inches	1	—	—
One hazer of 5 inches	1	—	—
Two pieces of junke of 11 inches	—	—	2
Eight pieces of masts, with iron work at the ends.	—	—	8
One large anchor, with a piece of a chaine repaired.	565	1	—
Spikes of iron	—	—	—

<sup>1</sup> Dozen.

<sup>2</sup> lbs.

## CHARLES—FORT, [Cork]:

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1684.

Ordnance, ammunition, and other stores of war, remaining in Charles Fort, the 25th day of March 1684:

## Brass ordnance :

—	Length.	Weight.	Number.
Demy cannon from Sligoe - - -	10 —	43 23	1 <sup>1</sup>
Demy cannon from Galloway - - -	10 —	6721	1 <sup>2</sup>
Culvering from Killkenny - - -	9 6	4415	1 <sup>3</sup>
Saker from Youghall - - -	6 4	1223	1 <sup>3</sup>
" " " - - -	6 —	7 2 22	1 <sup>2</sup>
Mortar piece from Corke - - -	3 10	11*	1 <sup>2</sup>
Demy cannon from Waterford - - -	9 6	55*	1 <sup>2</sup>
24 pounder from Carloe - - -	9 4	50*	1 <sup>4</sup>
Demy cannon - - -	9 —	44 2 12	1 <sup>4</sup>
" " - - -	9 —	47 3 7	1 <sup>4</sup>
" " - - -	8 —	34 3 25	1

## Iron ordnance :

Demy cannon - - -	8 —	34 3 23	1 <sup>4</sup>
" " - - -	8 —	38 2 5	4 <sup>4</sup>
" " - - -	8 —	44 1 —	1 <sup>4</sup>
Culvering from Dublin - - -	10 —	44 2 27	1 <sup>4</sup>
" " " - - -	9 —	3640	1 <sup>4</sup>
Culvering - - -	11 —	48 2 —	1 <sup>4</sup>
" - - -	1 —	47 2 —	1 <sup>4</sup>
" - - -	8 —	30 2 22	1 <sup>4</sup>
" - - -	8 —	26 — 25	1 <sup>4</sup>
" - - -	8 4	31 3 —	1 <sup>4</sup>
" - - -	8 —	24 — —	1 <sup>4</sup>
" - - -	8 —	24*	1 <sup>4</sup>
" - - -	8 —	23 3 1	1 <sup>4</sup>
" - - -	8 —	26 1 —	1 <sup>4</sup>
" - - -	8 —	24 2 25	1 <sup>4</sup>
Culvering from Tangier - - -	11 1	50 — —	1 <sup>2</sup>
" " " - - -	10 3	50 — —	1 <sup>2</sup>
" " " - - -	10 2 $\frac{1}{2}$	45*	1 <sup>2</sup>
" " " - - -	10 2	34 2 6	1 <sup>2</sup>
" " " - - -	10 1	42 — 20	1 <sup>2</sup>
" " " - - -	10 —	42 — 20	1 <sup>2</sup>
" " " - - -	10 —	45*	1 <sup>2</sup>
" " " - - -	10 —	40*	1 <sup>2</sup>
Demy culvering from Arran - - -	8 10	3750	1 <sup>4</sup>
" " " Buffin - - -	8 2	3090	1 <sup>4</sup>
" " " Dublin - - -	9 —	30 2 —	1 <sup>4</sup>
" " " " - - -	10 —	35 3 19	1 <sup>4</sup>
" " " " - - -	8 4	28 1 —	1 <sup>4</sup>
Demy culvering - - -	7 4	1980	1 <sup>4</sup>
" " - - -	10 6	36 — —	1 <sup>4</sup>
" " - - -	7 8	2510	1 <sup>4</sup>
" " - - -	9 —	31 1 —	1 <sup>4</sup>
" " - - -	7 4	2190	1 <sup>4</sup>
" " - - -	9 —	31 — —	1 <sup>4</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Travelling carriage serviceable.<sup>2</sup> Unmounted.<sup>3</sup> Standing carriages serviceable.<sup>4</sup> Standing carriages serviceable, the wheels and axle trees unserviceable.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1684.

	Length.	Weight.	Number.
Demy culvering - - - - -	7 7	18*	1 <sup>1</sup>
" " - - - - -	8 —	1900	1 <sup>1</sup>
" " - - - - -	8 —	2540	1 <sup>1</sup>
" " - - - - -	7 4 $\frac{1}{2}$	2150	1 <sup>1</sup>
" " - - - - -	7 6	2370	1 <sup>1</sup>
Culvering from Tangier - - - - -	9 8	34 1 7	1 <sup>2</sup>
Demy culvering - - - - -	7 5	2150	1 <sup>1</sup>
" " - - - - -	9 —	25*	1 <sup>1</sup>
" " - - - - -	7 6	2220	1 <sup>1</sup>
" " from Youghall - - - - -	8 —	2520	1 <sup>1</sup>
" " - - - - -	7 6	2200	1 <sup>1</sup>
" " from Arran - - - - -	8 —	2600	1 <sup>1</sup>
" " - - - - -	8 —	2360	1 <sup>1</sup>
" " from Sligoe - - - - -	8 —	25*	1 <sup>1</sup>
" " from Buffin - - - - -	9 —	2100	1 <sup>1</sup>
" " - - - - -	7 6	2280	1 <sup>1</sup>
" " from Dublin - - - - -	8 —	26 1 —	1 <sup>1</sup>
" " " " - - - - -	8 6	27 $\frac{1}{2}$ *	1 <sup>1</sup>
" " " " - - - - -	8 —	27 —	1 <sup>1</sup>
" " " " Cork - - - - -	10 3	33 1 —	1 <sup>2</sup>
Saker, lying under Scilly [near Kinsale]	7 6	20*	1 <sup>2</sup>
Minion, broke, from Arklow - - - - -	7 8	18 — —	1 <sup>2</sup>
Minion from Arklow - - - - -	7 8	13 — —	1 <sup>2</sup>
" " " " - - - - -	4 6	630	1 <sup>2</sup>
" " " " - - - - -	4 6	630	1 <sup>2</sup>
" " Valentia - - - - -	8 —	17*	1 <sup>2</sup>
" " Corke, broken at trunions, at landing. - - - - -	8 —	17*	1 <sup>2</sup>
Six pounder from Arran - - - - -	7 9	2070	1 <sup>3</sup>
" " " " - - - - -	7 6	2025	1 <sup>3</sup>
" " Buffin - - - - -	7 4	20*	1 <sup>3</sup>
" " Valentia - - - - -	9 —	2200	1 <sup>2</sup>
" " Corke - - - - -	8 —	18*	1 <sup>2</sup>
Falcon from Buffin - - - - -	6 6	8*	1 <sup>3</sup>
" " " " - - - - -	6 6	8 — 1	1 <sup>3</sup>
" " Sligoe - - - - -	6 6	8*	1 <sup>3</sup>
Lymbers—shodd - - - - -	—	—	1 <sup>4</sup>
Sled carriage for drawing guns - - - - -	—	—	1 <sup>4</sup>

### Round shot :

	Number.
For whole cannon - - - - -	383
" cannon of 7 - - - - -	200
" demy cannon - - - - -	1583
" 24 pounder - - - - -	82
" culvering - - - - -	1623
" demy culvering - - - - -	852
" saker - - - - -	394
" mynion and 3 pounder - - - - -	94
Great granado shells - - - - -	46
Burr shot, in a powder barrell - - - - -	1 <sup>5</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Standing carriages serviceable, wheels and axle trees unserviceable.

<sup>2</sup> Unmounted.

<sup>3</sup> Standing carriage serviceable, wheels and axle trees unserviceable

<sup>4</sup> Serviceable.

<sup>5</sup> Barrell.



	Serviceable.	Repair- able.	Unservice- able.
Powder - - - - -	25 65 $\frac{1}{2}$	—	—
Match - - - - -	66 6 $\frac{1}{2}$	—	4 4 $\frac{1}{2}$
Ball - - - - -	48 50	—	—
Cases of pistols with holsters - - - - -	12	—	—
Carbynes - - - - -	12	—	—
Iron picks - - - - -	—	37	49
Pick axes - - - - -	—	37	11
Shovels - - - - -	9	—	327
Spades - - - - -	153	—	32
Hand spikes - - - - -	—	—	81
Iron crowes - - - - -	6	—	—
Ladles for ordnance - - - - -	47	—	—
Rammers and spunges, uncovered - - - - -	43	—	—
Wormes - - - - -	2	—	—
Old pikes - - - - -	—	—	5
Tampkins - - - - -	13	—	6
Rope slings - - - - -	—	—	1 p.
Old blocks or pullies - - - - -	4	—	4
Gynn ropes - - - - -	—	—	3
Gynn blocks and pullies - - - - -	1	—	—
Gynn - - - - -	1	—	—
Block carriage - - - - -	1	—	—
Rammers and sponge heads - - - - -	38	—	—
Hand chain for drawbridge - - - - -	4	—	—
Iron sledges - - - - -	1	—	—
Melting ladles - - - - -	1	—	—
Beds and quynes - - - - -	—	—	64
Powder chest - - - - -	1	—	—
Leaden aprons - - - - -	35	—	—
Hydes - - - - -	2	—	—
Beame and scales - - - - -	2 p.	—	—
Weights of lead - - - - -	$\frac{1}{4}$ cwt.	—	—
Formes for carriages - - - - -	2	—	—
Cartredge cases - - - - -	—	—	1
Boate hookes - - - - -	1	—	—

## KERRY :

Ordnance in the county of Kerry, the 25th March 1684 :

## Iron Ordnance :

	Length.	Weight.	Number.
Culvering - - - - -	—	4000*	1 <sup>1</sup>
Saker - - - - -	—	—	1 <sup>1</sup>
" - - - - -	—	—	1 <sup>1</sup>
" - - - - -	—	—	1 <sup>1</sup>
" - - - - -	—	—	1 <sup>2</sup>
" - - - - -	—	—	1 <sup>2</sup>
" - - - - -	—	—	1 <sup>2</sup>
" - - - - -	—	—	1 <sup>2</sup>
Mynion - - - - -	—	—	1 <sup>2</sup>
" - - - - -	—	—	1 <sup>2</sup>

<sup>1</sup> In Valentia isle, Fort Fleetwood—buried in the ground.

<sup>2</sup> In Valentia isle, Fort Crimphole—buried in the ground.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1684.

	Length.	Weight.	Number.
Saker - - - - -	6	3	1 <sup>1</sup>
" - - - - -	6	3	1 <sup>1</sup>
Saker, cut - - - - -	—	—	1 <sup>1</sup>
" " - - - - -	—	—	1 <sup>1</sup>
" " - - - - -	—	—	1 <sup>1</sup>
Mynion - - - - -	6 —	—	1 <sup>1</sup>
Saker - - - - -	5 4	—	1 <sup>2</sup>
Falcon - - - - -	3 10	—	1 <sup>2</sup>
Falcons - - - - -	4 —	484	2 <sup>3</sup>
Sakers - - - - -	6 —	—	2 <sup>4</sup>
Saker - - - - -	—	—	1 <sup>5</sup>

At Rosse bay :—Six iron ship guns, buried in the sand, which did belong unto a ship of Bristoll, there cast away.—Certified by John Colledge.

At Smerewecke :—A demy culvering lyeth.—Certified by Thomas Collins, of Plymouth.

Iron ordnance in Kilmallock town :

Saker - - - - -	8	1	1 <sup>6</sup>
-----------------	---	---	----------------

LYMERICK :

Ordnance, armes, ammunition, remaineing in his majesties castle and citadel of Lymerick, the 25th day of March 1684 :

In the King's castle :

Brass ordnance :

Whole, cannon, drake - - - - -	8 10	4683	1 <sup>6</sup>
Cannon of 7—Rich[elieu] - - - - -	10 2	7891	1 <sup>6</sup>
Demy cannon - - - - -	11 —	5404	1 <sup>6</sup>
Twenty-four pounder - - - - -	9 6	4709	1 <sup>7</sup>
Culvering - - - - -	11 —	48 2 17	1 <sup>8</sup>
Demy culvering - - - - -	10 10	30 1 15	1 <sup>8</sup>
" " - - - - -	11 6	32 — 23	1 <sup>9</sup>
Saker, high - - - - -	8 10	20 3 24	1 <sup>8</sup>
Saker - - - - -	8 7	17 — 7	1 <sup>8</sup>
Three pounder - - - - -	4 6	108	1 <sup>7</sup>
Falcon - - - - -	6 5	632	1 <sup>9</sup>
Falcon, cut - - - - -	2 9	1 2 7	1 <sup>6</sup>

<sup>1</sup> In the island of Rosse—unmounted.

<sup>2</sup> At Tralee, unmounted.

<sup>3</sup> At Cappah—certified by Corporall Tho. Spencer.

<sup>4</sup> At Dingle—claimed by the lord Broghill.

<sup>5</sup> At Fort Feritur, under the cliffs.

<sup>6</sup> Unmounted.

<sup>7</sup> Standing carriage unserviceable.

<sup>8</sup> Standing carriage new.

<sup>9</sup> Ship carriage unserviceable.

1684.

	Length.	Weight.	Number.
Falconet - - - - -	6 8	5 cwt.*	1 <sup>1</sup>
Saker - - - - -	7 —	11 1 20	1 <sup>2</sup>
Mortar piece, 12 $\frac{1}{3}$ inches diameter - -	2 2	9 — 27	1 <sup>3</sup>
Saker, broken in pieces, the 5th Nov. 1678	6 8	5 3 20	1 <sup>4</sup>
Saker - - - - -	5 —	7 1 —	1 <sup>5</sup>
Mynion drake - - - - -	5 —	6 2 22	1 <sup>6</sup>
Mynion - - - - -	4 10	6 3 18	1 <sup>1</sup>
Three pounder - - - - -	5 4	7 $\frac{1}{2}$ *	1 <sup>3</sup>

## On the Quay flanker :

## Iron ordnance :

Falcon, unserviceable - - -	6 6	5 cwt.*	1 <sup>3</sup>
-----------------------------	-----	---------	----------------

## In Balls gate :

Mynion - - - - -	5 11	1070	1 <sup>1</sup>
Falcon - - - - -	5 6	8 cwt.*	1 <sup>1</sup>

## In the citadel :

Culvering - - - - -	10 4	44*	1 <sup>7</sup>
Culvering Rich[elieu] - - - - -	11 2	48 1 28	1 <sup>7</sup>
Demy culvering, Cardinal Richelieu - -	8 11	2140	1 <sup>7</sup>
" " " muzzle, " - - - - -	8 11	2199	1 <sup>7</sup>
Saker, flawed at the muzzle, serviceable -	9 —	19 2 —	1 <sup>7</sup>
Saker, high - - - - -	7 1	11 2 —	1 <sup>5</sup>
Saker - - - - -	8 6	17 — —	1 <sup>5</sup>
" - - - - -	7 —	1410	1 <sup>5</sup>
Mynion - - - - -	4 8	7 1 21	1 <sup>3</sup>
Three pounder - - - - -	4 8	6 3 14	1 <sup>3</sup>
Falcon - - - - -	4 6	6*	1 <sup>3</sup>
" - - - - -	7 —	10 1 —	1 <sup>5</sup>
" - - - - -	6 —	7 3 —	1 <sup>5</sup>
" - - - - -	5 5	6 $\frac{1}{2}$ *	1 <sup>5</sup>

## In the long tower of the citadel.

Falcon, scaled - - - - -	6 —	10*	1 <sup>3</sup>
Falcon - - - - -	6 6	5*	1 <sup>5</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Ship carriage serviceable.<sup>2</sup> Standing carriage new.<sup>3</sup> Unmounted.<sup>4</sup> In pieces lying in the stores.<sup>5</sup> Ship carriage unserviceable.<sup>6</sup> Ship carriages repairable.<sup>7</sup> Standing carriages new.



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1684.

At the entrance within the citadel.

	Length.	Weight.	Number.
Saker, cut off at the muzzle, serviceable -	6 3	10*	1 <sup>1</sup>
Saker, broken at the muzzle, unserviceable -	—	—	—
Mynion, broken off at the trunions -	—	—	2 <sup>2</sup>

Iron sling pieces.

	Number.
With a chamber—unserviceable - - - -	1
Petard of brasse, fixed—serviceable - - - -	3

Granado shells.

Of 11½ inches diameter - - - -	107
„ 13 „ „ - - - -	64
„ 15½ „ „ - - - -	147
Hand granado shells - - - -	301

Round shott.

For cannon of 8 - - - -	207
„ cannon of 7 - - - -	279
„ demy cannon - - - -	1,030
„ 24 pounders - - - -	313
„ culvering - - - -	421
„ 12 pounders - - - -	370
„ demy culvering - - - -	77
„ minion - - - -	274
„ falconet - - - -	65
Double headed shot for mynion and falcon - - - -	7
Crosse bar shot for saker - - - -	4

	Serviceable.	Repair-able.	Unservice-able.
Powder - - - -	42 —	—	9
Match - - - -	158 4½	—	—
Ball - - - -	28 —	—	—
Snaphans musquetts - - - -	70 —	—	20
Matchlock musquetts - - - -	—	2000	105
Carbynes - - - -	—	116	—
Musquett barrells - - - -	—	720	208
Carbyne and calliver barrells - - - -	—	—	14
Fuzees - - - -	—	—	4
Harquebus, a crock - - - -	—	—	2
Pistoll barrels - - - -	—	—	30
Long pikes - - - -	390	—	120
Halfe pikes - - - -	—	—	5
Old halberts - - - -	—	—	65
Browne bills - - - -	—	—	10

<sup>1</sup> Ship carriage unserviceable.

<sup>2</sup> Two pieces.

1684.

	Serviceable.	Repairable.	Unserviceable.
Fire pike - - - - -	—	—	1
Iron heads for Sweeds feathers - - -	—	—	678
Iron crow feet or caltrops - - - -	$\frac{3}{4}$ 1	—	—
Shields - - - - -	—	—	6
Swords without scabbards - - - -	—	—	159
Lance with iron head - - - - -	—	—	1
Pickaxes - - - - -	245	—	—
Mattoxes without helves - - - -	—	59	—
Scouring rods for musquetts - - -	1200	—	—
Brass kettles of 20 inches diameter -	7	—	—
Old armour - - - - -	—	—	1 <sup>2</sup>
Old head pieces, backs, and breasts, undistinguishable. A heap of 6 foot square, per estimation.	—	—	1 <sup>3</sup>
Iron axle tree used at a demy culvering in the castle.	1	—	—
Hand mills for corne - - - - -	—	—	14
Handles or winches for the said mills -	—	—	38
Clout irons for axle trees - - - -	—	—	198
Iron hoops for naves - - - - -	—	—	3
Washers - - - - -	8	—	—
Horse shoe nails - - - - -	—	—	4 <sup>1</sup>
Steel rods - - - - -	4 <sup>4</sup>	—	—
Iron bars - - - - -	cwt. qr. lb. 26 1 24	—	—
Old hylts of swords, scythes, undistinguishable. About 1 ton per estimation.	—	—	1 <sup>3</sup>
Old rails and ironwork, undistinguishable -	—	—	$\frac{1}{3}$ 1
Spades - - - - -	402	—	4
Shovells - - - - -	404	—	39
Spade shafts - - - - -	—	—	78
Short handles for scythes - - - -	121	—	—
Wooden handles for iron shovels - -	380	—	—
Gynn furnished - - - - -	1	—	—
Hand barrows - - - - -	57	—	—
Wheel barrows - - - - -	50	—	—
Timber for musquett stocks - - - -	141	—	—
Laths for waggon covers - - - - -	14	—	—
Hoopes for waggon covers - - - -	—	—	82
Sydes for waggon covers - - - - -	—	—	5
Old trenails - - - - -	—	—	451
Halves for pickaxes - - - - -	310	—	—
Slotts for waggon sydes - - - - -	—	—	40
Velloes for waggon wheels - - - -	—	—	40
Yoakes for oxen - - - - -	—	—	31
Waggon body and tongtree - - - -	—	—	4
Perches and axle tree, joined for lymbers -	—	—	8
Rayles for waggon sides - - - - -	—	—	12
Frames for waggon covers - - - -	—	—	4
Spokes for waggon wheels - - - - -	—	—	320
Spare waggon and lymber wheels, shod -	—	—	20 <sup>5</sup>
Spare waggon wheels, unshod - - -	—	—	2 <sup>5</sup>
Travelling carriage for two culvering and one cannon of 8, complete.	3	—	—
Carriage and platform for one mortar piece, complete.	1	—	—
Spare platforme for a mortar piece - -	—	—	1
Covers for waggons - - - - -	—	—	9
Marching carriages without wheels - -	—	—	3
Old lymbers - - - - -	—	—	1

<sup>1</sup> Barrell.<sup>2</sup> Suit.<sup>3</sup> Heap.<sup>4</sup> Bundles.<sup>5</sup> Pair.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1684.

	Serviceable.	Repair- able.	Unservice- able.
Trucks for mortar pieces booped with iron -	—	—	2 <sup>1</sup>
Limbers for 24 pounder -	1 <sup>1</sup>	—	—
French tents without lynes -	—	—	4
Snapsacks of leather -	—	—	1300
Pack saddles -	—	—	100
Horsemens saddles -	—	243	56 <sup>2</sup>
Bridles -	—	—	144
Housters -	—	—	236
Horse collars, haims, and harnesse -	—	—	35
Ammunition shirts -	592	—	—
Old boots -	—	—	203 <sup>1</sup>
Leather circingles -	—	—	44
Belly bands and wanthookes -	—	—	56
Ammunition cloth, britches, and freese stoc- kens.	—	—	18 <sup>1</sup>
Red coates, lined with blue -	—	—	22
Bandealers -	—	28	148
Ladles for demy culvering and falcon, un- serviceable in the staves.	—	—	10
Rammers and sponges -	10	—	—
Wadd hookes -	6	—	—
Basketts -	100	—	—
Salt peter -	—	—	5 <sup>3</sup>
Sulphur -	—	—	1 <sup>3</sup>
Demy cannon wheels, unshod -	1	—	—

#### GALLWAY :

Ordnance, arms, and ammunition, remaining in his majesties citadel and Towne of Gallway, the 25th day of March 1684 :

In the East citadel :

Brass ordnance :

	Length.	Weight.	Number.
Demy cannon -	10 —	6507	1 <sup>4</sup>
Culvering -	10 10	4904	1 <sup>5</sup>
Saker -	7 5	16 —	1 <sup>6</sup>
Falcon -	6 6	1114	1 <sup>7</sup>
" -	6 6	781	1 <sup>8</sup>
Mortar piece, 16 $\frac{3}{4}$ inches diameter -	3 2	25*	1 <sup>7</sup>
" " 15 $\frac{1}{4}$ " " -	2 7	16*	1 <sup>7</sup>
Sling piece -	3 7	3*	1 <sup>7</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Pairs.

<sup>2</sup> Cruppers.

<sup>3</sup> Barrells.

<sup>4</sup> In the street before the citadel, standing carriage unserviceable.

<sup>5</sup> In the outward barrack, unmounted.

<sup>6</sup> In Lyons Tower, unmounted.

<sup>7</sup> In the out court, at entrance, unmounted.

<sup>8</sup> In high street flanquer—unmounted.



## Gallway :—" Brass, iron, and lead ordnance :"

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1684.

	Length.	Weight.	Number.
Twelve pounder - - - - -	7 5	1155	1 <sup>1</sup>
" " - - - - -	7 4	1117	1 <sup>1</sup>

## Iron ordnance.

Culvering - - - - -	8 9	3740	1 <sup>2</sup>
Twelve pounder - - - - -	9 9	36*	1 <sup>2</sup>
" " - - - - -	8 1	3240	1 <sup>2</sup>
" " - - - - -	8 —	3130	1 <sup>3</sup>
Saker - - - - -	7 4	1970	1 <sup>4</sup>
" - - - - -	7 7	1778	1 <sup>4</sup>
" - - - - -	7 2	1860	1 <sup>5</sup>
" - - - - -	6 —	12 cwt.*	1 <sup>6</sup>
Mynion - - - - -	5 11	1315	1 <sup>6</sup>
" - - - - -	6 5	10*	1 <sup>2</sup>
" - - - - -	6 —	10*	1 <sup>2</sup>
" - - - - -	5 10	1350	1 <sup>7</sup>
Mynion, unserviceable - - - - -	7 4	14 cwt.*	1 <sup>7</sup>
" " - - - - -	5 5	10 cwt.*	1 <sup>7</sup>
Mynion - - - - -	6 2	1380	1 <sup>8</sup>
" - - - - -	6 10	1460	1 <sup>8</sup>
" - - - - -	6 7	1239	1 <sup>9</sup>
Mynion, cut - - - - -	4 11	930	1 <sup>9</sup>
" " - - - - -	4 —	3 cwt.*	1 <sup>9</sup>
Falconet, unserviceable - - - - -	6 4	6*	1 <sup>10</sup>
" " - - - - -	6 4	4*	1 <sup>10</sup>
" " - - - - -	4 8	4*	1 <sup>10</sup>
" " - - - - -	3 6	1 $\frac{3}{4}$ *	1 <sup>10</sup>
Rabonet - - - - -	—	—	7 <sup>11</sup>
Sling pieces of divers lengths, unserviceable	—	—	1 <sup>12</sup>
Mynion, broke at the breech, unserviceable	—	—	—

## In Lyons tower :

Saker - - - - -	6 10	1190	1 <sup>13</sup>
Mynion - - - - -	6 6	1270	1 <sup>13</sup>
" - - - - -	6 1	1675	1 <sup>13</sup>
Sling piece, unserviceable - - - - -	—	—	1 <sup>14</sup>

<sup>1</sup> On the N.E. flanker of the west citadel,—ship carriage unserviceable.<sup>2</sup> In high street flanker—unmounted.<sup>3</sup> In the outward bulwork—ship carriage unserviceable.<sup>4</sup> In high street flanker.<sup>5</sup> In the south west flanker,—unmounted.<sup>6</sup> In the out court at entrance,—unmounted.<sup>7</sup> In the south west flanker,—ship carriage unserviceable.<sup>8</sup> In the outward bulwork,—unmounted.<sup>9</sup> " " " ship carriages unserviceable.<sup>10</sup> In the out court, at entrance,—ship carriage unserviceable.<sup>11</sup> Three at the entrance, two in the guard house, and two in the out bulworke.<sup>12</sup> One piece in out court at entrance.<sup>13</sup> Unmounted.<sup>14</sup> In Abbey gate—unmounted.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1684.

Gallway :—In the lower citadel :

	Length.	Weight.	Number.
Culvering - - - - -	9 1	3740	1 <sup>1</sup>
" - - - - -	8 10	3790	1 <sup>1</sup>
Twelve pounder - - - - -	7 9	3000	1 <sup>1</sup>
Mynion - - - - -	6 10	1573	1 <sup>2</sup>
" - - - - -	5 7	9 $\frac{1}{2}$ *	1 <sup>3</sup>
Falcon, cut - - - - -	3 10	4*	1 <sup>4</sup>
" " - - - - -	3 9	380	1 <sup>5</sup>
Falcon - - - - -	4 8	5 cwt.*	1 <sup>5</sup>
Saker - - - - -	7 10	1960	1 <sup>4</sup>

On the quay :

Twelve pounder - - - - -	8 5	28 1 —	1 <sup>6</sup>
" " - - - - -	8 11	30*	1 <sup>6</sup>
Demy culvering, cut - - - - -	4 7	20*	1 <sup>7</sup>
Saker, cut - - - - -	4 9	18*	1 <sup>7</sup>
" " - - - - -	4 9	20*	1 <sup>7</sup>
" " - - - - -	4 9	20*	1 <sup>7</sup>
Saker - - - - -	7 2	18 cwt.*	1 <sup>8</sup>
" - - - - -	7 7	18*	1 <sup>8</sup>
" - - - - -	8 2	18*	1 <sup>8</sup>
Mynion - - - - -	7 10	16*	1 <sup>8</sup>
Saker - - - - -	7 4	20*	1 <sup>6</sup>
Falcon - - - - -	5 3	5 $\frac{1}{2}$ *	1 <sup>6</sup>
" - - - - -	5 3	5 $\frac{1}{2}$ *	1 <sup>6</sup>
Falcon, broken at the muzzle, unserviceable.	6 —	15 — —	1 <sup>9</sup>

On the quay flanker :

Demy culvering - - - - -	6 8	1745	1 <sup>10</sup>
" " - - - - -	8 11	2414	1 <sup>10</sup>
" " - - - - -	7 10	2044	1 <sup>10</sup>
" " - - - - -	8 7 $\frac{1}{2}$	2198	1 <sup>10</sup>
Saker - - - - -	6 5 $\frac{1}{2}$	1250	1 <sup>10</sup>
" - - - - -	7 11	1940	1 <sup>10</sup>
" - - - - -	8 2	17 — 3	1 <sup>10</sup>
" - - - - -	6 7 $\frac{1}{2}$	1350	1 <sup>10</sup>
Mynion - - - - -	6 3	1390	1 <sup>10</sup>
Falcon, cut - - - - -	3 10	2 $\frac{1}{2}$ *	1 <sup>10</sup>

<sup>1</sup> In the east flanker—unmounted, 42 ship carriages unserviceable.

<sup>2</sup> In the north east flanker, unmounted.

<sup>4</sup> In the bridge flanker—ship carriage unserviceable.

<sup>4</sup> In the south east flanker, unmounted.

<sup>5</sup> In the bridge flanker—unmounted, ship carriage unserviceable.

<sup>6</sup> By the Exchange—unmounted.

<sup>7</sup> Near the water gate—unmounted, unserviceable.

<sup>8</sup> Near the water gate—unmounted, claimed by lord Clare.

<sup>9</sup> Near the water gate—unmounted.

<sup>10</sup> Ship carriages unserviceable.

Gallway :—Iron Ordnance—unmounted :

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE

In the Parade : out of the 'Hope' of Flushing, anno 1667 :

1684.

					Length.	Weight.	Number.
Saker	-	-	-	-	7 —	15*	1 <sup>1</sup>
"	-	-	-	-	7 5	20*	1 <sup>1</sup>
"	-	-	-	-	6 8	18*	1 <sup>1</sup>
"	-	-	-	-	5 5	10*	1 <sup>1</sup>
"	-	-	-	-	7 3	22*	1 <sup>1</sup>
"	-	-	-	-	7 4	20 cwt.*	1
"	-	-	-	-	7 2	22*	1
"	-	-	-	-	6 9	18*	1
Mynion	-	-	-	-	6 8	18*	1
"	-	-	-	-	7 6	15*	1
"	-	-	-	-	6 10 $\frac{1}{2}$	900	1
"	-	-	-	-	5 11	15*	1
"	-	-	-	-	6 —	16*	1
"	-	-	-	-	7 4	1300	1
"	-	-	-	-	7 —	900	1
"	-	-	-	-	5 2	7 $\frac{1}{2}$ *	1
Demy culvering	-	-	-	-	6 10	25*	1

In the Parade : From Buffin :

Demy culvering	-	-	-	-	6 10	25*	1
Saker	-	-	-	-	7 2	20*	1
"	-	-	-	-	7 5	20*	1
Saker, cut	-	-	-	-	4 5	9 — —	1
" "	-	-	-	-	4 5	9 — —	1
Mynion	-	-	-	-	5 —	14*	1
"	-	-	-	-	5 —	14*	1
Falcon, cut	-	-	-	-	2 9	2 $\frac{1}{2}$ *	1
" "	-	-	-	-	2 9	2 $\frac{1}{2}$ *	1
" "	-	-	-	-	3 8	470	1
" "	-	-	-	-	3 7	500	1
" "	-	-	-	-	4 9	600*	1
Falcon	-	-	-	-	5 4	6 cwt.*	1
Falcon, cut	-	-	-	-	3 8	4 $\frac{1}{2}$ *	1
Falcon	-	-	-	-	5 5	8 — —	1
"	-	-	-	-	5 11	6 — —	1

Granado shells :

						Number.
Of 17 inches diameter	-	-	-	-	-	65
" 14 "	-	-	-	-	-	88
" 9 "	-	-	-	-	-	9
Hand granado shells	-	-	-	-	-	80

<sup>1</sup> In the Parade, out of the Hope of Flushing, anno 1667.



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1684.

Galloway: Round shott:

	Number.
For cannon of 7	30
„ demy cannon	500
„ 24 pounder	1
„ culvering	500
„ 12 pounder	100
„ demy culvering	469
„ six pounder	400
„ saker	428
„ mynion	1,000
„ three pounder	108
„ falcon	600
„ falconet	180
Double headed shot for saker, falcon, and falconet	60

	Serviceable.	Repair- able.	Unservice- able.
Powder	35 41	—	31*
Match	38 —	—	40
Ball	25 50	—	—
Musquetts	712	—	—
Musquett barrells	—	—	270
Carbyne barrells	—	—	26
Pikes	—	—	130
Collars of bandeleers	—	—	142
Swords	—	—	7
Hatchett heads	66	—	—
Pick axes	137	—	—
Sledges	6	—	—
Pick axe helves	—	—	30
Spades and shovells	400	—	79
Hand barrows	100	—	4
Whee barrows	50	—	—
Rammer heads	14	—	—
Fuzes for granadoes	50	—	—
Timber for musquett stocks	—	—	55
Marching carriage for culvering	—	—	1
Marching carriage for 12 pounder	—	—	2
Marching carriage for mynion	—	—	1
Spare carriages for six pounder and saker	—	—	16
Old wheeles for marching carriages	—	—	1
Platforms for mortar, bound with iron	—	—	2
Ladles	—	6	—
Rammers and sponges	—	—	25
Rope sponges and rammers	—	—	5
Wadd hooks	—	—	4
Earthen stinke potts	—	—	17
Sheet lead, per estimation	3 cwt.	—	—
Large double bars of iron, 2 each 2 cwt., per estimation, and 19 of $\frac{1}{2}$ cwt. per estimation	21	—	—
Old iron, taken from divers carriages	2 cwt.	—	—
Baskets	100	—	—

## ATHLONE :

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1684.

Ordnance, armes, and ammunition, remaining in his majesties castle  
of Athlone, the 25th day of March 1684 :

## Brasse ordnance :

	Length.	Weight.	Number.
Cannon of 7 - - - -	10 8	45 2 24	1 <sup>1</sup>
Demy cannon, broke at the muzzle, serviceable.	10 —	57 - 23	1 <sup>2</sup>

## In the Castle yard, etc. :

Demy cannon, unfortified - - -	7 10	2814	1 <sup>3</sup>
Twelve pounder, blowne - - -	9 10	26*	1 <sup>3</sup>
Demy culvering - - - -	8 11	2511	1 <sup>3</sup>
" " - - - -	8 11	2532	1 <sup>3</sup>
" " - - - -	8 3	25 3 10	1 <sup>3</sup>
" " - - - -	8 3	25 2 25	1 <sup>3</sup>
" " - - - -	7 11	2500	1 <sup>3</sup>
" " - - - -	7 11	2570	1 <sup>3</sup>
Saker - - - -	8 4	16 1 20	1 <sup>3</sup>
" - - - -	7 7	1386	1 <sup>3</sup>
" - - - -	6 10	10 3 —	1 <sup>3</sup>
Saker, cut - - - -	3 5	5*	1 <sup>4</sup>
Falconet - - - -	6 3	368	1 <sup>5</sup>
Three pounder, cut - - -	3 1	2 cwt. - 16	1 <sup>6</sup>
" " - - - -	3 —	2 - 11	1 <sup>6</sup>
Sling piece - - - -	3 6	2*	1 <sup>6</sup>
Herquebus, a crock - - -	3 2	$\frac{1}{2}$ *	1 <sup>6</sup>
Mortar piece, 13 inches diameter - -	2 7	10 2 6	1 <sup>7</sup>

## Iron ordnance :

Falcon, cut, unserviceable - - -	3 —	1 $\frac{1}{4}$ *	1 <sup>6</sup>
Base, cut, unserviceable - - -	2 9	40 cwt.*	1 <sup>6</sup>
Sling piece, unserviceable - - -	7 6	2 cwt.*	1 <sup>8</sup>
Mortar piece, 13 inches diameter - -	2 8	8*	

## Number.

Granado shells of 11 inches diameter -

42

## Round shot :

For cannon of 8 - - - - 22  
 „ cannon of 7 - - - - 80

- <sup>1</sup> Unmounted.
- <sup>2</sup> On Connaught bastion.
- <sup>3</sup> Unmounted.
- <sup>4</sup> Within the first wall of the castle.
- <sup>5</sup> On the bridge flanker.
- <sup>6</sup> In the castle stores.
- <sup>7</sup> In the stores with the carriages.
- <sup>8</sup> On the castle wall.
- <sup>9</sup> In the carriage store.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1684.

	Number.
For demy cannon - - - -	200
„ 24 pounder and culvering - - -	80
„ 12 pounder - - - -	10
„ demy culvering - - - -	13
„ saker - - - -	14
„ falcon - - - -	24

	Serviceable.	Repair- able.	Unservice- able.
Powder - - - -	15 86	—	—
Match - - - -	44 —	—	6
Ball - - - -	21 —	—	—
Musquett - - - -	1000	—	122
Carbyne barrells - - - -	—	129	—
Pistoll barrells - - - -	—	50	—
Pikes - - - -	801 —	29	72
Collars of bandealeers - - - -	—	—	299
Old holsters for pistolls - - - -	—	—	32 p.
Carbyne belts and swivels - - - -	—	156	—
French tents - - - -	—	—	37
Hand screws - - - -	1	—	—
Musquet rods - - - -	540	—	—
Pick axes - - - -	100	—	11
Iron sledge - - - -	1	—	—
Spades - - - -	200	—	23
Spade trees - - - -	—	—	49
Shovels - - - -	200	—	—
Ladles for guns - - - -	—	—	2
Gynn, with two brass sheeves - - - -	—	1	—
Spare marching carriages for culvering - - - -	—	4	—
„ „ „ for saker - - - -	—	2	—
Spare platforme carriages - - - -	—	—	4
Cable - - - -	—	—	1
Iron window bars - - - -	20	—	—
Pieces of lead, weight, 6 cwt. 3 qr. 21 lbs. - - - -	—	—	—
Hand barrows - - - -	50	—	—
Spare carriages for mortar piece - - - -	—	—	2
Spare lymbers - - - -	—	—	6
Block carriages - - - -	—	—	1
Spare waggon wheels, 5 pair shod, 4 pair unshod. - - - -	—	—	6
Spare lymber wheelles, unshod - - - -	—	—	4
Spare gun wheelles - - - -	—	—	1
Wheele barrows - - - -	50	—	—
Basket - - - -	100	—	—

Rathline :—Remaineing in the custody of the right hon. the lord Lanesborough, twelve firelock musquets—repaireable.

Bally-Moe Fort :—Remaineing in the custody of Captain Thomas Cuffe, twenty old, unserviceable musquett barrells.



## SLIGOE :

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1684.

Ordnance remaining in the fort of Sligoe, the 25th of March 1684 :

In and near the new fort :

Brass ordnance—unmounted :

	Length.	Weight.	Number
Falcon - - - - -	4 —	—	1
" - - - - -	4 —	—	1
Three pounder - - - - -	4 —	—	1

In the old fort :

Iron ordnance—unmounted.

Culvering - - - - -	10 —	—	1
Demy culvering - - - - -	8 9	—	1
Six pounder - - - - -	9 3	—	1
Mynion - - - - -	6 6	—	1
Mynion, scaled and honeycombed - - - - -	6 5	—	1

## CHARLEMONT :

Ordnance and stores of war remaining in the fort of Charlemont, the 25th of March 1684 :

In the fort :

Brass ordnance—standing carriages serviceable :

Twelve pounder - - - - -	8 —	1435	1
Three pounder - - - - -	8 3	600	1
Falcon - - - - -	3 9	277	1
" - - - - -	2 9	203	1
" - - - - -	2 9	201	1
" - - - - -	2 9	204	1
" - - - - -	6 6	638	1
" - - - - -	2 9	207	1
Rabonet - - - - -	5 3	100	1

Iron ordnance :

Saker, honeycombed - - - - -	7 2	1180	1
------------------------------	-----	------	---

Round shot :

For demy cannon - - - - -	- - - - -	3
" culvering - - - - -	- - - - -	3
" demy culvering - - - - -	- - - - -	22
One piece of a broken saker, iron - - - - -	- - - - -	—

MSS OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1684.

	Serviceable.	Repair- able.	Unservice- able.
Powder - - - - -	20 43	—	—
Ball - - - - -	15 —	—	—
Match - - - - -	38 —	—	31
Musquets - - - - -	377	—	4
Pikes - - - - -	65	—	35
Collars of bandeleers - - - - -	—	39	115

## CARLINGFORD :

## Iron ordnance—unmounted :

	Length.	Weight.	Number.
Demy culvering - - - - -	10 —	—	1
Minion - - - - -	6 5	13 —	1
Falconet - - - - -	5 6	—	1
" - - - - -	2 8	—	1
Sling piece - - - - -	6 —	—	1

## Round shot :

	Number.
For demy culvering - - - - -	40
„ saker - - - - -	20

	Serviceable.	Repair- able.	Unservice- able.
Bodies of standing carriages - - - - -	—	—	6
A broken piece of a carriage, with 5 bolts and 2 clasps.	—	—	—
Demy culvering, wheels shod - - - - -	—	—	1
Falcon wheels, shod - - - - -	—	—	2
Small wheels, unshod - - - - -	—	—	1
Long pikes - - - - -	—	—	67
Musquets - - - - -	—	34	34
Match—part serviceable - - - - -	—	—	8 bun.

## ENISKILLING :

## Brass ordnance—unmounted :

	Length.	Weight.	Number.
Falcons, cut - - - - -	2 —	—	4
Round shot for cannon of 7 - - - - -	—	—	4

	Serviceable.	Repair- able.	Unservice- able.
Powder	—	—	75
Match	13 —	—	15
Ball	1 —	—	—
Musquetts	—	37	9
Musquett barrells	—	—	13
Pikes	—	—	56
Collars of bandeleeres	—	—	280
French tents	5	—	—
Tent poles	28	—	—
Ladles for falcon	—	—	1
Musquet locks	—	—	8

## LONDONDERRY :

Ordnance, arms, and ammunition, remaining in the stores of Londonderry and Culmore, the 25th March 1684 :

In the city of Londonderry :

Iron ordnance :

	Length.	Weight.	Number.
Demy culvering	10 —	33 3 —	1 <sup>1</sup>
" "	10 —	35 3 —	1 <sup>1</sup>
" "	10 —	36 — —	1 <sup>2</sup>
" "	10 —	35 2 —	1 <sup>3</sup>
" "	10 —	34 14 —	1 <sup>3</sup>
" "	8 —	26 — —	1 <sup>1</sup>
" "	10 —	36 14 —	1 <sup>1</sup>
" "	10 —	35 2 14	1 <sup>3</sup>
" "	9 —	30 1 —	1 <sup>4</sup>
" "	10 —	36 — 14	1 <sup>3</sup>
Saker, honeycombed and clogged	10 —	30 — —	1 <sup>4</sup>
Saker	9 —	25 — —	1 <sup>2</sup>
" "	9 —	22 2 —	1 <sup>3</sup>
Saker, cut off at the muzzle	7 3	21 2 —	1 <sup>3</sup>
Mynion	7 6	16 1 —	1 <sup>3</sup>
" "	7 6	16 — 14lb.	1 <sup>3</sup>
Falcon	7 4	10 — —	1 <sup>3</sup>
" "	3 8	482	1 <sup>5</sup>
" "	3 8	472	1 <sup>5</sup>
Falconet, blowne and unserviceable	5 3	700*	1 <sup>3</sup>

In Culmore fort :

Brass ordnance :

Three pounders, cut	2 3	190lb., 190lb., 188lb., 167lb.,	4 <sup>3</sup>
Falconett, cut	1 11	84lb.*	1 <sup>3</sup>
" "	1 11	84lb.*	1 <sup>3</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Standing carriages defective.

<sup>2</sup> Standing carriage—the wheels new.

<sup>3</sup> Standing carriage serviceable.

<sup>4</sup> Standing carriage defective.

<sup>5</sup> Standing carriages—the wheels defective.



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1684.

In Culmore fort :—Iron ordnance—standing carriages serviceable :

	Length.	Weight.	Number.
Demy culvering - - - - -	9 10	3700	1
" " - - - - -	9 10	3700	1
Saker - - - - -	9 10	2700	1
" - - - - -	9 10	27 cwt.	1
" - - - - -	9 9	2700	1
" - - - - -	9 10	27 cwt.*	1
Mynion - - - - -	8 7	2100	1
" - - - - -	8 —	2400	1
Mynion, broken at the muzzle - - -	6 6	14*	1
Falcon - - - - -	7 6	12*	1
" - - - - -	7 4	12*	1

Round shot :

In Derry :

	Number.
For demy culvering - - - - -	431
„ saker - - - - -	77

In Culmore :

For demy cannon - - - - -	4
„ demy culvering - - - - -	172
„ saker - - - - -	180
Stone shot in Derry for culvering - - -	62

	Serviceable.	Repair-able.	Unservice-able.
Powder - - - - -	31 36	—	1
Match - - - - -	54 —	—	25*
Ball - - - - -	29 50	—	—
Musquets - - - - -	365	—	141
Pikes - - - - -	—	—	60
Collars of bandeleers - - - - -	10	—	88
Pistoll barrells - - - - -	—	—	5
Welsh bills, alias browne bills - - -	—	—	8
Halberts - - - - -	—	—	1
Breasts 4, skirts 9, gorgets 6 - - -	—	—	19
Gynn for mounting guns, with 3 brasse sheeves and an old rope. - - -	—	1	—
Hand mills for grinding corn, with handles - - -	—	—	7
Ladles for saker and falcon - - - - -	—	—	2

In Culmore :

Rammers and sponges - - - - -	—	—	4
Wadd hookes - - - - -	—	—	1
Rings for carriages - - - - -	—	—	7

## CARRICKFERGUS :

Ordnance, arms, and ammunition, remaineing in the castle of Carrick-fergus, the 25th day of March 1684 :

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1684.

## Brass ordnance :

	Length.	Weight.	Number.
24 pounder	9 7	4445	1 <sup>1</sup>
Culvering	10 3	40*	1 <sup>2</sup>
"	8 6	27 3	1 <sup>3</sup>
12 pounder	8 3	1545	1 <sup>3</sup>
"	10 3	3900	1 <sup>2</sup>
Falcon cut	3 9	264	1 <sup>4</sup>
Falcon, cut, broke at the muzzle	3 9	274	1 <sup>1</sup>
Falcon, cut	2 9	204	1 <sup>1</sup>
Three pounder, cut	2 3	190	1 <sup>1</sup>
" " "	7 9	10 cwt.*	1 <sup>5</sup>
" " "	2 2	194	1 <sup>1</sup>
" " "	2 3	200	1 <sup>1</sup>
" " "	2 4	2 cwt.*	1 <sup>1</sup>
" " "	2 2	186	1 <sup>1</sup>
" " "	2 4	182	1 <sup>1</sup>
" " "	2 2	171	1 <sup>1</sup>
" " "	2 —	140*	1 <sup>1</sup>
Three pounder, cut, broken at the muzzle	2 1	180*	1 <sup>1</sup>
Three pounder, cut	2 —	142*	1 <sup>1</sup>
" " "	1 9	120*	1 <sup>1</sup>
" " "	1 9	120*	1 <sup>1</sup>
Falcon, cut	2 9	2 7	1 <sup>1</sup>
Saker	6 11	898	1 <sup>6</sup>
Saker, cut	4 8	626	1 <sup>7</sup>
Three pounder, cut	4 8	608	1 <sup>7</sup>
Falcon, cut	4 —	400	1 <sup>7</sup>
Sling pieces, alias herquebus—a crock	—	—	5 <sup>8</sup>
Petards	—	—	3 <sup>9</sup>

## Iron ordnance :

Demy culvering	9 —	28*	1 <sup>1</sup>
" "	10 —	30*	1 <sup>1</sup>
" "	9 10	26 —	1 <sup>1</sup>
" "	9 2	31 1 —	1 <sup>1</sup>
" "	10 —	35*	2 <sup>10</sup>
" "	8 6	33*	1 <sup>2</sup>
Saker	9 5	25 1 —	1 <sup>1</sup>
"	9 3	25 1 —	1 <sup>1</sup>
Saker, scaled	9 3	25*	1 <sup>1</sup>
Sling piece	4 —	—	1 <sup>1</sup>
Herquebus, a crock—unserviceable	—	—	1 <sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Unmounted.

<sup>2</sup> New ship carriage.

<sup>3</sup> Ship carriages repaireable.

<sup>4</sup> Marching carriage unserviceable.

<sup>5</sup> Marching carriage repaireable.

<sup>6</sup> Standing carriage repairable.

<sup>7</sup> Marching carriages unserviceable.

<sup>8</sup> Four stocked.

<sup>9</sup> Two fitted.

<sup>10</sup> One unmounted, the other with a new ship carriage.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

## Carrickfergus :—Round shot :

1684.

Number.

For demy cannon	-	-	-	74
„ demy culvering	-	-	-	303
„ saker and mynion	-	-	-	521

## Granado shells :

Of 14 inches diameter	-	-	-	7
„ 11 „ „ „	-	-	-	3

	Serviceable.	Repair- able.	Unservice- able.
Powder	44 11	—	3
Match	108 —	—	1 <sup>1</sup>
Ball	96 45	—	—
Musquets	889	—	2
Pistols, the barrells only repairable	—	12½ p.	—
Long pikes	582	—	159
Collars of bandealers	567	—	130
Halberts	20	—	161
Swords	—	—	130
Old head pieces	—	—	309
Backs and breasts, single	—	—	70
Vanbraces	—	—	121
Horse stakes, with rings	—	—	—
Ox chaines	8	—	28
Spade irons	—	—	—
Stirrup irons for carriages	8 <sup>2</sup>	—	—
Iron beacon	1	—	—
Sweeds feathers, armed	—	—	359
Ship kettles of brasse	2	—	—
Halfe hundred weights	3	1	—
Quarter hundred weights	1	—	—
Brass bell, without a clapper	—	1	—
Irons for a chaine	—	—	1
Hanging lock	—	—	1
Stock locks	—	—	3
Triangle beam and scales	1	—	—
Buckets hooped with iron	2	—	—
Ship lanthorn covers	—	—	1
Gynn with wooden sheeves	—	—	1
Ropes	2	—	—
Holsters for pistols	—	—	84 <sup>2</sup>
Bridles	—	—	8
Carbyne belts	176	—	—
Tent poles	162	—	—
Tarpaulins	—	—	—
Horsemen's saddles	—	—	51
Old wheele locks	—	—	3
Fuzes for great granadoes, 64 hand grana- does, 134	—	—	198
Cart saddles, with collar, haims, bitt, and hempen halter	—	14	—
Fore horse harnese, with bit and hempen halter, 18 harnese, 17 bits, and 9 halters, serviceable	44	—	—
Spades	191	—	5
Shovels	199	—	1
Pick axes	48	—	2

<sup>1</sup> Heap.<sup>2</sup> Pairs.



	Serviceable.	Repair- able.	Unservice- able.
Iron crows	8	—	—
Old sword belts	—	—	60
Rayles to support musquets	3	—	—
Timber frame for hanging harnesses	1	—	—
Ladles for culvering and falconet	6	—	—
Oak planks, 11 inches thick, 15 inches broad, and 15 feet long.	—	—	3
Spunges	—	—	6
Wadd hooks	4	—	—
Spare standing carriages	—	—	7
Wheels, shod	—	—	6 pair
Wheels, unshod, single	—	—	9
Perch and axle tree for marching carriage	—	1	—
Marching carriage with limbers, complete	2	—	—
Tumbrills, with iron work, complete	—	8	—
Old biscuit casks	—	—	70
Trough for the draw-well, one, and a short ladder.	2	—	—
Iron bolts of broken carriages	4	—	—
Iron plates of carriages	—	—	2
Old gate, entire	—	—	1

## DROGHEDA :

Ordnance and other stores of war remaining in the fort and garrison  
of Drogheda, the 25th of March 1684 :

## Iron ordnance :—unmounted :

	Length.	Weight.	Number.
Whole culvering	10 —	43 3 13	1
Demy culvering	10 —	34 2 26	1
„ „	5 5	7*	1
Saker	7 3	1130	1
„	6 —	1120	1
Mynion, cut	3 3	2 $\frac{1}{4}$ *	1
Mynion	5 8	1122	1
Mynion, cut	3 2	2 2 25	1
Three pounder	3 —	2*	1
Falconet	4 9	4 — 2	1
„	4 9	4*	1
Six pounder	6 6	11*	1

## Round shot :

Number.

For demy cannon — — — — 27  
 „ culvering — — — — 22

Ball	1 —	—	—
Broken carriages, without wheels	—	—	2
Fowling pieces, stocks and locks de- cayed.	—	—	56

## XII.

## ARMY IN IRELAND, 1684-1686.

1684-5.

1. 1684-5.—“An abstract of commissioned officers at present in his majesty's army in Ireland who served in the army before his majesty's Restoration, anno 1659, with an account of what capacity they then served in :

1684.

James Fountaine, chirurgion-  
generall of the army.

Sir Oliver St. George, capitaine of  
horse.

Sir George St. George, lieutenant  
to the earl of Ossorie's troope.

William Radburn, quartermaster to  
captain Ambrose Anger's troope.

Joseph Jackman, lieutenant to the  
earle of Donnegall's troope.

Lewis Jones, quartermaster to  
collonell Cary Dillon's troope.

George Twynihoe, ensigne to cap-  
tain Robert Lucas's company.

Robert FitzGerald, capitaine of  
horse.

Donwall Prothero, lieutenant to  
lord Shannon's troope.

Edward Harwood, lieutenant to  
captain Thomas Cuff's company.

1659.

Chirurgion to lord Henry Crom-  
well's regiment.

Lieutenant to sir Charles Coote's  
troope; presently after collonell  
of dragoones.

Cornett to sir Charles Coote's  
troope.

Corporall of captain John Frend's.

Private man in sir William  
Meredyth's.

Cornet to captain Thomas Ashe's.

Serjeant to captain Benjamin  
Woodward's company.

Cornet to captain William War-  
den's troop in collonell Allen's  
regiment; presently after captain  
in collonell Warren's regiment.

Quartermaster to Collonell Cooper's  
troope; soon after to major  
Morgan in lord Fleetwood's  
regiment.

Ensigne to captain Clarke in  
collonell Sadler's regiment.

Endorsed :—“Officers that served in the army, anno 1659, and are  
now in the army, January, 1684[-5.]”

XII.—2. ORMONDE'S OBSERVATIONS<sup>1</sup> ON THE PRECEDING PAPER.

“Sir Oliver St. George was liuetenant to the earl of Mountrathe's troope, and allyd to him, and contributed as much as any to dispose him to appeare for the king's restoration, and my lord Granard affrimes hee had thereupon commission to assure him of his majestie's favour, and particularly that hee should bee kept in his command.

“Sir George St. George, brother to sir Oliver, was at the same time cornet to the same troope, and assisted his brother; hee is a very good officer.

“William Radborne served the late king in all the warr of England and deserves a better command than hee has.

“Joseph Jackman was related, as I am tould, to the lord Berkeley.<sup>2</sup>

“Mr. Robert FitzGerald<sup>3</sup> was very yong and yet active in the designe of restoreing the king.

<sup>1</sup> Holograph of Ormonde.

<sup>2</sup> John lord Berkeley of Stratton, lord lieutenant of Ireland, 1670-71.

<sup>3</sup> Brother of Wentworth FitzGerald, seventeenth earl of Kildare, and father of Robert the eighteenth earl.

"Fountaine is above eighty yeares of age,—esteemed a good and charitable man.

"Lewis Jones was son to the late bishop of Meath<sup>1</sup> of that name.

"Prothro being liuetenant to the lord Shannon, it is presumed if hee were not well affected his lordship would not suffer him to bee his officer.

"Of Harwood and Twinihoe I have yet had noe particular account. —  
*Undated.*

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1684-5.

---

<sup>1</sup> Henry Jones, bishop of Meath, 1661-1681



1684-5.

## XII.—3. ARMY IN IRELAND,

1684-5, March 20.—A list of the commissioned officers of their

Captaines.	Lieutenants.	Cornetts.
Anthony Hungerford, captain of the life-guard Troop of granadiers -	Francis Butler - Wentworth Harman - Anthony Rodny, first; lieutenant; Mark Duncon, second.	Richard Tichborne - - - - - - -
HORSE :		
HIS GRACE THE DUKE OF		
His grace, colonel -	Lord Dillon -	George Sloughter -
Earle of Roscomon, major -	John Wallis -	Ambrose Jones -
Lord viscount Shannon -	Donwall Prothero -	Joslin Meade -
Lord viscount Blessinton -	Ralph Brenn -	Richard Wybron -
Henry Boyle -	John Worsop -	John Butler -
Richard Coote -	Henry Pargiter -	Réné Mezendier -
Lord Kingston -	John Langharne -	William Ponsonby -
Henry Brenn -	Sir Thomas Atkins -	Richard Gorges -
Robert Purcell,—dragoons	Michael FitzGerald -	Lawrence Dulhunty -
Staff		
Richard Mallory, chaplaine; George Mayo,		
EARLE OF ARBAN'S		
His lordship, colonel -	John Phillips -	Nicholas Acheson -
Lord Forbese, major -	Parsons Hoey -	Darcy Wentworth -
Sir William Tichborne -	Daniel Poe -	Charles King -
Earle of Mount-Alexander -	Anthony Townly -	John Hoyle -
Ambrose Aungier -	William Fleetwood -	Robert Barrington -
Lord Blayny -	Joseph Jackman -	Charles Dutton Colt -
Lord Donegall -	Florence Carty -	Charles Doyly -
Late earle Roscomon -	Arthur Ussher -	Sir Arthur Jones -
Late sir Thomas Jones -	James Fleming -	Thomas Johnson -
William Hamilton,—dra- goons		
Staff		
Stephen Handcock, chaplaine; John Aughmooty,		
EARLE OF OSSORY'S		
His lordship, colonel -	Sir George St. George -	James Bryan -
Earle Ardglass, major -	James Butler -	Marke Hodges -
Sir Oliver St. George -	Edward Pearce -	Charles Barrington -
Francis Hamilton -	Francis Preston -	Alexander Saunderson -
Robert FitzGerald -	Robert Thelwall -	John Corbett -
Chidly Coote -	Brent Moore -	Gus. Hamilton -
Sir Arthur Rawdon -	Thomas Conway -	Anth. Wrightson -
George Brooke -	Abell Woodliffe -	Roger Jeffries -
Thomas Hewettson,—dra- goons	Thomas Denny -	Herbert Love -
Staff		
Giles Clarke, chaplaine; Edmond Hobart,		

1684-5.

his majesty's army in Ireland, together with an account of  
head-quarters.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1684-5.

Quartermasters.	Quarters.	Countys.
John Shallcrosse -	Dublin.	—
- - - - -	"	—
- - - - -	"	—

## ORMONDE'S REGIMENT.

George Mayo -	Carrick -	Tipperary.
Lewis Jones -	Limerick.	—
Thomas Lyllly -	Corke.	—
Benbrk. Benson -	Blessinton -	Wicklow.
John Smith -	Castlemartyr -	Corke.
John Fitzsymons -	Callan -	Kilkenny.
Abell Thomas -	Boyle -	Rosecomon.
Evan Humphries -	Athy -	Kildare.
James Leviesy -	Rosse.	—

## Officers.

quartermaster; John Croharry, chirurgion.

## REGIMENT.

John Aughmooty -	Mollingar -	Westmeath.
Thomas Parke -	Atherdee -	Lowth.
George Montgomery -	Cumber -	Downe.
William Radburne -	Longford.	—
James Brabazon -	Athy -	Kildare.
Daniel Deane -	Carrickfergus -	Antrim.
Charles Lehum -	Trim -	Meath.
Robert Spencer -	Tecroghan -	Meath.
Arch. Hamilton -	Callidon -	Tyrone.

## Officers:

quartermaster; Hugh Patterson, chirurgion.

## REGIMENT.

Edmond Hobart -	Kilkenny.	—
Anthony Loch -	Down.	—
Peter Biscay -	Hedford -	Galloway.
Andrew Monypenny -	Kilishandra -	Cavan.
Arthur Graham -	Lisburne -	Antrim.
Robert Norton -	Strabane -	Tyrone.
Michael Harrison -	Moyra -	Down.
John Hinde -	Loughrea -	Galway.
George Denny -	Maryburrow -	Queen's County.

## Officers.

quartermaster; John Parvis, chirurgion.

1684-5.

## XII. 3.—1684-5.—List of the Com-

Captaines.		Lieutenants.		FOOTE: REGIMENT	
Oliver Long, capitaine of the king's company.		Francis Jordan		-	-
Earle of Arran, colonel -		Sir John Dillon		-	-
Sir Charles Feilding, lieut.-colonel -		William Gilbert		-	-
Rupert Billingsley, major -		George Stockton		-	-
John Baskerville -		Joseph Stopford		-	-
John Margettson -		John Bucknall		-	-
Richard Morris -		Thomas Kittson		-	-
Edward Forth -		Henry Pagett		-	-
Nicholas Sankey -		Edward Wolfe -		-	-
Thomas Flower -		Charles Beverly		-	-
Robert Forbese -		Robert Poyntz		-	-
Richard Farley -		John Farley		-	-
Francis Chantrell, granadiers -		William Norwood		-	-
		Bernh. Tessin		-	-
Staff					
William Lloyd, chaplaine; Thomas Allen, adjutant; Alexander Rigby, quarter-Colonel William Cecil, capitaine of the company					
HIS GRACE THE DUKE OF					
His grace, colonel		William Congreve		-	-
Christopher Congreve, lieutenant-colonel		Francis Bradston		-	-
Sir John Devillier, major		Thomas Power		-	-
George Colgrave -		George Gyles		-	-
Henry Porree -		John Dallway		-	-
George Stoughton -		Edward Osborne		-	-
Edward Carey -		Lewis Widdrington		-	-
Toby Caulfield -		Peter Latham		-	-
Edward Charlton -		William Sample		-	-
Richard Lock -		Thomas Beckett		-	-
Sir John Ivory -		Richard Gardiner		-	-
John Bingham -		John Hogan		-	-
Robert Hugard -		Philip Meagher		-	-
John Burges,—granadiers -		Garrett FitzGerald		-	-
Staff					
George Browne, chaplaine; Henry West, adjutant;					
EARLE OF GRAN-					
His lordship, colonel		George Dunbar		-	-
John Salkeld, lieut.-colonel		John Fenwick		-	-
Sir Thomas Newcomen, major		Thomas Aston		-	-
Arthur St. George		Meredith Gwyllym		-	-
Sir John Edgworth		William Parsons		-	-
Benjamin Fletcher		Robert Ross		-	-
Richard Eustace -		Michael Doyle		-	-
George Lyndon		Edward Phillips		-	-
Thomas Whitney		Thomas Smith		-	-
Francis Rolleston -		David Buchanon		-	-
Francis Edgeworth		John Newton		-	-
George Ridley		Robert Sterne		-	-
Robert Nangle		James Rookeby		-	-
Henry Smith,—granadiers		Francis Flood		-	-



Commissioned Officers, etc.—*continued*.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1684-5.

Ensignes.	Quarters.	Countys.
<b>OF GUARDS.</b>		
William Usher -	Dublin.	—
Thomas Stanley -	"	—
Roger Feilding -	"	—
Charles Povey -	"	—
Robert Margettson -	"	—
Edward Wybrantz -	"	—
William Moore -	"	—
William Flower -	"	—
John Davis -	"	—
George Withers -	"	—
James Buck -	"	—
John Caulfield -	"	—
—	—	—
—	—	—

**Officers.**

master; Charles Thompson, chirurgion; Robert Weldon, chirurgion's mate.  
of foot guards; Francis Holroyd, [lieutenant].

**ORMONDE'S REGIMENT.**

Thomas Beverly -	Kilkenny.	—
Callahan McCallahan -	Carlow.	—
George Colgrave -	Waterford.	—
Michael Farrell -	"	—
John Wynn -	Kilkenny.	—
Robert Gee -	"	—
Samuel Salesbury -	"	—
Thomas Ramsey -	Callan -	Kilkenny.
Francis Gifton -	Tulloe -	Carlow.
Dennis Pearsor -	Duncannon -	Wexford.
Edwin Sandys -	Waterford.	—
John Baas -	Kilkenny.	—
-	"	—
-	"	—

**Officers.**

Nicholas Carterett, [quartermaster]; Ralph Foster, chirurgion.

**ARD'S REGIMENT.**

John Fenwick -	Athlone -	Rosecommon.
George Newcomen -	Lisbrack -	Longford.
John Sergeant -	Athlone -	Rosecommon.
Thomas Weldon -	Edgeworthstown -	Longford.
Samuel Pache -	Jamestown -	Leitrim.
Charles Edwards -	Naas -	Kildare.
John Sutton -	Mollingar -	Westmeath.
Walter Weldon -	Athlone -	Rosecommon.
Edward Wood -	" -	"
Charles Billingsley -	Longford.	—
Edmund Mathews -	Athlone -	Rosecommon.
George Bullin -	Lanesburrow -	Longford.
-	Longford.	—
-	"	—

## XII. 3.—1684-5.—List of the Com-

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1684-5.

Captaines.	Lieutenants.
Staff	
Arthur Forbese, chaplaine; Richard Needham, adjutant;	
LORD VISCOUNT	
His lordship, colonel - - -	James Gibbons - - -
Robert Lundy, lieutenant-colonel - - -	John Hamilton - - -
Gustavus Hamilton, major - - -	Robert Martin - - -
John Chichester - - -	Robert Echlin - - -
Frederick Hamilton - - -	Morgan Braughton - - -
William Butler - - -	Alexander Phillips - - -
Paulett Phillips - - -	Richard Cope - - -
Robert Lucas - - -	Paulett Phillips - - -
Chichester Phillips - - -	Hopton Baskett - - -
William Blayny - - -	William Ash - - -
Mathew Bridges - - -	Robert Phillips - - -
Kilner Brasier - - -	John Hill - - -
Bernard Warde - - -	John Michelburne - - -
John Jeffrys,—granadiers - - -	Vernon Parker - - -
Staff	
Seth Whittle, chaplaine; William Saunderson, adjutant;	
SIR THOMAS	
Sir Thomas Newcomen, colonel - - -	Francis Rolleston - - -
John Beversham, lieutenant-colonel - - -	- - -
Toby Purcell, major - - -	Edmond Johnson - - -
Maurice Berkely - - -	James Barry - - -
Swift Nix - - -	George Bermingham - - -
Arthur Dillon - - -	John Tubman - - -
Charles Poyntz - - -	Henry Baker - - -
Thomas Colt - - -	Malcolm Hamilton - - -
George Twisleton - - -	Sharington Grosvenor - - -
George Talbott - - -	Charles Bellamy - - -
Henry Cope - - -	Charles Haraway - - -
Robert Cecil - - -	George Wrightson - - -
Thomas Brooke - - -	William Carr - - -
George Talbott,—granadiers - - -	Theobald Bourgh - - -
	John Senhouse - - -
Staff	
John Ovington, chaplaine; John Rawlins, adjutant;	
SIR WILLIAM	
Sir William King, colonel - - -	Thomas Oldfield - - -
Richard Macgwire, lieutenant-colonel - - -	William Smith - - -
Nicholas Brady, major - - -	Morgan Lloyd - - -
George Creighton - - -	Edmond Perry - - -
Thomas Cuff - - -	Edward Harwood - - -
Sir Charles De Vic - - -	John West - - -
Richard St. George - - -	William Packington - - -
Amyas Bushe - - -	James Thompson - - -
John Muttlow - - -	Robert Browne - - -

missioned Officers, etc.—*continued*.

Ensignes.	Quarters.	Countys.
-----------	-----------	----------

## Officers.

Arthur Aughmooty, quartermaster; Thomas Sharples, chirurgion.

## MOUNTJOY'S REGIMENT.

Edward Bayly	-	-	Londonderry.	-	-
Thomas Pigott	-	-	Castledoe	-	Donegal.
Miles Wileman	-	-	Dungannon	-	Tyrone.
Stephen Miller	-	-	Coleraine	-	Derry.
William Calhoun	-	-	Newtownestuart	-	Tyrone.
Marmaduke Bowyer	-	-	Derry.	-	-
George Twynyhoe	-	-	Charlemount	-	Ardmagh.
Francis Graham	-	-	Derry.	-	-
Charles Hawes	-	-	Charlemount	-	Ardmagh.
Mathew Pierson	-	-	Derry.	-	-
John Mitchell	-	-	"	-	-
George Connock	-	-	Drogheda	-	Lowth.
-	-	-	Derry.	-	-
-	-	-	"	-	-

## Officers.

John Talbott, quartermaster; Christopher Irwin, chirurgion.

## NEWCOMEN'S REGIMENT.

Henry Edgeworth	-	-	Finac	-	Meath.
-	-	-	"	-	"
John Lowry	-	-	Navan	-	"
William Netteville	-	-	Dundalk	-	Lowth.
Anthony Stoughton	-	-	Drogheda	-	"
Charles Barry	-	-	Dundalk	-	"
John Reignolds	-	-	Drogheda	-	"
Richard Broughton	-	-	Dundalk	-	"
Thomas Sloughter	-	-	Carrickfergus	-	Antrim.
John Briscoe	-	-	Drogheda	-	Lowth.
Ralph Redmaine	-	-	Newry	-	Downe.
Thomas Bullin	-	-	Carrickfergus	-	Antrim.
Edward Courtney	-	-	Ballygawly	-	Tyrone.
-	-	-	Drogheda	-	Lowth.
-	-	-	"	-	-

## Officers.

Ben. Tichborne, quartermaster; Edward Arris, chirurgion.

## KING'S REGIMENT.

Henry Folleville	-	-	Limerick.	-	-
Thomas Macgwire	-	-	"	-	-
Rolleston Low	-	-	Galway.	-	-
Arthur Fitton	-	-	Limerick.	-	-
Thomas Cuffe	-	-	Bellamoe	-	Galway.
Edmond Merrick	-	-	Galway.	-	-
John Craddock	-	-	"	-	-
John Murray	-	-	Isle of Arran.	-	-
Christopher Wray	-	-	Limerick.	-	-



## XII. 3.—1684-5.—List of the Com-

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1684-5.

Captaines.	Lieutenants.
SIR WILLIAM KING'S	
Henry Thomas - - -	Hugh Deane - - -
Thomas Gay - - -	John Pinkney - - -
Thomas Brent - - -	James Howard - - -
Daniell Derings,—granadiers	Alexander Ramsey - - -
	John Culliford - - -
Staff	
William Jephson, chaplaine; John Pooke, adjutant;	
COLONEL THOMAS	
Thomas Fairfax, colonel - - -	Robert Napper - - -
Sir Thomas Fortescue, lieutenant-colonel.	William Fortescue - - -
Sir Nicholas Armorer - - -	John Rawkins - - -
Sir Richard Rooth - - -	Richard Rooth - - -
John Seymour - - -	Richard Price - - -
Lewis Dyve - - -	Anthony Hoveden - - -
Robert Hildyard - - -	Richard Ingoldsby - - -
Warham St. Leger - - -	Christopher Gay - - -
George Butler - - -	Esme Clarke - - -
Heywood St. Leger - - -	Edward Clarke - - -
Boyle Aldworth - - -	James Holmes - - -
Richard Crofton - - -	James Hamilton - - -
Charles Collier,—granadiers - - -	Mathew De Vaulx - - -
	Thomas Finch - - -
Staff	
Richard Crump, chaplaine; William Baxter, adjutant;	
Endorsed:—"State of the	

1685.

## XII. 4.—DISBANDMENTS IN IRELAND.

i. Order by James II. to Lords Justices.<sup>1</sup>

1685, July 11. London.—“James R. Most reverend father in God and right trusty and right welbeloved cousin and counsellor, wee greet you well: Thinking it fitt that the troop of horse-guards, under the comand of colonel Anthony Hungerford, and the company of foote appointed to attend our cheife governour or governours of that our kingdom [Ireland], and which is now commanded by colonel William Cecill, should be broke and disbanded, our will and pleasure is, and wee doe hereby authorize and direct you accordingly to give order forthwith for breaking and disbanding the said troop and company, both officers and soldiers, and our pleasure is that the duty and service which were performed by the said troop and company be for the future done by the other troops of horse of our army and regiment of foote-guards in pursuance of such directions as you shall give them in that behalfe.

“And whereas wee have also thought fitt to direct certaine Articles of warr to be published here, (wherof you will receive a printed copie with

<sup>1</sup> Michael Boyle, archbishop of Armagh and chancellor of Ireland, and Arthur Forbes, first earl of Granard.

missioned Officers, etc.—*continued.*

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
—  
1684-5.

Ensignes.	Quarters.	Countys.
REGIMENT— <i>continued.</i>		
John Low - - -	Ballinrobe - - -	Mayo. —
John Cushin - - -	Limerick. —	—
Robert Blakney - - -	" —	—
- - - - -	" —	—
- - - - -	" —	—

Officers.

Roger Lyndon, quartermaster; William Farran, chirurgion.

FAIRFAX'S REGIMENT.

Arthur Ussher - - -	Cork - - -	Cork.
Andrew Richards - - -	Bandon - - -	"
Patrick Meade - - -	Charles Fort - - -	"
James Gascoygne - - -	Castleny Park - - -	"
Charles Hubblethorne - - -	Corke - - -	"
Peter Eastwood - - -	Charles Fort - - -	"
Edward Shadwell - - -	Cork - - -	"
Roger Bretteridge - - -	" - - -	"
Edward Burby - - -	Charles Fort - - -	"
William Warren - - -	" - - -	"
Garrett Foulke - - -	Cork - - -	"
George Burston - - -	Kinsale - - -	"
- - - - -	Cork - - -	"
- - - - -	" - - -	"

Officers.

William Lupton, quartermaster; Peter Bellon, chirurgion.

army in Ireland."

these presents,) which wee intend should be from time to time observed in that our kingdon, our pleasure is that you forthwith cause the said Articles of warr to be printed and published, and give such orders as shall be requisite for putting the same in execution accordingly, for which this shall be your warrant. And so wee bid you very heartily farewell.

"Given at our court at Whitehall, the 11th day of July, 1685, in the first year of our reigne. By his majestie's command.—SUNDERLAND.

Endorsed by Ormonde: "The order by which the troopes of guards and company of battle-axes were disbanded."

ii. 1685, July 23. "Dublin Castle.—By the Lords Justices of Ireland:

"In pursuance of his majestie's pleasure, signified unto us by his letters bearing date the 11th day of July, instant, a copie whereof is hereunto annexed, these are to authorise and require you upon receipt hereof to cause the troop of horse-guards under the comand of collonel Anthony Hungerford to be drawn together, and also the company of foote-guards, under the command of colonel William Cecill, and declare both officers and soldiers broke and disbanded from this day, having first taken a muster of them. And you are to make known to the said colonel Hungerford that he forthwith cause all the carabines belonging to the said troop to be delivered to the clerke of the stores in Dublin and the

1685.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1685.

said colonel Cecill the fire-arms and battle-axes belonging to the said company. For all which this shall bee your warrant.

"To our trusty and wellbeloved Abraham Yarner, esq., muster-master-general.—D. MUSCHAMP.

XII. 5.—1685, Sept. 20.—Head-quarters of army in Ireland.

Troopes and Companys.	Quarters.	Counties.
The troop of granadiers - - -	Dublin.	—
Regiment of guards - - -	"	—

Horse.

Duke of Ormonde's regiment.

His grace's troop - - -	Kilkenny.	—
Earle of Roscommon's - - -	Carrick - - -	Tipperarie.
Captain René de Carnes - - -	Waterford.	—
Lord viscount Blesinton's - - -	Blesinton - - -	Wicklow.
Captain Henry Boyle's - - -	Bandon - - -	Cork.
" Ambrose Aungier's - - -	Charleville - - -	"
Lord Kingston's - - -	Clonmel - - -	Tipperarie.
Lord Courcy's - - -	Nenagh - - -	Kings countie.
Captain Robert Purcell's, dragoons	Rosse - - -	Wexford.

Earle of Ossory's regiment.

His lordship's troop - - -	Armagh.	—
Earle of Ardglas's - - -	Strabane - - -	Tyrone.
Captain Francis Hamilton's - - -	Clownis - - -	Monaghan.
" John Anderson's - - -	Lisburn - - -	Antrim.
" Chidly Coote's - - -	Letterkenny - - -	Derry.
Sir Arthur Rawdon's - - -	Moyra - - -	Antrim.
Captain Ranald Graham's - - -	Coleraine - - -	Derry.
" George Brook's - - -	Hillsborrow - - -	Down.
" Thomas Hewettson's dragoons.	Maryborrow - - -	Queen's county.

Earle of Tyrconnell's regiment.

His lordship's troop - - -	Drogheda.	—
Lord Forbes's - - -	Mollingar - - -	West Meath.
Sir William Tichborne's - - -	Naas - - -	Kildare.
Earl of Mount-Alexander's - - -	Dundalk - - -	Lowth.
Lord Blayny's - - -	" - - -	"
Captain Dominick Sheldon's - - -	Atherdee - - -	"
Earle of Donegal's - - -	Trim - - -	Meath.
Lieut.-col. Henry Brenn's - - -	Athy - - -	Kildare.
Capt. William Hamilton's dragoons	Callidon - - -	Tyrone.

Foote.

Earle of Granard's regiment.

Lieut.-col. John Salkeld's company	Athlone - - -	Roscommon.
Captain George Ridley's - - -	" - - -	"
" Arthur St. George's - - -	" - - -	"



Earle of Granard's regiment--*continued.*MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1685.

Troopes and Companys.	Quarters.	Counties.
Sir Thomas Newcomen, major's -	Mosstown -	Longford.
Captain George Lyndon's -	Mollingar -	Westmeath.
" Thomas Whitney's -	" -	"
Sir John Edgworth's -	Masstrim -	Longford.
" Robert Nangle's -	Drogheda. -	—
" Richard Eustace's -	" -	—
" Ben. Fletcher's -	Jamestown -	Leitrim.
Lieut.-col. Francis Rolleston's -	Longford. -	—
Captain Fran. Edgworth's -	" -	—
" Henry Smith's granadiers	Lisbrack -	Longford.

## Lord viscount Mountjoy's regiment.

His lordship's company -	Newtownstuart -	Tyrone.
Lieut.-col. Robert Lundy's -	Londonderry -	—
Captaine William Butler's -	" -	—
" Chichester Phillips's -	" -	—
" Paulett Phillips's -	" -	—
" Bernard Ward's -	" -	—
" John Jeffrey's granadiers -	" -	—
" Robert Lucas's -	Charlemont -	Armagh.
" William Blayny's -	" -	"
Major Geo. Hamilton's -	Castledoe -	Derry.
Captaine Mathew Bridges's -	Culmore -	"
" John Chichester's -	Dungannon -	Tyrone.
" Fred Hamilton's -	Coleraine -	Derry.

## Sir Thomas Newcomen's regiment.

The colonel's company -	Waterford.	—
Captaine Charles Poyntz's -	" -	—
" Arthur Dillon's -	Duncannon -	Wexford.
Major Toby Purcell's -	Wexford.	—
Captaine George Talbott's -	" -	—
Lieut.-col. Anthony Hamilton's -	Lymerick.	—
Captain George Twisleton's -	" -	—
Sir John Devillier's -	" -	—
Captaine Henry Cope's -	" -	—
" George Talbott's granadiers -	" -	—
" Robert Cceill's -	Clonmell -	Tipperarie.
" Swift Nix's -	" -	"
" Thomas Brooke's -	Roscrea -	King's countie.

## Colonel Thomas Fairfax's regiment.

The Colonel's company -	Carrickfergus.	—
Sir Nicholas Armorer's -	" -	—
Sir Thomas Fortescue's lieut.-colonel's.	Belfast -	Antrim.
Sir Richard Rooth's -	" -	"
Major William Dorington's -	Downpatrick -	Down.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

Colonel Thomas Fairfax's regiment—*continued*.

1685.	Troopes and Companys.	Quarters.	Counties.
	Captaine John Seymour's -	Baliymoney -	Derry.
	„ Lewis Dyve's -	Antrim.	—
	„ George Butler's -	Killalea -	Down.
	Lieut.-col. John Beversham's -	Hillsborrow -	„
	Captaine Boyle Aldworth's -	Newtown -	„
	„ Richard Crofton's -	Broshane -	Antrim.
	Late captaine Hildyard's—designed for the earl [of] Granard.	Athlone -	Roscommon.
	Captaine Charles Collier's grana- diers.	Donoghadee -	Down.

Colonel Justin Macartie's regiment.

The colonel's company -	Cork.	—
Captaine Thomas Buckeridge's -	„	—
„ Toby Caulfield's -	„	—
„ Richard Lock's -	„	—
Sir John Ivory's -	„	—
Captaine John Burges's granadiers	„	—
Lieut.-col. Christopher Congreve's	Youghal -	Cork.
Major Patrick Lawless's -	Kinsale -	„
Captaine George Colgrave's -	Bandon -	„
„ George Stoughton's -	„ -	„
„ Henry Porree's -	Charles Fort -	„
„ Ralph Crofts's -	„ -	„
„ John Bingham's -	Castlenypark -	„

Colonel Theodore Russell's regiment.

The colonel's company -	Galway.	—
Capaine Francis Rolleston's -	„	—
Sir Charles De Vic's -	„	—
Captaine Henry Thomas's -	„	—
„ John Muttlow's -	Maryborrow -	Queen's co.
Lieut.-col. Richard Macgwire's -	Birr -	King's co.
Captaine Kilner Brasier's -	„ -	„
Major Nicholas Brady's -	Ennis -	Clare.
Captaine Richard St. George's -	Tuam -	Galway.
„ Amyas Bushe's -	Edenderry -	King's co.
„ Thomas Brent's -	Ballenrobe -	Mayo.
„ James Gay's -	Phillipstowne -	King's co.
„ Daniel Dering's granadiers	Eyrecourt -	Galway.

A list of the officers of the earle of Tyrconnell's regiment.

Earl of Tyrconnell, colonel and captain.	John Aughmooty, quartermaster.
Lord Gormanstown, lieutenant.	Sir William Tichborne, capitaine.
William Talbott, cornett.	Nicholas Cusack, lieutenant.
Lancellott Kirke, quartermaster.	Henry Dillon, cornett.
Lord Forbese, major and capitaine.	Thomas Parke, quartermaster.
John Phillips, lieutenant.	Earl Mount Alexander, capitaine.
Nicholas Achison, cornett.	William Nugent, lieutenant.

Charles King, cornett.  
David Campbell, quartermaster.  
Lord Blayney, capitaine.  
Florence Carty, lieutenant.  
Francis Meara, cornett.  
James Brabazon, quartermaster.  
Earle of Donegal, capitaine.  
Joseph Jackman, lieutenant.  
Charles Dutton Colt, cornett.  
Daniel Deane, quartermaster.  
Dominick Sheldon, capitaine.  
Anthony Townly, lieutenant.  
John Nugent, cornett.  
William Radburne, quartermaster.  
Henry Brenn, capitaine.  
Sir Thomas Atkins, lieutenant.

Richard Gorges, cornett.  
Charles Lehunt, quartermaster.

Dragoones.

William Hamilton, capitaine.  
James Fleming, lieutenant.  
Thomas Johnson, cornett.  
Arch. Hamilton, quartermaster.

Staff officers.

Daniel Naylan, chaplaine.  
Dominick Sheldon, adjutant.  
Lancelot Kirke, quartermaster.  
Pierre Delaroch, chirurgien.

XII. 6.—Alterations of commissioned officers in army of Ireland, 1685,

Horse :

Old officers :

New officers :

Earle of Arran, late colonel.  
Late earle Roscommon, capitaine.  
Late sir Theo. Jones, capitaine.  
Lord Viscount Shannon, capitaine.  
Sir Oliver St. George, capitaine.  
Capitaine Ambrose Aungier.  
" Richard Coote.  
" Robert FitzGerald.  
Lieutenant Florence Carty.  
" William Fleetwood.  
" Daniel Poe.  
" Parsons Hoey.  
Cornett Charles Doyle.  
" John Hoyle.  
" Darcy Wentworth.  
" Robert Barrington.  
Quartermaster Charles Le Hunt.  
" Evan Humphries.  
Mr. Stephen Handcock, chaplaine.  
Mr. Hugh Patterson, chirurgien.

Earle of Tyrconnell, colonel and capitaine.  
Lord Courcey, capitaine.  
Capitaine René de Carne.  
Capitaine John Anderson.  
" Dominick Sheldon.  
" Ambrose Aungier.  
" Ranald Grahame.  
" Lord Gormanstown, lieutenant.  
Lieut. Florence Carty.  
" William Nugent.  
" Nicholas Cusack.  
Cornett William Talbott.  
" John Nugent.  
" Henry Dillon.  
" Francis Meara.  
Quartermaster Lancelot Kirke.  
" Charles Lehunt.  
Mr. Daniel Naylan, chaplaine.  
Mr. Pierre Delaroch, chirurgien.

Foot :

Duke of Ormonde, colonel.  
Robert Hugard, capitaine.  
Lieutenant Michael Doyle.  
Sir John Devillier, major and capitaine.  
Capitaine Maurice Berkely.  
Sir William King, colonel and capitaine.  
Late major Trevor Lloyd, major.  
Warham St. Leger, capitaine.  
John Beversham, lieut.-col.  
Thomas Colt, capitaine.

Justin Macartie, colonel and captain.  
Lieutenant Robert Hugard.  
Patrick Lawless, major and capitaine.  
Sir John Devillier, capitaine.  
Theodore Russell, colonel and capitaine.  
William Dorrington, major and capitaine.  
Anthony Hamilton, lieut.-colonel and captain.



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

Old Officers.

New Officers.

1685.

Heywood St. Leger, capitaine.  
 Capitaine Kilner Brasier.  
 „ Thomas Cuff.  
 „ Edward Carey.  
 Late Capitaine Robert Hildyard.  
 „ „ George Creighton.  
 Lieutenant Francis Rolleston.  
 „ John Hogan.  
 Ensigne John Baas.  
 John Rawlins, adjutant.  
 Ben. Tichborne, quartermaster.  
 Roger Lyndon, „  
 Peter Bellon, chirurgéon.

John Beversham, capitaine.  
 Lieut.-col. Robert Lundy.  
 Capitaine Kilner Brazier.  
 „ Thomas Buckeridge.  
 Earle of Granard.  
 Capitaine Francis Rolleston.  
 —  
 Lieutenant Francis Carroll.  
 Ensigne John Hogan.  
 Ben. Tichborne, adjutant.  
 Jeffry Connell, quartermaster.  
 John Russell, „  
 Thomas Baker, chirurgéon.  
 Capitaine Nicholas Sankey . . . reported to be . . . Lord Gillmoy.

1685-6.

XII. 7.—1685-6.—“NEW MODEL” OF THE ARMY IN IRELAND.

Sir Charles Feilding's regiment, March the first, 1685-6 :

Sir Charles Feilding, colonel of a regiment of foot, whereof colonel Thomas Fairfax was late colonel, and likewise capitaine of a company in the same regiment in our army in our kingdom of Ireland.

Marcus Talbott, esquire, major and capitaine, Lord Inniskillin, capitaine of that company, whereof capitaine Richard Crofton was late capitaine.

Lord of Upper Ossory, capitaine of that company, whereof capitaine Boyle Aldworth was late capitaine.

Capitaine Francis Rolleston, capitaine.

Lord Louth, capitaine of that company, whereof capitaine John Seymour was late capitaine.

Walter Butler, esquire, capitaine of that company, whereof sir Nicholas Armorer, knight, was late capitaine.

1686, 1st May.—Philip Rycout, esquire, capitaine of that company, whereof capitaine George Butler was late capitaine.

Edmond Purcell, gentleman, lieutenant to lord of Upper Ossory.

David Condon, lieutenant to major Marcus Talbott.

Martin Bladen, ensigne to capitaine George Butler.

Edward Nugent, ensigne to lord of Upper Ossory.

Andrew Dorington, ensigne to capitaine Lewis Dyve.

Thomas Power, ensigne to capitaine Francis Rolleston.

Nicholas FitzGerald, lieutenant to major John Beversham.

1685-6, March 1.—Sir Thomas Newcomen's regiment :

Sir Robert Gore, capitaine-lieutenant.

Baldwin Leighton, esquire, captain in the roome of capitaine Brook Thomas.

Sir Maurice Eustace, baronet, capitaine of that company whereof capitaine Henry Cope was late capitaine.

Bryan Macmahon, esquire, capitaine of that company whereof capitaine George Twisleton was late capitaine.

Viscount Neterville, capitaine of that company whereof capitaine Robert Cecill was late capitaine.

Richard Talbott, ensigne to capitaine Arthur Dillon.

Miles Reily, ensigne to capitaine George Talbott.

Luke Reily, ensigne to capitaine Swift Nix.

Henry O'Neile, ensigne to sir Maurice Eustace.  
 Hugh Macnamarra, ensigne to capitaine Charles Pointz.  
 Thomas Newcomen, ensigne to lieutenant Anthony Hamilton.  
 Luke Talbott, ensigne to capitaine Baldwin Leighton.  
 Lewis Welsh, second lieutenant of grenadiers to capitaine George Talbott.

Richard Talbott, lieutenant to capitaine George Talbott.  
 James Wogan, lieutenant to viscount Nettervill.  
 Richard Graham, lieutenant to sir Maurice Eustace.

1685-6, March 1.—William Viscount Mountjoy's regiment of foot :

Charles Macartie, esquire, capitaine of that company whereof capitaine Chichester Phillips was late capitaine.

(*Blank*) Lacy, esquire, capitaine of that company whereof Pawlet Phillips, esquire, was late capitaine.

Charles Hildeyard, esquire, capitaine of that company whereof capitaine John Chichester was late capitaine.

Gourdon O'Neile, esquire, to be capitaine of the company of grenadiers whereof capitaine John Jefferies was late capitaine.

Lancelot Salkeld, gentleman, ensigne to lieutenant-colonel Robert Lundy.

Maurice FitzGerald, lieutenant to capitaine Robert Lucas.

Oliver Gara, lieutenant to captain Mathew Bridges.

Oliver Wogan, lieutenant to capitaine William Blany.

Francis Browne, ensigne, to capitaine Charles Macartie.

George Bingham, ensigne to major Gustavus Hamilton.

Maurice FitzGerald, ensigne to (*Blank*) Lacy.

John Stevenson, ensigne to capitaine Robert Lucas.

William Bretingham, lieutenant to capitaine Frederick Hamilton.

Lord Dunsany, capitaine of that company whereof capitaine Bernard Ward was late capitaine.

1685-6, March 1.—Vere Essex, earle of Ardglass's, regiment of horse :

Lawrence Dempsey, esquire, lieutenant-colonel and capitaine.

(*Blank*) Carroll, esquire, major.

Earle of Clancartie, capitaine of that troop whereof capitaine George Brook was capitaine.

John Talbott, lieutenant to the earle of Clancartie.

Viscount Galmoy, capitaine of that troop whereof capitaine Chidley Coote was late capitaine.

Nicholas Purcell, capitaine-lieutenant.

(*Blank*) Corbett, lieutenant to captain Graham.

Robert Arthur, lieutenant to captain James Hamilton.

(*Blank*) Mathews, cornett to captain Randall Graham.

Daniel O'Neile, cornett to captain James Hamilton.

(*Blank*) Carne, cornett to captain Francis Hamilton.

1685-6, March 1.—Colonel Theodore Russell's regiment of foote.

Rupert Billingsley, esquire, lieutenant-colonel and captain of that company whereof captain Richard Saint George was late capitaine.

Teigue Regan, major and capitaine.

Nicholas Plunkett, esquire, capitaine of that company whereof capitaine Amyas Bush was late capitaine.

Cuconnagh McGwire, esquire, capitaine of that company whereof captain Henry Thomas was late capitaine.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1685-6.

Pierce Archbold, esquire, lieutenant to lieutenant-colonel Billingsley.  
Michael Delahide, esquire, lieutenant to captain Nicholas Plunkett.  
Edward Butler, esquire, lieutenant to captain Nicholas Darcy.  
Richard Purcell, ensigne to captain Nicholas Arthur.  
Nicholas Arthur, captain of the company whereof captain Kilner Brasier was late captain.  
(*Blank*) Nash, lieutenant to sir Charles De Vic.  
Henry Thomas, esquire, captain of that company whereof captain Thomas Brent was late captain.

Arthur, lord Forbes's regiment of foot, first of March, 1685 [-6]:  
Arthur, lord Forbes, colonel and captain.  
Robert Forbes, lieutenant-colonel and captain.  
Lord Brittas, captain of that company whereof captain Arthur St. George was late captain.  
Lucas Welsh, captain of that company whereof captain George Lyndon was late captain.  
Ambrose Edgeworth, ensigne to sir John Edgeworth.  
Richard Butler, captain of that company whereof Benjamin Fletcher was captain.  
Newcomen Atkinson, ensigne to the colonel.  
Toby Caulfeild, captain [of that company] whereof George Ridley was captain.  
William Talbott, captain of that company whereof Florence Carty, deceased, was captain.  
Henry Cunningham, captain-lieutenant.  
Richard Price, lieutenant to captain Richard Butler.  
James Skelton, lieutenant to captain Thomas Whitney.  
Morrogh Sheehy, lieutenant to captain Francis Edgeworth.  
Toby Denn, lieutenant to lord Brittas.  
Richard FitzGerald, first lieutenant to captain Henry Smith's company of grenadiers.  
Terence O'Bryan, second lieutenant of the said company.  
Edmond Bourke, lieutenant to captain Toby Caulfeild.  
Robert Edgeworth, ensigne to the same.

1685-6, March 1.—James, duke of Ormonde's regiment of horse:  
Cary [Dillon], earle of Roscommon, lieutenant-colonel and captain.  
(*Blank*) Macdonell, major.  
John, Butler, lieutenant to lord Kingston.  
Christopher Nugent, lieutenant to captain Ambrose Aungier.  
Walter Bourke, cornett to lord Kingston.  
Edmond Nugent, lieutenant to captain René de Carne.  
Roger Farrell, cornett to lord Kingsale.  
(*Blank*) Tichborne, lieutenant to the earle of Roscommon.  
Edward Butler, lieutenant to captain Henry Boyle.  
Charles Kavenagh, lieutenant to the lord Kingsale.  
John Taaffe, lieutenant to Morrogh, viscount Blessinton.  
Ulick Bourke, cornett to the same.

Earle of Tyrconnell's regiment of horse, March first, 1685 [-6]:  
Dominick Sheldon, lieutenant-colonel and captain.  
Sir William Tichborne, major.  
Lord Dungan, captain of the troop whereof Sir William Tichborne was late captain.



Sir Neile O'Neile, capitaine-lieutenant.

Jennico, viscount Gormanstown, captain of the troope whereof Arthur, lord Forbes, was late capitaine.

(*Blank*) Kirk, cornett to the colonel.

John Arthur, lieutenant to lord Gormanstown.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
—  
1685-6.

1685-6, March 1.—Colonel Richard Hamilton's regiment of dragoons :  
James Dempsey, captain of the troop whereof lord Dungan was late captain.

Tyrlagh Macguire, cornett to capitaine William Hamilton.

Daniel Magennis, lieutenant to the same.

Laurence Clarke, lieutenant to capitaine Luttrell.

Francis Cahaigne, cornett to the colonel.

Andrew Ford, cornett to captain George Mathews.

Milo Baggot,<sup>1</sup> cornett to capitaine (*Blank*) Hewetson.

1685-6, March 1.—Major General Justin Macartye's regiment of foote :

Sir John FitzGerald, lieutenant-colonel and capitaine.

Francis Carroll, major.

Thomas Nugent, capitaine of the company whereof major Patrick Lawless was capitaine.

Peirs, viscount Ikerrin, capitaine of the company whereof capitaine Toby Caulfield was capitaine.

Charles Callaghan, ensigne to sir John Ivory.

Nicholas Carterett, lieutenant to the lord Ikerrin.

Dermond Macauliff, lieutenant to capitaine Thomas Nugent.

Timothy Macarty, ensigne to capitaine George Stoughton.

Edmond FitzGerald, ensigne to capitaine George Colgrave.

Timothy Rordane, lieutenant to capitaine George Stoughton.

Donogh McDonogh, ensigne to capitaine Richard Lock.

Donogh McCartie, lieutenant to captain Henry Perree.

Phillip Barry Oge, lieutenant to captain Richard Lock.

1685-6, March 1.—James, earle of Ossory, colonel of his majestie's regiment of foot-guards :

William Dorrington, lieutenant-colonel and capitaine.

George Magee, lieutenant to captain Wentworth Harman.

Thomas Belasyze, capitaine of the company whereof capitaine Richard Farley was late capitaine.

Bruno Talbot, capitaine of that company whereof viscount Gallmoy was capitaine.

Wentworth Harman, captain of that company whereof capitaine John Margetson was late capitaine.

Anthony Rodney, capitaine of that company whereof captain Robert Forbes was late capitaine.

William Barker, major and capitaine.

Thomas Arthur,<sup>2</sup> esquire, capitaine of that company whereof capitaine Baskerville was late capitaine.

Richard [Talbot], earle of Tyrconnell, lieutenant-general, March 1st, 1685-6.

Colonel Justin Macarty, major-general, March 1st, 1685-6.

Colonel Richard Hamilton, brigadeer, March 1st, 1685-6.

Sir Thomas Newcomen, brigadeer, March 2, 1685-6.

<sup>1</sup>, <sup>2</sup> In margin: "1686, May 1."

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1685-6.

Colonel John Salkeld, captain of a troop of grenadiers, whereof colonel Lawrence Dempsey was late captain.

(Blank) Morris, first lieutenant of that troop.

Colonel Thomas Fairfax, governor of the city and county of Londonderry and the fort of Kilmore, and captain of the company of grenadiers whereof Charles Collier was late captain. March first, 1685[-6].

Terence MacSweeney, second lieutenant of the said company.

William, earl of Clanrickard, governor of the county and town of Galway, and the county of Mayo. May 1st, 1686.

Alexander, earl of Antrim, governor of the county and town of Antrim. May 1st, 1686.

Endorsed:—"New Modell of the army. Received 14 of June, [16]86."

1686.

## XII. 8.—SOLDIERS OF MAGUIRE, LORD ENNISKILLEN, 1686.

"These are to certify whome it may concerne that I have this day discharged out of the company under my command in the honorable colonel Thomas Fairfax's regiment of foot the severall men under named and have entertained new men in their roomes.

### Men discharged.

William Watkins, serjeant.  
Thomas Goss, corporall.  
James Beghan.  
Walter Butler.  
John Curtis.  
John Corke.  
John O'Cahan.  
Nicholas Curtis.  
Richard Davis, senior.  
Richard Davis, junior.  
Evan Davis.  
Mathew Dale.  
Silvester Ellis.  
Thomas Howard.  
James Henderson.  
George Hatch.  
Thomas Hatch.  
John Hodge.  
Peter Hall.  
John Himate.  
James Keiborne.  
Edward Lison.  
William Laghy.  
William Merrit.  
Abraham Marshall.  
George Marshall.  
George Moulton.  
Edward Nodder.  
John Onions.  
Caleb Paine.  
William Ross.  
John Sweetman.  
John Tucker.  
George Twogood.

### New men entered.

Daniel O'Neile, Bryan McHenry, sergeants.  
Redmond McBryan.  
Owen O'Breslan.  
Coconagh McBryan.  
Edmond O'Cassedy.  
Æneas Campbell.  
John Campbell.  
Richard Dudgeon.  
Bryan McGaughren.  
Patrick Macgwire.  
Phellimy Macgwire.  
Edmond Macgwire.  
Dono: Macgwire.  
Charles Macgwire.  
Alexander Macgwire.  
Bryan Macgwire.  
Hugh Macgwire.  
Thomas Macgwire.  
Conor Macgwire.  
Bryan Macgwire.  
Teige Macgwire.  
James Macgwire.  
Thomas Macgwire.  
Terence Macgwire.  
Phelley Macgwire.  
Roger Macgwire.  
Terence Macgwire.  
Donogh Macgwire.  
Hugh Macgwire.  
Neale McCalloone.  
Charles O'Haro.  
Hugh Haltahan.  
Henry O'Cahan.

## Men discharged.

Edward Vaughan.  
Lawrence Williams.  
John Wheland.  
Samuel White.  
James Moore.  
John Nelson.  
Henry Smith.  
Lewis Conner, late sergeant—re-  
duced corporall.  
Christopher Keigborne.

## New men entered.

Owen O'Kenan.  
Hugh McMurphy, senior.  
Hugh McMurphy, junior.  
Edward McMurphy.  
Neale Oge O'Neile.  
John McQuellon.  
Owen O'Sheale.  
Lewis Coner, corporall.  
Walter Walsh.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1686.

"Dated at Lisburne, the 27th day of July, 1686.—R. INISKILLIN.

Endorsed :—"Lord Iniskillins company.—New men."

## XII.—9. CAPTAIN NIX'S COMPANY OF SOLDIERS, 1686.

1686, August 31st, Dundalke.—"These are to certifie that the under-named persons were discharged by order, at the severall dayes annexed to their names, and new men entered in their roomes accordingly."

"Men discharged :"

"New men entered :"

"July 15th, 1686.

"July 15th, 1686.

John Blandon.  
William Burne.  
John Boyle.  
Charles Burchwood.  
Thomas Berry.  
Thomas Conuey.  
Thomas Carr.  
Robert Carr.  
Thomas Flynt.  
William Fleming.  
Henry Finch.  
Thomas Grundle.  
Michael Holloday.  
William Hill.  
Charles Manwering, junior.  
John Mathews.  
William Morris.  
John McNeale.  
Henry Perry.  
Lewis Roberts.  
William Speight.  
John Vynn.  
John Warner.  
Charles Wilson.  
Samuel Grundell.

Hugh Owens.  
Patrick Dunn.  
Bryan McDonnell.  
Thomas Warren.  
James Duglas.  
John Murtagh.  
John Aldrick.  
John Murragan.  
Patrick Brannagan.  
Daniel McNally.  
Daniel Keggan.  
Donough Loghnan.  
Bryan Reyly.  
Bryan Reyly FitzJohn.  
Hugh Reyly FitzCharles.  
Hugh Boyle Reyly.  
Philip Reyly FitzEdmond.  
Philip Reyly FitzHugh.  
John Mastersen.  
Roger Commosky.  
Edmond McCobb.  
Michael Flood.  
Owen Lynch.  
Bryan Reyly.  
John Reyly.

August 4th.

August 4th.

Andrew Burke.  
James Conheath.  
Andrew Carr.

Edmond Reyly.  
Arthur Bigglen.  
Farrell McGouran.



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1686.

“Men discharged :”

Thomas Dunn.  
John Fleming.  
Samuel Goldsmith.  
John Lewis.

5th do.

Richard Cannon.  
William Murphy, senior.  
William Murphy, junior.  
William Patterson.  
William Ravenscroft.

9th do.

James Connell.  
James Comerfoot.  
Cornelius Cahill.  
Thomas Mahead.  
George Nicholson.  
John Ball.  
Garrett Bourne.  
James Morris.

“New men entered :”

Philip Reyly FitzCharles.  
Henry Goffe.  
James Keggan.  
Con. Keggan.

5th do.

Bryan Owens.  
Peter Smith.  
William Ray.  
Hugh Magee.  
Richard Poore.

9th do.

Patrick Murry.  
Philip Rob. Reyly.  
Hugh Lenan.  
Thomas Clarke.  
Connor Clarke.  
Patrick McEvet.  
Bryan McManns.  
Edmond Ore McEvet.

S. Nix.

Endorsed :—“Captain Nix[’s] company. New men.”

1686, Sept. 8.—“A list of the commissioned officers of his majesty’s army in Ireland, number of non-commissioned officers and soldiers and their present quarters, together with an estimate of Roman-Catholic non-commissioned officers and soldiers entertained in the army on the four musters ended June last, and also what appears by certificates returned to the office since June last.”

Captaines.	Lieutenants.	Cornetts.	Quartermasters.	Corporalls.	Trumpetours.	Private men.	Quarters.	September, 1685.	December.	March, 1686.	June.	Since June.
<p style="text-align: center;"><b>HORSE.</b> <b>DUKE OF ORMONDE’S REGIMENT.</b></p>												
His grace, colonel -	Lord Kilkenny-west	Geo. Sloughter -	-	George Mayo <sup>1</sup>	3	50	Antrim -	4	-	-	1	-
Earl [of] Roscommon,	Richard Tichborne -	Robert Barrington -	-	Lewis Jones -	3	45	Lisburne -	2	2	-	1	7
lieut.-colonel.												
Alex [ander]. Mac-												
donnel, major—no												
troope.												
Lord viscount Bles-	John Taaff -	Ulick Burke -	(Blank) Burke	3	1	45	Loughrea -	2	-	-	2	22
sinton.												
Henry Boyle -	Edward Butler -	John Butler -	John Smith -	3	1	45	Lisburne -	-	-	2	1	-
Lord Kingston -	James Butler -	Walter Burke -	Abell Thomas -	3	1	45	Down -	1	-	-	3	10
Ambrose Aungier -	Chris. Nugent -	Réné Mezandier -	John FitzSymons -	3	1	45	Hillsborough -	1	2	-	-	11
Lord Kinsale -	Charles Kavanagh -	Roger Farrell -	Robert Spencer -	3	1	45	Kilishandra -	1	6	6	14	3
Réné de Carne -	Edmond Nugent -	Joslin Meade -	Thomas Lyly -	3	1	45	Belturbert -	14	7	1	4	3
				24	10	365		24	12	9	18	67

Staff officers :

Richard Mallory, chaplaine; (blank) adjutant; George Mayo, quartermaster; John Crohary, chirurgion.

<sup>1</sup> “ Besides a kettle-drummer.”

XII. 10.—Officers, soldiers, Roman Catholics, and quarters—*continued.*

Captains.	Lieutenants.	Cornetts.	Quartermasters.	Corporalls.	Trumpettours.	Private men.	Quarters.	September 1685.	December.	March 1686.	June.	Since June.
EARLE OF TYRCONNELL'S REGIMENT.												
His lordship, colonel	-	Lancellot Kirke	-	Henry Talbot <sup>1</sup>	-	1	Trim	31	5	1	2	5
Dominick Sheldon	-	John Nugent	-	Edmund Butler	-	1	Naas	19	8	1	2	6
lieut.-colonel.												
Sir William Tich-												
borne, major—no												
troop.												
Earl Mount Alex-	William Nugent	Charles King	-	David Campbell	-	1	Blessinton, etc.	8	8	1	4	8
ander.												
Lord Blayny	Robert Nangle	Francis Meara	-	James Brabazon	-	1	Athy	10	5	2	1	-
Earle Donegall	Joseph Jackman	Charles Dutton Colt	-	Edmund Darcy	-	1	Tulloe	-	-	-	1	4
Henry Brenn	Sir Thomas Atkins	Richard Gorges	-	Evan Humphries	-	1	Carlow	5	2	-	1	-
Lord Gormastowne	John Arthur	Sir Nicholas Acheson	-	John Aghmooty	-	1	"	-	-	-	3	8
Lord Dungan	Nicholas Cusack	Henry Dillon	-	Thomas Parke	-	1	"	17	1	2	2	12
								90	29	7	16	43

**Staff officers :**

Dan Neyland, chaplain; Edmund Butler, adjutant; Thomas Betagh, quartermaster; Peter Millett, surgeon;

2 "Besides a kettle-drummer."



Captaines.	Lieutenants.	Cornetts.	Quartermasters.	Corporalls.	Trumpettours.	Private men.	Quarters.	September 1685.	December.	March 1686.	June.	Since June.
EARLE OF ARDGLAS'S REGIMENT.												
His lordship, colonel Lawrence Dempsey, lieut.-colonel. Charles Carroll, ma- jor—no troop.	Nicholas Purcell James Butler	James Bryan Marke Hodges	Anthony Lock <sup>1</sup> Mathew Cooke	3 3	1 1	45 45	Dublin Carrick	2 —	— 1	— —	— 12	22 30
Francis Hamilton	Francis Preston	Alexander Saunderson.	Andrew Monypenny	3	1	45	Castleyons	—	3	—	—	—
John Anderson	Edward Pearce	Charles Barrington	Peter Biscay	3	1	45	Cashel	—	3	—	1	16
Ranald Graham	John Corbett	(blank) Mathews	Robert Norton	3	1	45	Charleville, etc.	—	—	3	1	1
Lord viscount Gal- moy.	Brent Moore	Gustavus Hamilton	William Talbot	3	1	45	Kilkenny	—	—	—	1	21
James Hamilton	Robert Arthur	Daniel O'Neill	Michael Harrison	3	1	45	Clonmel	—	—	—	1	26
Earle Clancarty	John Talbott	Roger Jeffrys	Benbk. Benson	3	1	45	Dublin	1	—	—	3	3
				24	8	360		3	7	3	19	119

Staff officers :

Father Michael Casack, chaplain; Ulick Burke, adjutant; Ulick Burke, quartermaster; John Purvis, chirurgion.

<sup>1</sup> " Besides a kettle-drum."



Captaines.	Lieutenants.	Ensigns.	Sergeants.	Corporalls.	Drummers.	Private men.	Quarters.	September 1685.	December.	March 1686.	June.	Since June.
FOOTE.—REGIMENT OF GUARDS.												
Oliver Long, captain of the king's com- pany.	Francis Jordan	William Usher <sup>1</sup>	3	3	2	90	Dublin	6	—	5	6	29
Earle of Ossory, colonel	William Gilbert	Thomas Stanley	3	3	2	90	"	1	6	5	10	21
William Dorrington, lieutenant-colonel.	Thomas Allen	Roger Fielding	3	3	2	90	"	—	2	1	3	32
William Barker, major	George Stockton	Charles Povey	3	3	2	90	"	—	—	2	2	37
Richard Morris	Thomas Kittson	William Moore	3	3	2	90	"	—	—	4	7	27
Edward Fortin	Henry Pagett	William Flower	3	3	2	90	"	5	2	3	5	24
Thomas Flower	Charles Beverly	George Withers	3	3	2	90	"	1	—	6	3	53
Wentworth Harman	George Magee	Edward Wybrantz	3	3	2	90	"	2	2	1	3	23
Richard Farley	John Farley	John Caulfield	3	3	2	90	"	4	—	—	3	39
Anthony Rodney	Robert Poyntz	James Buck	3	3	2	90	"	3	—	3	5	36
Thomas Arthur	Joseph Stopford	Robert Margettson	3	3	2	90	"	2	2	2	5	39
Lord Galmoy, late	Edward Wolfe	John Davis	3	3	2	90	"	3	6	1	7	41
Francis Chantrell, grauadiers.	William Norwood, Bernard Tessin.	-	3	3	2	90	"	4	2	2	5	21
						39	39	31	22	35	64	422
						1,170	26					

Staff officers :

Father Alexius Stafford, chaplain ; William Gay, adjutant ; Thomas Allen, quartermaster ; Charles Thompson, surgeon ; Robert Weldon, surgeon's mate.

<sup>1</sup> " Besides a drum-major and piper."



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1686.

XII. 10.—1686.—Officers, soldiers, Roman Catholics, and quarters—*continued*.

Captains.	Lieutenants.	Ensignes.	Sergeants.	Corporals.	Drummers.	Private men.	Quarters.	September 1685.	December.	March 1686.	June.	Since June.
LORD VISCOUNT MOUNTJOY'S REGIMENT.												
His lordship, colonel -	James Gibbons -	Edward Bayly -	2	3	1	60	Kinsale -	2	-	-	1	-
Robert Lundy, lieutenant.	Robert Phillips -	Lancelot Salkeld -	2	3	1	60	Youghall -	-	-	1	2	-
Gustavus Hamilton, major.	John Hamilton -	Richard Bingham -	2	3	1	60	Kinsale -	-	-	-	1	-
Frederick Hamilton -	William Bermingham -	Stephen Miller -	2	3	1	60	Youghall -	-	-	-	1	7
William Butler -	Morgan Broughton -	William Calhoun -	2	3	1	60	Bandon -	6	6	1	1	-
Robert Lucas -	Maurice FitzGerald -	John Stephenson -	2	3	1	60	Kinsale -	1	2	-	1	-
William Blayny -	Oliver Wogan -	James Stuart -	2	3	1	60	Youghall -	-	-	-	4	-
Math. Bridges -	Oliver Gara -	Mathew Pierson -	2	3	1	60	" -	-	-	1	-	-
Pierce Lacey -	Alexander Phillips -	Maurice FitzGerald -	2	3	1	60	Limerick -	-	4	2	2	-
Charles Macartie -	Paulett Phillips -	Francis Browne -	2	3	1	60	Bandon -	1	1	2	3	-
Charles Hildyard -	Robert Martin -	Miles Wileman -	2	3	1	60	Kinsale -	1	1	-	16	-
Lord Dunsany -	John Hill -	George Connock -	2	3	1	60	Youghall -	3	1	1	6	-
Gordon O'Neill, granadiers.	John Michelburne, Vernon Parker.	-	2	3	1	60	Kinsale -	4	2	3	1	-
			26	39	13	780		18	17	11	39	7

Captaines.	Lieutenants.	Ensignes.	Sergeants.	Corporalls.	Drummers.	Private men.	Quarters.	September 1685.	December.	March 1686.	June.	Since June.
LORD FORBES'S REGIMENT.												
His lordship, colonel	Henry Cunningham -	Newcomen Atkinson -	2	3	1	60	Galway -	2	1	—	4	14
Robert Forbese, lieutenant-colonel.	George Dunbar -	John Fenwick -	2	3	1	60	Athlone -	1	1	—	4	7
Sir Thomas Newcomen, major.	Barry Foulke -	George Newcomen -	2	3	1	60	" -	—	—	1	1	7
Sir John Edgeworth -	Meredith Gwyllym -	Ambrose Edgeworth -	2	3	1	60	Galway -	4	2	2	7	—
Richard Eustace -	Robert Ross -	Charles Edwards -	2	3	1	60	" -	6	2	2	—	13
Thomas Whitney -	James Skelton -	Walter Weldon -	2	3	1	60	" -	5	2	—	16	1
Francis Edgeworth -	Murrough Sheehy -	Charles Billingsley -	2	3	1	60	" -	1	1	—	7	25
George Ridly -	Edmond Bourke -	Robert Edgeworth -	2	3	1	60	Athlone -	4	1	1	9	14
Lord Brittas -	Toby Denn -	John Sergeant -	2	3	1	60	Galway -	1	1	1	13	35
Richard Butler -	Richard Price -	Robert Pach -	2	3	1	60	Athlone -	1	—	2	5	49
Lucas Walsh -	Robert Hugard -	Patrick Dillon -	2	3	1	60	Galway -	1	—	1	23	10
William Talbott -	Robert Sterne -	George Bolleyn -	2	3	1	60	Athlone -	3	4	2	7	3
Henry Smith, granadiers.	Richard FitzGerald - Terence O'Bryan	-	2	3	1	60	Castleforbese -	6	2	6	13	—
									23	18	109	178
									35			

Staff officers :

Arthur Forbese, chaplain ; Richard Needham, adjutant ; Arthur Aughmooty, quartermaster ; Thomas Sharpless, chirurgion.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1686.

XII. 10.—1686.—Officers, soldiers, Roman Catholics and quarters—*continued*.

Captains.	Lieutenants.	Ensigns.	Sergeants.	Corporalls.	Drummers.	Private men.	Quarters.	September 1685.	December.	March 1686.	June.	Since June.
SIR THOMAS NEWCOMEN'S REGIMENT.												
Sir Thomas Newcomen, colonel.	Sir Robert Gore	Henry Edgworth	2	3	1	60	Drogheda	6	20	—	—	19
Anthony Hamilton, lieutenant-colonel.	Malcolm Hamilton	Thomas Newcomen	2	3	1	60	"	27	10	2	3	24
Toby Purcell, major	Edward Johnson	John Lowry	2	3	1	60	Dundalk	5	4	—	4	41
Sir John Devillier	James Barry	William Netterville	2	3	1	60	Drogheda	8	7	2	3	22
Swift Nix	George Bermingham	Luke Reilly	2	3	1	60	Dundalk	4	3	4	—	45
Arthur Dillon	John Tubman	Richard Talbott	2	3	1	60	Drogheda	3	—	2	2	24
Charles Poyntz	Walter Nugent	Hugh Macnamara	2	3	1	60	Dundalk	4	10	5	2	42
George Talbott	Richard Talbott	Miles Reilly	2	3	1	60	Drogheda	7	2	3	1	35
Bryan Macmahon	Sharinton Grosvenor	Thomas Sloughter	2	3	1	60	Dundalk	4	3	7	—	55
Sir Maurice Eustace	Richard Graham	Henry O'Neil	2	3	1	60	Drogheda	7	6	2	8	24
Lord Netterville	James Wogan	Thomas Bolleyn	2	3	1	60	"	5	14	6	12	44
Baldwin Leighton	William Carr	Luke Talbott	2	3	1	60	"	5	4	—	4	36
George Talbott, granadiers.	Theobald Bourgh Lewis Walsh.	"	2	3	1	60	"	17	1	1	5	46
								102	84	34	44	457

Staff officers:

John Ovington, chaplaine; Benjamin Tiehborne, adjutant; Jeffry Connell, quartermaster; Edward Arris, chirurgion.



Captains.	Lieutenants.	Ensigns.	Sergeants.	Corporalls.	Drummers.	Private men.	Quarters.	September 1685.	December.	March 1686.	June.	Since June.
COLONEL THOMAS FAIRFAX'S REGIMENT.												
Thomas Fairfax, colonel.	Robert Napper	Arthur Usher	2	3	1	60	Carrickfergus	3	1	—	2	1
Sir Thomas Fortescue, lieutenant-colonel.	William Fortescue	Edward Courtney	2	3	1	60	Belfast	1	3	—	3	—
Marcus Talbot, major	David Condon	Roger Brettridge	2	3	1	60	"	19	5	—	11	2
Sir Richard Rooth	Richard Rooth	James Gascoyne	2	3	1	60	"	4	5	1	2	—
John Beversham	Nicholas FitzGerald	William Warren	2	3	1	60	"	8	—	2	2	—
Francis Rolleston	Thomas Smith	Thomas Power	2	3	1	60	Carrickfergus	2	—	—	3	—
Lord Lowth	Richard Lugolsby	Charles Hubblethorne	2	3	1	60	Antrim, etc.	3	8	—	16	28
Lord Inniskillen	James Hamilton	George Baston	2	3	1	60	Lisburne	2	2	—	2	43
Lord Upper Ossory	Edmond Purcell	Edward Nugent	2	3	1	60	Carrickfergus	2	2	—	2	56
Walter Butler	John Rawkins	Patrick Meade	2	3	1	60	"	5	1	1	—	—
Philip Rycaut	Esme Clarke	Martin Bladen	2	3	1	60	Belfast	—	1	—	1	5
Charles Collier, granadiers.	Mathew De Vaulx	-	2	3	1	60	"	—	1	3	—	—
Sir Charles Feilding, late of this regiment, now independent.	Anthony Hoveden	Vincent Clench	2	3	1	60	Culmore	3	—	7	3	—
	Terence McSweeney		26	39	13	780		52	27	14	47	135

Staff officers:

Richard Crump, chaplain; William Baxter, adjutant; William Lupton, quartermaster; Thomas Baker, chirurgon.

XII. 10.—1686.—Officers, soldiers, Roman Catholics and quarters—*continued*.

Captains.	Lieutenants.	Ensigns.	Sergeants.	Corporalls.	Drummers.	Private men.	Quarters.	September 1685.	December.	March 1686.	June.	Since June.
COLONEL JUSTIN MACARTIE'S REGIMENT.												
Justin Macartie, colonel.	Francis Carroll	John Hogan	2	3	1	60	Cork	28	6	4	2	10
Sir John FitzGerald, lieutenant-colonel.	William Congreve	Thomas Beverley	2	3	1	60	"	2	4	3	4	29
Francis Carroll, major,—no company	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
George Colgrave	Thomas Power	Edmond FitzGerald	2	3	1	60	Cork	2	2	2	10	8
Henry Porree	Donogh Macartie	Michael Farrell	2	3	1	60	"	5	5	1	2	12
George Stoughton	Charles Callaghan	Timothy Macartie	2	3	1	60	Waterford	8	6	2	4	13
Richard Lock	Philip Barry Oge	Donogh Macdonogh	2	3	1	60	Cork	20	4	7	9	2
Sir John Ivory	Thomas Beckett	Robert Morris	2	3	1	60	Waterford	17	14	6	11	18
Ralph Crofts	Peter Latham	Thomas Ramsey	2	3	1	60	"	10	2	1	1	9
Thomas Buckridge	Edward Osborne	Robert Gee	2	3	1	60	"	8	3	6	4	14
Thomas Nugent	Dermod Macauliffe	Callahan Macallahan	2	3	1	60	Cork	18	6	3	6	35
John Rooth	Nicholas Carterett	Samuel Salesbury	2	3	1	60	"	17	6	3	8	11
Arthur Macmahon	Richard Gardner	Edwin Sandys	2	3	1	60	Waterford	7	—	12	3	59
John Burges, granadiers.	Philip Meagher, Garretts FitzGerald.	—	2	3	1	60	Cork	9	5	5	7	—
								141	63	55	71	220

Staff officers :

Pierce Butler, chaplaine ; Dominick Terry, adjutant ; John Hall, quartermaster ; James Gough, chirurgion.

Captains.	Lieutenants.	Ensigns.	Sergeants.	Corporals.	Drummers.	Private men.	Quarters.	September 1685.	December.	March 1686.	June.	Since June.
COLONEL THEODORE RUSSELL'S REGIMENT.												
Theodore Russell, colonel.	Thomas Oldfield	Henry Folleville	2	3	1	60	Coleraine	2	3	1	5	—
Rupert Billingsley, lieutenant-col.	Pierce Archbold	Thomas Macgwire	2	3	1	60	Derry	—	1	—	3	1
Teig Regan, major	Morgan Lloyd	Rolleston Low	2	3	1	60	Coleraine	—	3	—	18	—
Sir Charles De Vic	Patrick Nash	Edmond Meyrick	2	3	1	50	Derry	—	—	—	2	—
James Gay	John Pinkney	John Cashin	2	3	1	60	Coleraine	11	1	—	3	3
Francis Rolleston	Edmond Perry	Arthur Fitton	2	3	1	60	"	1	—	—	1	—
James Eastland	William Packington	John Craddock	2	3	1	60	Sligo	2	—	—	1	—
Nicholas Plunkett	Michael Delahide	John Murry	2	3	1	60	Coleraine	2	4	—	10	—
Nicholas Darcy	Edward Butler	Christopher Wray	2	3	1	60	Derry	3	6	4	53	—
Cuconnaght Macgwire.	Hugh Deane	John Low	2	3	1	60	Coleraine	—	—	3	—	—
Henry Thomas	James Howard	Robert Blackny	2	3	1	60	Derry	2	2	—	—	6
Nicholas Arthur	Edward Harwood	Richard Purcell	2	3	1	60	Coleraine	3	—	—	7	15
Daniel Dering, granadiers	Alexander Ramsey, John Culliford	—	2	3	1	60	Derry	—	16	—	3	—
			26	39	13	780						
			26	36	26							25

Staff officers :

Nicholas Willson, chaplain; John Poole, adjutant; John Russell, quartermaster; William Farran, chirurgion.



## XII. 10.—1686.—Officers, soldiers, Roman Catholics, etc.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
—  
1686.

	Sergeants.	Corporalls.	Trumpettors.	Drummers.	Hautboys.	Private men.	September 1685.	December.	March 1686.	June.	Since June.
Duke of Ormonde's regiment -	—	24	10	—	—	365	24	12	9	18	67
Earle of Tyrconnell's -	—	24	8	—	—	360	90	29	7	16	43
Earle of Ardglas's -	—	24	8	—	—	360	3	7	3	19	119
Horse -	—	72	26	—	—	1,085	117	48	19	53	229
Regiment of dragoons -	20	30	—	20	20	500	—	—	—	—	—
Troop of granadiers -	2	3	—	2	2	50	—	5	—	11	16
Regiment of guards -	39	39	—	26	—	1,170	31	22	35	64	422
Lord viscount Mountjoy's -	26	39	—	13	—	780	18	17	11	39	7
Lord Forbese's -	26	39	—	13	—	780	35	23	18	109	178
Sir Thomas Newcomen's -	26	39	—	13	—	780	102	84	34	44	457
Colonel Thomas Fairfax's -	26	39	—	13	—	780	52	27	14	47	135
Colonel Justin Macartie's -	26	39	—	13	—	780	141	63	55	71	220
Colonel Theodore Russell's	26	39	—	13	—	780	26	36	9	106	25
Foot -	195	273	—	104	—	5,850	405	272	176	480	1,424
Horse -	—	72	26	—	—	1,085	117	48	19	53	229
Dragoons -	20	30	—	20	20	500	—	—	—	—	—
Granadiers -	2	3	—	2	2	50	—	5	—	11	16
Totall -	217	378	26	126	22	7,485	522	325	195	544	1,669

“Colonel Richard Hamilton's regiment [of] dragoons entire, except captain William Hamilton's and captain Thomas Hewettson's troops.”  
[See pages 422, 432, 439.]

XII. 11.—1686.—ARMY IN IRELAND :—ESTIMATE OF NUMBERS OF  
ROMAN CATHOLICS.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1686.

“An estimate of Roman Catholics in his majesty's army in Ireland, taken out of the muster-rolls for three months ended the last of September, 1686, and the number of private men the army consists of :

Duke [of] Ormond's regiment.

Horse.	Captaines.	Lieutenants.	Cornetts.	Quartermasters.	Corporalls.	Trumpetours.	Private men.	Number of private men allowed by the establishment.
His grace's troop - - -	—	—	—	—	2	2	10	50
Earle of Roscomon's - - -	—	—	—	—	—	—	24	45
Lord viscount Blesinton's - - -	—	1	1	1	3	—	35	45
Captain Henry Boyle's - - -	—	1	—	—	—	—	18	45
Lord Kingston's - - -	—	1	1	—	2	—	37	45
Captain Ambrose Aungier's - - -	—	1	—	—	1	—	24	45
Lord Kinsale's - - -	1	1	1	—	1	—	23	45
Captain René de Carne's - - -	1	1	—	—	2	—	41	45
	2	6	3	1	11	2	212	365

Earl [of] Tyrconnell's regiment.

His lordship's troop - - -	1	1	—	1	3	2	42	45
Lieut.-col. Dominick Sheldon's - - -	1	—	1	1	2	—	33	45
Earle of Mount-Alexander's - - -	—	1	—	—	2	—	20	45
Lord Blayny's - - -	—	—	1	—	—	—	18	45
Captain Henry Brenn's - - -	—	—	—	—	—	—	8	45
Earle of Donnegall's - - -	—	—	—	1	1	—	5	45
Lord Gormanston's - - -	1	1	1	—	—	—	13	45
Lord Dungan's - - -	1	1	1	—	1	—	31	45
	4	4	4	3	9	2	170	360

Earl [of] Ardglass's regiment.

His lordship's troop - - -	—	1	—	—	1	—	31	45
Lieut.-col. Lawrence Dempsey's - - -	1	—	—	1	—	—	27	45
Captain Francis Hamilton's - - -	—	—	—	—	—	—	10	45
John Anderson's - - -	—	—	—	—	—	—	16	45
Ranald Graham's - - -	—	1	1	—	1	—	25	45
Lord Galmoy's - - -	1	—	—	1	3	—	28	45
Captain James Hamilton's - - -	—	1	1	—	1	—	18	45
Earle o Clancarty's - - -	1	1	—	—	—	—	28	45
	3	4	2	2	6	—	183	360

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1686.

XII. 11.—1686.—Army in Ireland :—Estimate of Numbers of  
Roman Catholics—*continued.*

Colonel Richard Hamilton's regiment.

Dragoons.	Captains.	Lieutenants.	Cornetts.	Quartermasters.	Sergeants.	Corporalls.	Drummers and haut-boys.	Private men.	Number of private men allowed by the establishment.
The colonel's troop - - -	1	1	1	1	2	3	4	50	50
Lieut.-col. John Butler's - - -	1	1	1	1	2	3	4	50	50
Captain Owen O'Connor's - - -	1	1	1	1	2	3	4	50	50
„ Thomas Hewettson's - - -	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	14	50
„ Robert Purcell's - - -	1	1	1	—	2	3	4	50	50
„ Symon Luttrell's - - -	1	1	1	1	2	3	4	50	50
„ George Mathew's - - -	1	—	1	1	2	3	4	47	50
„ John Bapt. De Mol's - - -	1	1	—	—	1	1	4	22	50
„ James Dempsey's - - -	1	1	1	1	2	3	4	50	50
„ Mathew Ford's, late captain William Hamilton's. - - -	—	1	1	—	—	—	—	11	50
	8	8	9	6	15	22	32	394	500
Troop of granadiers - - -	1	1	—	—	1	2	2	27	50

Regiment of guards.

Foot.	Captains.	Lieutenants.	Ensignes.	Sergeants.	Corporalls.	Drummers.	Private men.	Number of private men allowed by the establishment.
The king's company - - -	—	—	—	1	1	—	56	90
Earle of Ossory's - - -	—	—	—	1	1	—	67	90
Lieut.-col. William Dorrington's - - -	1	—	—	1	1	—	73	90
Major William Barker's - - -	1	—	—	1	1	—	53	90
Captaine Richard Morris's - - -	—	—	—	1	—	1	54	90
„ Edward Forth's - - -	—	—	—	1	1	—	47	90
„ Thomas Flower's - - -	—	—	—	1	—	—	68	90
„ Richard Farley's - - -	—	—	—	1	2	—	61	90
„ Thomas Arthur's - - -	1	—	—	1	2	—	70	90
„ Anthony Rodney's - - -	—	—	—	1	1	—	53	90
„ Wentworth Harman's - - -	—	—	—	1	—	—	46	90
„ Bruno Talbott's - - -	1	—	—	1	1	—	72	90
„ Francis Chantrell's granadiers. - - -	—	—	—	1	—	—	37	90
	4	1	—	13	11	1	757	1,170



XII. 11.—1686.—Army in Ireland:—Estimate of Numbers of  
Roman Catholics—*continued.*

Lord viscount Mountjoy's regiment.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1686.

Footc.	Captaines.	Lieutenants.	Ensignes.	Sergeants.	Corporalls.	Drummers.	Private men.	Number of private men allowed by the establishment.
His lordship's company - - -	—	—	—	—	—	—	36	60
Lieut.-col. Robert Lundy's - - -	—	—	1	—	—	—	10	60
Major Gustavus Hamilton's - - -	—	—	—	—	—	—	11	60
Captain Frederick Hamilton's - - -	—	1	—	1	—	—	26	60
" William Butler's - - -	1	—	—	—	—	—	45	60
" Robert Lucas's - - -	—	1	1	—	1	—	43	60
" William Blayny's - - -	—	1	—	—	—	—	23	60
" Mathew Bridges's - - -	—	1	—	—	1	—	30	60
" Charles Hildyard's - - -	1	—	—	1	—	—	30	60
" Pierce Lacey's - - -	1	—	1	—	—	—	58	60
" Charles Macarty's - - -	1	—	1	2	2	—	51	60
Lord Dunsany's - - -	1	—	—	1	2	—	49	60
Captain Gordon O'Neil's granadiers -	1	—	—	1	1	—	48	60
	6	4	4	6	7	—	460	780

Lord Forbese's regiment.

His lordship's company - - -	—	—	—	—	—	—	26	60
Lieut.-colonel - - -	—	—	—	—	3	—	16	60
Sir Thomas Newcomen's, baronet - - -	—	—	—	—	—	—	20	60
Sir John Edgworth's - - -	—	—	—	—	—	—	26	60
Captain Richard Eustace's - - -	—	—	—	—	—	—	27	60
" Thomas Whittney's - - -	—	1	—	—	1	—	40	60
" Francis Edgworth's - - -	—	1	—	—	—	—	29	60
Lord Brittas's - - -	1	1	—	2	3	—	55	60
Captain Richard Butler's - - -	1	—	—	2	3	1	60	60
" Lucas Walsh's - - -	1	1	1	—	—	—	48	60
" George Ridley's - - -	—	1	—	—	—	—	33	60
" William Talbott's - - -	1	—	—	1	3	—	60	60
" Henry Smith's granadiers - - -	—	2	—	—	1	—	43	60
	4	7	1	5	14	1	483	780

Colonel Justin Macarty's regiment.

The colonel's company - - -	1	1	—	1	—	—	53	60
Sir John FitzGerald's - - -	1	—	—	2	3	—	58	60
Captain George Colgrave's - - -	—	—	1	—	1	—	47	60
" George Stoughton's - - -	—	1	1	—	1	—	38	60
" Henry Porree's - - -	—	1	—	1	1	—	51	60
" Richard Lock's - - -	—	1	1	1	2	—	37	60
Sir John Ivory's - - -	—	—	1	—	2	—	41	60
Captain Ralph Croft's - - -	—	—	—	—	—	—	42	60
" Thomas Buckeridge's - - -	—	—	—	—	2	—	39	60
" Thomas Nugent's - - -	1	1	1	2	3	—	59	60
" Arthur Macmahon's - - -	1	—	—	2	2	—	52	60
" John Roth's - - -	1	—	—	—	2	—	57	60
" John Burges's granadiers - - -	—	2	—	1	—	—	41	60
	5	7	5	10	19	—	615	780

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1686.

XII. 11.—1686.—Army in Ireland :—Estimate of Numbers of  
Roman Catholics—*continued*.

Sir Thomas Newcomen's regiment.

Footc.	Captains.	Lieutenants.	Ensigns.	Sergeants.	Corporalls.	Drummers.	Private Men.	Number of private men allowed by the establishment.
The colonel's company -	—	—	—	—	—	—	55	60
Lieut.-col. Anthony Hamilton's -	1	—	—	—	—	—	53	60
Major Toby Purcell's -	—	—	—	—	—	—	40	60
Sir John Devillier's -	1	—	1	—	1	—	39	60
Captain Swift Nix's -	—	—	1	—	—	—	52	60
„ Arthur Dillon's -	—	—	1	—	—	—	37	60
„ Charles Poyntz's -	—	1	1	1	2	—	55	60
„ George Talbott's -	1	1	1	—	—	—	52	60
„ Bryan MacMahon's -	1	—	—	—	1	—	59	60
Sir Maurice Eustace's -	1	1	1	2	3	—	60	60
Lord viscount Netterville's -	1	1	—	1	2	—	58	60
Captain Baldwin Leighton's -	1	—	1	1	1	—	48	60
„ George Talbott's granadiers -	1	2	—	—	2	—	55	60
	8	6	7	5	12	—	663	780

Colonel Thomas Fairfax's regiment.

The colonel's company -	—	—	—	—	—	—	17	60
Sir Thomas Fortescue's -	—	—	—	—	—	—	37	60
Major Mark Talbott's -	1	1	—	2	2	—	55	60
Sir Richard Rooth's -	—	—	1	1	1	—	33	60
Captain John Beversham's -	—	1	—	—	1	—	47	60
„ Francis Rolleston's, senior -	—	—	1	1	—	—	30	60
„ Walter Butler's -	1	—	—	2	2	—	44	60
Lord Louth's -	1	—	—	2	2	—	54	60
Captain Philip Rycant's -	1	—	1	—	—	—	30	60
Lord Upper Ossory's -	1	1	1	1	1	—	60	60
Lord Iniskillen's -	1	—	—	2	2	—	58	60
Captain Charles Collier's granadiers -	—	1	—	—	—	—	33	60
	6	4	4	11	11	—	498	720

Colonel Theodore Russell's regiment.

The colonel's company -	—	—	—	1	1	—	48	60
Lieut.-col. Rupert Billingsley's -	—	1	—	—	—	—	47	60
Major Teig Regan's -	1	—	—	1	1	—	46	60
Sir Charles De Vic's -	—	1	—	—	—	—	16	60
Captain James Gay's -	—	—	1	—	—	—	40	60
„ Francis Rolleston's, junior -	—	—	—	—	—	—	40	60
„ James Eastland's -	—	—	—	—	—	—	50	60
„ Nicholas Plunkett's -	1	1	—	2	3	—	56	60
„ Nicholas Darcy's -	1	1	—	2	3	—	59	60
„ Cuconnaght Macgwire's -	1	—	—	1	2	—	55	60
„ Henry Thomas's -	—	—	—	—	—	—	38	60
„ Nicholas Arthur's -	1	—	1	2	1	—	45	60
„ Daniel Dering's granadiers -	—	—	—	—	—	—	30	60
	5	4	2	9	11	—	570	780
Sir Charles Feilding's independent company.	—	—	1	1	—	—	11	60

XII. 11.—1686.—Army in Ireland :—Estimate of Numbers of Roman Catholics—*concluded*.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1686:

Totalls.		Captaines.	Lieutenants.	Cornetts.	Quartermasters.	Ensignes.	Sergants.	Corporalls.	Trumpeters, drummers, and hautboys.	Private men.	Number of private men allowed by the establishment.
Duke of Ormonde's regiment	-	2	6	3	1	—	—	11	2	212	365
Earle of Tyrconnell's	-	4	4	4	3	—	—	9	2	170	369
Earle of Ardglass's	-	3	4	2	2	—	—	6	—	183	360
Horse	-	9	14	9	6	—	—	26	4	565	1,085
Regiment of dragoons	-	8	8	9	6	—	15	22	32	394	500
Troop of granadiers	-	1	1	—	—	—	1	2	2	27	50
Regiment of guards	-	4	1	—	—	—	13	11	1	757	1,170
Lord Mountjoy's regiment	-	6	4	—	—	4	6	7	—	460	780
Lord Forbese's	-	4	7	—	—	1	5	14	1	483	780
Colonel Justin Macarty's	-	5	7	—	—	5	10	19	—	615	780
Sir Thomas Newcomen's	-	8	6	—	—	7	5	12	—	663	780
Colonel Thomas Fairfax's	-	6	4	—	—	4	11	11	—	498	720
Colonel Theodore Russell's	-	5	4	—	—	2	9	11	—	570	780
Sir Charles Feilding's independent company.	-	—	—	—	—	1	1	—	—	11	60
Foot	-	38	33	—	—	24	60	85	2	4,057	5,850
Horse	-	9	14	9	6	—	—	26	4	565	1,085
Dragoons	-	8	8	9	6	—	15	22	32	394	500
Granadiers	-	1	1	—	—	—	1	2	2	27	50
Total	-	56	56	18	12	24	76	135	40	5,043	7,485

Endorsed by Ormonde :—"How the army of Ireland is composed in relation to Protestants and Roman Catholicks."



XII. 12.—1686.—Officers, soldiers, headquarters.

1686.—“ARMY IN IRELAND.—An abstract of the commissioned officers of his majesty's army in Ireland, number of non-commissioned officers and soldiers and their head-quarters, together with an account of the number of private men entertained at the last June muster in the room of others dead, discharged, or run away.”

Captains,	Lieutenants,	Cornets,	Quartermasters,	Corporals,	Trumpeters,	Private men,	New men entered,	Quarters,	Countys.
HORSE.									
HIS GRACE THE DUKE OF ORMONDE'S REGIMENT.									
His grace, colonel -	Lord Kilkenny-	George Slaughter -	George Mayo <sup>1</sup> -	3	3	50	1	Kilkenny.	—
Earl [of] Roscomon,	West.	Robert Burrington -	Lewis Jones -	3	1	45	2	Carrick -	Tipperary.
lieut.-colonel.	Richard Tichborne -	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Alexander MacDon-	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
nell, major—no troop.	John Taaffe -	Ulick Bourke -	Benb. Benson -	3	1	45	3	Blesinton -	Wicklow.
Lord viscount Bles-	Edward Butler -	John Butler -	John Smith -	3	1	45	6	Castlomartyr -	Cork.
sinton.	James Butler -	Walter Bourke -	Abel Thomas -	3	1	45	4	Birr -	Queen's.
Henry Boyle -	Christopher Nugent -	Réné Mezandier -	John FitzSymon -	3	1	45	4	Charleville -	Limerick.
Lord Kingston -	Charles Kavenagh -	Roger Farrell -	Robert Spencer -	3	1	45	7	Loughrea -	Galway.
Ambrose Aungier -	Edmond Nugent -	Joslin Meade -	Arthur Ussher -	3	1	45	4	Cashel -	Tipperary.
Lord Kinsale -									
Réné de Carne -									
				24	10	365	31		

Staff officers:

Richard Mallory, chaplain; (Blank) adjutant; George Mayo, quartermaster; John Crohary, chirurgeon.

<sup>1</sup> “ Besides a kettle-drummer.”

Captaines.	Lieutenants.	Cornetts.	Quartermasters.	Corporalls.	Trumpetters.	Private men.	New men entered.	Quarters.	Countys.
EARLE OF TYRCONNELL'S REGIMENT.									
His lordship, colonel	Sir Neil O'Neil	-	Lancelot Kirke	-	Henry Talbott <sup>1</sup>	45	3	Drogheda	Lowth.
Dominick Sheldon,	Anthony Townly	-	John Nugent	-	Edmund Butler	45	4	Atherlee	"
lieut-col.	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Sir William Tichborne,	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
major—no troop.	William Nugent	-	Charles King	-	David Campbell	45	4	Navan	Meath.
Earl Mount-Alexander	Robert Nangle	-	Francis Meara	-	James Brabazon	45	2	Trim	"
Lord Blayny	Joseph Jackman	-	Charles Dutton Colt	-	Edmund Darcy	45	5	Dublin.	-
Earle of Donegall	-	-	-	-	Evan Humphries	45	2	"	-
Henry Brenn	Sir Thomas Atkins	-	Richard Gorges	-	John Aughmooty	45	2	Mullingar	Westmeath.
Lord Gormanstowne	John Arthur	-	Sir Nicholas Acheson	-	Thomas Parke	45	3	Naas	Kildare.
Lord Dungau	Nicholas Cusack	-	Henry Dillon	-	-	45	3	-	-
				24	8	360	25		

Staff officers:

Daniel Neylen, chaplaine; Dominick Sheldon, adjutant; Thomas Betagh, quartermaster; Peter Millet, chirurgeon.

<sup>1</sup> "Besides a kettle-drummer."

XII, 12.—1686.—Officers, soldiers, headquarters—*continued*.

Captains.	Lieutenants.	Cornets.	Quartermasters.	Corporals.	Trumpeters.	Private men.	New men entered.	Quarters.	Countys.
EARLE OF ARDGLAS'S REGIMENT.									
His lordship, colonel	Nicholas Purcell	James Bryan	Anthony Lock <sup>1</sup>	3	1	45	2	Ardnagh.	—
Lawrence Dempsey,	James Butler	Marke Hodges	Edmond Hobart	3	1	45	14	Down.	—
lieut.-colonel,	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Charles Carroll, ma-	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
for—no troop.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Francis Hamilton	Francis Preston	Alexander Saunderson	Andrew Monnypenny	3	1	45	6	Kilishandra	Cavan.
John Anderson	Edward Pearce	Charles Barrington	Peter Biscay	3	1	45	2	Lisburn	Antrim.
Ranald Graham	John Corbett	(Blank) Mathews	Arthur Graham	3	1	45	2	Coleraine	Derry.
Lord viscount Galmoy	Brent Moore	Gustavus Hamilton	Robert Norton	3	1	45	3	Strabane	Tyrone.
James Hamilton	Robert Arthur	Daniel O'Neil	Michael Harrison	3	1	45	4	Moyra	Antrim.
Earl of Clancarty	John Talbott	Roger Jeffries	John Hinde	3	1	45	8	Hilsburrow	Down.
							360		
							41		
Staff officers :									
Giles Clarke, chaplain; Nicholas Price, adjutant; Anthony Lock, quartermaster; John Purvis, chirurgion.									

<sup>1</sup> "Besides a kettle-drummer,"



XII. 12.—1686.—Officers, soldiers, headquarters—*continued*.

Captaines.	Lieutenants.	Cornetts.	Quartermasters.	Sergeants.	Corporals.	Drummers and hautboys. <sup>1</sup>	Private men.	New men entered.	Quarters.	Countys.			
COLONEL RICHARD HAMILTON'S REGIMENT :--DRAGOONS.													
Richard Hamilton, colonel.	Conly Geoghagan	-	Francis Cahaigne	-	Michael Wall	-	2	3	4	50	4	Carlow.	---
John Butler, lieutenant.	Charles Macdaniel	-	Anthony Vane	-	Edmond Butler	-	2	3	4	50	1	Callan	Kilkenny.
William Hungat, major--no troop.	---	---	---	---	---	---	---	---	---	---	---	---	---
Owen O'Connor	Robert Ely	-	James Power	-	Lawrence Sulevane	-	2	3	4	50	2	Portumna	Galway.
William Hamilton	Daniel Magennis	-	Tyrlegh Macgwire	-	Archibald Hamilton	-	2	3	4	50	3	Callidon	Tyrone.
Robert Purcell	Michael FitzGerald	-	Lawrence Duhunt	-	James Liviecy	-	2	3	4	50	9	New Castle	Limerick.
Thomas Hewettson	Thomas Denny	-	Milo Bagott	-	George Denny	-	2	3	4	50	3	Kildare.	---
Symon Luttrell	Lawrence Clarke	-	Sir Edward Byron	-	John Luttrell	-	2	3	4	50	7	Manooth	Kildare.
George Mathew	Andrew Monroe	-	Andrew Ford	-	Walter Bourke	-	2	3	4	50	10	Thurles	Tipperary.
John Baptist De Mol	Thomas Burke	-	Thomas Lloyd	-	Thomas Allnutt	-	2	3	4	50	6	Wicklow.	---
James Dempsey	Theobald Byrne	-	John Nugent	-	Edmond Harney	-	2	3	4	50	1	Castledermot	---
							20	30	40	500	44		
Staff officers :													
John Sherburne, chaplain ; Charles Slingsby, adjutant ; William Slingsby, quartermaster ; Sabat De St. Jean, chirurgieon.													
Troop of granadiers :													
Lord Ikirryn, captain ; Mark Duncan, first lieutenant ; William Morris, second [lieutenant]							2	3	4	50	13	Dublin.	---

<sup>1</sup> "Two drummers and two hautboys allowed to each troop in this regiment."

XII. 12.—1686.—Officers, soldiers, headquarters—continued.

Captains.	Lieutenants.	Ensigns.	Sergeants.	Corporals.	Drummers.	Private men.	New men entered.	Quarters.	Countys.
			Foot.—REGIMENT OF GUARDS.						
Oliver Long, captain of the king's company.	Francis Jordan	William Usher <sup>1</sup>	3	3	2	90	6	Dublin.	—
Earl of Ossory, colonel	William Gilbert	Thomas Stanley	3	3	2	90	11	"	—
William Dorrington, lieut.-colonel.	Thomas Allen	Roger Feilding	3	3	2	90	9	"	—
William Barker, major	George Stockton	Charles Povey	3	3	2	90	4	"	—
Richard Morris	Thomas Kittson	William Moore	3	3	2	90	7	"	—
Edward Forth	Henry Pagett	William Flower	3	3	2	90	5	"	—
Thomas Flower	Charles Beverly	George Withers	3	3	2	90	4	"	—
Wentworth Harman	George Magee	Edward Wybrants	3	3	2	90	6	"	—
Richard Farley	John Farley	John Caulfield	3	3	2	90	7	"	—
Anthony Rodney	Robert Poyntz	James Buck	3	3	2	90	6	"	—
Thomas Arthur	Joseph Stopford	Robert Margetson	3	3	2	90	5	"	—
Lord Galmoy, late	Edward Wolfe	John Davis	3	3	2	90	5	"	—
Francis Chantrell, granadiers.	William Norwood	-	3	3	2	90	6	"	—
	Bernhard Tessin.	-	39	39	26	1,170	81		

Staff officers:

William Lloyd, chaplain; William Guy, adjutant; (*Blank*) quartermaster; Charles Thompson, chirurgon; Robert Weldon, chirurgon's mate.

<sup>1</sup> " Besides a drum-major and piper."

Captains.	Lieutenants.	Ensignes.	Sergeants.	Corporalls.	Drummers.	Private men.	New men entered.	Quarters.	Countys.
LORD VISCOUNT MOUNTJOY'S REGIMENT.									
His lordship, colonel -	James Gibbons -	Edward Bayly -	2	3	1	60	1	Newtown Stuart -	Tyrone.
Robert Lundy, lieutenant-colonel.	Robert Phillips -	Lancelot Salkeld -	2	3	1	60	4	Londonderry.	-
Gustavus Hamilton, major.	John Hamilton -	Richard Bingham -	2	3	1	60	7	"	-
Frederick Hamilton -	William Bermingham -	Stephen Miller -	2	3	1	60	12	Coleraine -	Derry.
William Butler -	Morgan Broughton -	William Calhoun -	2	3	1	60	1	Londonderry.	-
Robert Lucas -	Maurice FitzGerald -	John Stephenson -	2	3	1	60	8	Charlemount -	Armagh.
William Blayny -	Oliver Wogan -	James Stuart -	2	3	1	60	6	"	-
Matthew Bridges -	Oliver Gara -	Mathew Pierson -	2	3	1	60	4	Culmore -	Derry.
Pierce Lacey -	Alexander Phillips -	Maurice FitzGerald -	2	3	1	60	2	Londonderry.	-
Charles Macarty -	Paulet Phillips -	Francis Browne -	2	3	1	60	5	"	-
Charles Hildyard -	Robert Martyn -	Miles Wileman -	2	3	1	60	21	Dungannon -	Tyrone.
Lord Dunsany -	John Hill -	George Connock -	2	3	1	60	6	Londonderry.	-
Gordon O'Neil, granadiers.	John Michelbarne -	-	2	3	1	60	1	-	-
Vernon Parker.									
			26	39	13	780	78		

Staff officers :

Edward Walkinton, chaplaire; John Talbott, adjutant; William Sanderson, quartermaster; Christopher Erwin, chirurgieon.



XII. 12.—1686.—Officers, soldiers, headquarters—*continued*.

Captains.	Lieutenants.	Ensigns.	Sergeants.	Corporals.	Drummers.	Private men.	New men entered.	Quarters.	Countys.
LORD FORBES'S REGIMENT.									
His lordship, colonel	Henry Cunningham	Newcomen Atkinson	2	3	1	60	14	Longford.	—
Robert Forbes, lieutenant-colonel.	George Dunbar	John Fenwick	2	3	1	60	8	Athlone	Rosconon.
Sir Thomas Newcomen, major.	Barry Foulke	George Newcomen	2	3	1	60	8	Mostowne	Longford.
Sir John Edgworth	Meredith Gwylm	Ambrose Edgworth	2	3	1	60	9	Mastrim.	"
Richard Eustace	Robert Ross	Charles Edwards	2	3	1	60	—	Drogheda	Lowth.
Thomas Whitney	James Skelton	Walter Weldon	2	3	1	60	21	Mollingar	West Meath.
Francis Edgworth	Monogh Sheehy	Charles Billingsly	2	3	1	60	15	Belurbet	Cavan.
George Ridley	Edmond Bourke	Robert Edgworth	2	3	1	60	9	Lanesborough	Longford.
Lord Britias	Toby Denn	John Sergeant	2	3	1	60	13	Longhrea	Galway.
Richard Butler	Richard Price	Samuell Paeh	2	3	1	60	7	Jamestowne	Leitrim.
Lucas Walsh	Robert Hugard	John Sutton	2	3	1	60	23	Mollingar	Westmeath.
William Talbott	Robert Sterne	George Bolleyn	2	3	1	60	8	Drogheda	Louth.
Henry Smith, granadiers.	Richard FitzGerald, Terence O'Bryan.	-	2	3	1	60	16	Lisbrack	Longford.
			26	39	13	780	151		

Staff officers:

Arthur Forbes, chaplain; Richard Needham, adjutant; Arthur Aughmooty, quartermaster; Thomas Sharpless, chirurgion.

XII. 12.—1686.—Officers, soldiers, headquarters—*continued.*

Captains.	Lieutenants.	Ensigns.	Sergeants.	Corporals.	Drummers.	Private men.	New men entered.	Quarters.	Countys.
SIR THOMAS NEWCOMEN'S REGIMENT.									
Sir Thomas Newcomen, colonel.	Sir Robert Gore	Henry Edgworth	2	3	1	60	2	Finac	Cavan.
Anthony Hamilton, lieut.-colonel.	Malcolm Hamilton	Thomas Newcomen	2	3	1	60	7	Limerick.	—
Toby Furcell, major	Edward Johnson	John Lowry	2	3	1	60	4	Wexford.	—
Sir John Devillier	James Barry	William Netterville	2	3	1	60	6	Limerick.	—
Swift Nix	George Bermingham	Luke Reilly	2	3	1	60	2	Clonnell	Tipperary.
Arthur Dillon	John Tubman	Richard Talbott	2	3	1	60	5	Limerick.	—
Charles Poyntz	Walter Nugent	Hugh Macnamarra	2	3	1	60	2	Dungannon	Wexford.
George Talbott	Richard Talbott	Miles Reilly	2	3	1	60	1	Waterford.	—
Bryan MacMahon	Sharrinton Grosvenor	Thomas Slaughter	2	3	1	60	—	"	—
Sir Maurice Eustace	Richard Graham	Henry O'Neil	2	3	1	60	12	Limerick.	—
Lord Netterville	James Wogan	Thos. Bolleyne	2	3	1	60	13	"	—
Baldwin Leighton	William Carr	Luke Talbott	2	3	1	60	5	"	—
George Talbott, grandiers.	Theobald Bourgh, Lewis Walsh.	"	2	3	1	60	6	"	—
			26	39	13	780	65		

Staff officers :

John Ovington, chaplain ; Benjamin Tichborne, adjutant ; Jeffry Connell, quartermaster ; Edward Arris, chirurgion.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.

1686.

XII. 12.—1686.—Officers, soldiers, headquarters—*continued*.

Captaines.	Lieutenants.	Ensignes.	Sergeants.	Corporalls.	Drummers.	Private men.	New men entered.	Quarters.	County's.
COLONEL THOMAS FAIRFAX'S REGIMENT.									
Thomas Fairfax, colonel	Robert Napper	Arthur Usher	2	3	1	60	4	Carrickfergus	Antrim.
Sir Thomas Fortescue, lieut.-colonel.	William Fortescue	Edward Courtney	2	3	1	60	5	Belfast	"
Marcus Talbott, major	David Condon	Roger Brettridge	2	3	1	60	11	Down.	—
Sir Richard Rooth	Richard Rooth	James Gascoigne	2	3	1	60	8	Belfast	Antrim.
John Beversham	Nicholas FitzGerald	William Warren	2	3	1	60	4	Tondragee	Ardmagh.
Francis Rolleston	Thomas Smith	Thomas Power	2	3	1	60	4	Isle of Magee	Antrim.
Sir Charles Feilding	Anthony Hoveden	Peter Eastwood	2	3	1	60	5	Antrim	"
Lord Lowth	Richard Ingoldsby	Charles Hubblethorne	2	3	1	60	16	"	"
Lord Inniskillen	James Hamilton	George Burston	2	3	1	60	2	Broughshane	"
Lord Upper Ossory	Edmond Purcell	Edward Nugent	2	3	1	60	2	Newmarket	"
Walter Butler	John Rawkins	Patrick Meade	2	3	1	60	—	Carrickfergus	"
Philip Rycant	Esme Clarke	Edward Burby	2	3	1	60	9	Killeleagh	Downe.
Charles Collier, granadiers.	Matthew de Vault, Thomas Finch.	-	2	3	1	60	4	Donoghadee	"
							26	39	
								13	
								780	
								74	

Staff officers :

Richard Crump, chaplain ; William Baxter, adjutant ; William Lupton, quartermaster ; Thomas Baker, chirurgion.



Captains.	Lieutenants.	Ensigns.	Sergeants.	Corporals.	Drummers.	Private men.	New men entered.	Quarters.	Countys.
COLONEL JUSTIN MACARTY'S REGIMENT.									
Justin Macarty, colonel	Francis Carroll	John Hogan	2	3	1	60	2	Cork	Cork.
Sir John FitzGerald, lieutenant-colonel.	William Congreve	Thomas Beverly	2	3	1	60	5	Youghal	"
Francis Carroll, major	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
—no company.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
George Colgrave	Thomas Power	Edmond FitzGerald	2	3	1	60	10	Bandon	Cork.
Henry Porree	Donough Macarty	Michael Farrell	2	3	1	60	2	Charles Fort	"
George Stoughton	John Dallway	Timothy Macarty	2	3	1	60	5	Bandon	"
Richard Lock	Philip Barryoge	Donogh McDonogh	2	3	1	60	17	Cork	"
Sir John Ivory	Thomas Beckett	Charles Callahane	2	3	1	60	13	"	"
Ralph Crofts	Peter Latham	Thomas Ramsey	2	3	1	60	7	Charles Fort	"
Thomas Buckridge	Edward Osborne	Robert Gee	2	3	1	60	5	Cork	"
Thomas Nugent	Dermot MacAuliffe	Callahan McCallahan	2	3	1	60	6	Kinsale	"
John Rooth	Nicholas Carterett	Samuel Salesbury	2	3	1	60	10	Cork	"
Arthur MacMahon	Richard Gardner	Edwin Sandys	2	3	1	60	13	Castlenypark	"
John Burges, grenadiers.	Philip Meagher,	—	2	3	1	60	9	Cork	"
	Garret FitzGerald.	—	2	3	1	60	—	—	—
			26	39	13	780	104		

Staff officers :

Pierce Butler, chaplain ; Henry West, adjutant ; John Hall, quartermaster ; James Gough, chirurgion.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
—  
1686.

XII. 12.—1686.—Officers, soldiers, headquarters—*continued.*

Captains.	Lieutenants.	Ensigns.	Sergeants.	Corporalls.	Drummers.	Private men.	New men entered.	Quarters.	Countys.
COLONEL THEODORE RUSSELL'S REGIMENT.									
Theodore Russell, colonel.	Thomas Oldfield	Henry Folleville	2	3	1	60	7	Galway.	—
Rupert Billingsby, lieutenant-colonel.	Pierce Archbold	Thomas Macgwire	2	3	1	60	3	Limerick.	—
Teig Regan, major	Morgan Lloyd	Rolleston Low	2	3	1	60	18	Ennis.	Clare.
Sir Charles De Vic	Patrick Nash	Edmond Meyrick	2	3	1	60	4	Galway.	Galway.
James Gay	John Pinkny	John Cushin	2	3	1	60	4	Philipstown.	King's.
Francis Rolleston	Edmond Perry	Arthur Fitton	2	3	1	60	4	Galway.	—
James Eastland	William Packington	John Craddock	2	3	1	60	2	"	—
Nicholas Plunkett	Michael Delahide	John Murray	2	3	1	60	12	Kilkenny.	—
Nicholas Darcy	Edward Butler	Christopher Wray	2	3	1	60	53	Maryborow.	Queen's.
Cuconaght Macgwire	Hugh Deane	John Low	2	3	1	60	1	Galway.	—
Henry Thomas	James Howard	Robert Blackny	2	3	1	60	2	Ballinrobe.	Mayo.
Nicholas Arthur	Edward Harwood	Richard Purcell	2	3	1	60	11	Birr.	King's.
Daniel Deering, grana-diers.	Alexander Ramsay		2	3	1	60	3	Athlone.	Roscommon.
	John Culliford.								
			26	39	13	780	124		

Staff officers :

William Jephson, chaplain ; John Poole, adjutant ; John Russell, quartermaster ; William Farran, chirurgion.

	Sergeants.	Corporalls.	Trumpetors.	Drummers.	Hoboyes.	Private men.	New men entered.
Duke of Ormonde's regiment -	—	24	10	—	—	365	31
Earl of Tyrconnell's -	—	24	8	—	—	360	25
Earl of Ardglass's -	—	24	8	—	—	360	41
Horse -	—	72	26	—	—	1,085	97
Colonel Richard Hamilton's regiment, dragoons	£0	30	—	20	20	500	44
Troop of granadiers -	2	3	—	2	2	50	13
Regiment of guards -	39	39	—	26	—	1,170	81
Lord viscount Mountjoy's regiment	26	39	—	13	—	780	78
Lord Forbese's -	26	39	—	13	—	780	151
Sir Thomas Newcomen's -	26	39	—	13	—	780	65
Colonel Thomas Fairfax's -	26	39	—	13	—	780	74
Colonel Justin Macartie's -	26	39	—	13	—	780	104
Colonel Theodore Russell's -	26	39	—	13	—	780	124
Foot -	195	273	—	104	—	5,850	677
Horse -	—	72	26	—	—	1,085	97
Dragoons -	20	30	—	20	20	500	44
Granadiers -	2	3	—	2	2	50	13
Total -	217	378	26	126	22	7,485	831

Endorsed :—"Ireland.—Army."



MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE,  
1686.

## XII. 13.—1686. Royal Hospital at Kilmainham.<sup>1</sup>

1686, November 20.—A list of the officers, soldiers, and servants, belonging to the Hospitall of king Charles II. :

Collonell John Jeffreys, master.—Henry Gascoygne, esquire, treasurer.—William Robinson, esquire, register.—Mr. James Gilbert, chaplain.—Joachim Falconberg, esquire, ayd-major.—Mr. Charles Thompson, chirurgion.—Mr. David Williams, reader.—Phillip Stockton, chirurgion's mate.—Nathaniel Leake, yeoman of fuel.—Peter Goodwin, providore.—Daniel Lyford, baker.—Christopher Daulton, cooke.—John Gaffney, under-cooke.—Robert Griffith, scullery-man.—Rowlan Davis, assistant scullery-man.—Edward Hogan, Thomas Alsuck, turnspits.—Robert Edmonds, Thomas Straughan, providore's assistants.—Francis Stoe, hall-keeper.—John Drury, for the infirmary.—Thomas Pugh, chamber-keeper.—John Lynon, water-drawer.—Edward Wilks, messenger.—Patrick Meyler, clerk.—The master's four servants.

### Duke of Ormonde's regiment.—Horse :

Richard Cullham, John Griffin, George Paddison, William Adams, Jonathan Parker, John Serjeant, Bryan Goghayan, Nicholas Horner, John Jones, Christopher Robuck, William Martin, John Raw, John Buckridge, Francis Delahay.

### Earle of Ardglass's regiment.—Horse :

John Transome, Michael Deale, John Webb, John Ewer, Richard Fryar, John Williams, Owen Williams, Edward Price, George Budd, John Fountaine.

### Earle of Tyrconnell's regiment.—Horse :

George Glover, Edward Mand, Adam Oxley, Richard Southwell, Christopher Ranton, Francis Payne, Edward Sharp, Thomas Tucker, Peter Thomas, Mathew Whaley, William Cornwallis, Edward Dekins, Richard Banister, William Large, Morgan Byrne.

### Colonel Forbess's regiment.—Foote :

Thomas Bevans, Richard Blaker, David Bruce, James Jones, Thomas Gardiner, John Clark, Thomas Browne, Gilbert Cunningham, Hugh Nicholas, Gerald Penrudoek, Christopher Wells, John Hall, Michael Lissington, Thomas Harding, Nicholas Robarts, Thomas Jenkins, Anthony Curtis, Griffith Jones, junior, Governor Newcomen, Thomas Richards, Richard Kingsberry.

### Lord Mountjoy's regiment.—Foote :

John Hancock, John Flower, David Reece, Lewis Jones, Robert Birchwood, William Davis, Tobias Bourke, Oswald Hill, Oliver Talbott, William Games, Richard Phillips, Thomas Martin, John Kirbey, Richard Hodge, William Crowle, Thomas Cullham, John Scott, Alex Turnor.

### Sir Thomas Newcomen's regiment.—Foote :

Henry Druce, Thomas Lyndoll, Daniell Moore, Robert Wogan, Lewis Williams, Henry Hall, William Atkinson, John Gammey,

<sup>1</sup> Established under charter dated 26 November, 1683-4, for the "reception and entertainment" of "ancient, maimed and infirm soldiers."

William Humphreys, Henry Burton, Francis Glasse, James Leversege, William Lloyd, Anthony Bullard, Michael Grace, John Williams, Richard Harrison, junior, Allen Belldam, Anthony Netlingham, Daniel Knott.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
—  
1686.

Major-generall McCarthy's regiment.—Foote :

Jenkin Harris, John Pape, Richard Smith, Bryan Rooth, Richard Harrison, senior, Griffith Jones, John Perkin, Richard Graham, John Aichin, Thomas Gwyn, Griffith Evans, Anthony Crow, Giles Blunt, Thomas Moore, Joseph Pepwell, John Walier, John Meredith, Henry Pengelly, Outherie McDowall, Richard Frignell.

Colonel Thomas Fairfax's regiment.—Foote :

Roger Blisse, Thomas Bramsby, Nicholas Ganney, John Ingram, David Phillip, Anthony Able, David Jones, William Loe, Robert Pocock, Thomas Spindler, Thomas Saunders, John Smith, Richard England, Richard Maunders, Phillip Steele, Andrew Robarts, Alexander Hambley, Ros. Hennecott, Robert Leaths, Anthony Day, Rowland Protheroe.

Colonel Theodore Russell's regiment.—Foote :

Henry Hodge, John Smith, William Warden, Robert Bassett, Griffith Bowen, John Feild, Robert Candler, John Fletcher, William Priest, Francis Browne, Arthur Pugh, Robert Hutchinson, David Bevans, John Harrison, Edward Tallick, William Hewetson, Henry Young, James Waggott, Thomas Whitehead, William Traherne.

Earle of Ossory's regiment.—Guards :

Leonard Baines, William Hill, William Weale, George Harrison, William Williams, Thomas Hetherington, Clement Hall, Phillip Mitchell, Richard Towsey, Thomas Vaughan, William Benson, William Jackson, John Tod, Robert Parrey, Adrian Martin, Roger Geary, Thomas Lawrence, Richard Sherrard, John Adams, Thomas Bullen, Henry Chason, Robert Jones, Thomas Pledger, William Paggett, Philip Blenner Hassett, Anthony Joyner, Richard Mullin, John Chaney, John Warrener, William Russell, Henry Meredith.

Earle Dumbarton's regiment.—Horse and foot guards :

William Aughamooty, Charles Syncocks, Henry Dutton, Daniell Rosse, Samuel Sheppy, Stephen Bowen, John Harrington, Richard Benfeild, Caleb Proctor, Darby Doran

Endorsed :—"List of men in the Hospital at Kilmainham, 20th November, 1686."

XII. 14.—1686. Regiment of Duke of Ormonde :

"A list of the officers in his grace the duke of Ormonde's regiment :"

—	Lieutenants.	Ensignes.
James, Duke of Ormonde, colonell.	Thomas Arthur.	Thomas Stanley.
Sir Charles Feilding, lieutenant-colonell.	William Gilbert.	Roger Feilding.
Rupert Billingsby, major.	George Stocktor.	Charles Povey.

MSS. OF  
MARQUIS OF  
ORMONDE.  
1686.

XII. 14.—1686. Regiment of the Duke of Ormonde—*concluded*.

—	Lieutenants.	Ensignes.
<p>Captains.</p> <p>Oliver Long, king's company.</p> <p>Richard Morris.</p> <p>John Margetson.</p> <p>Edward Foord.</p> <p>Thomas Flower.</p> <p>Francis Chantrell.</p> <p>Richard Farley.</p> <p>Anthony Rodney.</p> <p>Viscount Gilmoy.</p> <p>John Baskervill.</p>	<p>Francis Gordon.</p> <p>Thomas Ketson.</p> <p>John Bucknall.</p> <p>Henry Paggett.</p> <p>Charles Beaverly.</p> <p>William Norwood.</p> <p>John Farley.</p> <p>Robert Poynts.</p> <p>Edward Woolfe.</p> <p>Joseph Stopford.</p>	<p>William Usher.</p> <p>William Moore.</p> <p>Edward Wybourn.</p> <p>William Flower.</p> <p>George Withers.</p> <p>Ber. Tesseen, lieutenant.</p> <p>John Cawfeild.</p> <p>Sam. Buck.</p> <p>John Davis.</p> <p>Robert Margetson.</p>

William Floyde, chaplaine; Thomas Allen, adjutant; John Rigby, quarter-master; Charles Thompson, chyrurgion; Robert Welden, mate; Edmond Palmer, drummer-major.

Endorsed :—"A list of the duke of Ormonde's officers, 1686."



## HISTORICAL MANUSCRIPTS COMMISSION.

Date.	—	Size.	Sessional Paper.	Price.
1870 (Re-printed 1874.)	FIRST REPORT, WITH APPENDIX - - Contents :— ENGLAND. House of Lords; Cambridge Colleges; Abingdon, and other Corporations, &c. SCOTLAND. Advocates' Library, Glasgow Corporation, &c. IRELAND. Dublin, Cork, and other Corporations, &c.	f'cap	[C. 55]	s. d. 1 6
1871	SECOND REPORT, WITH APPENDIX, AND INDEX TO THE FIRST AND SECOND REPORTS - - - - Contents :— ENGLAND. House of Lords; Cambridge Colleges; Oxford Colleges; Monastery of Dominican Friars at Woodchester, Duke of Bedford, Earl Spencer, &c. SCOTLAND. Aberdeen and St. Andrew's Universities, &c. IRELAND. Marquis of Ormonde; Dr. Lyons, &c.	"	[C. 441]	3 10
1872	THIRD REPORT, WITH APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - - Contents :— ENGLAND. House of Lords; Cambridge Colleges; Stonyhurst College; Bridgewater and other Corporations; Duke of Northumberland, Marquis of Lansdowne, Marquis of Bath, &c. SCOTLAND. University of Glasgow; Duke of Montrose, &c. IRELAND. Marquis of Ormonde; Black Book of Limerick, &c.	"	[C. 673]	[Re-printing]
1873	FOURTH REPORT, WITH APPENDIX. PART I. - - - - Contents :— ENGLAND. House of Lords; Westminster Abbey; Cambridge and Oxford Colleges; Cinque Ports, Hythe, and other Corporations, Marquis of Bath, Earl of Denbigh, &c. SCOTLAND. Duke of Argyll, &c. IRELAND. Trinity College, Dublin; Marquis of Ormonde.	"	[C. 857]	6 8
1873	DITTO. PART II. INDEX - - -	"	[C. 857i.]	2 6
1876	FIFTH REPORT, WITH APPENDIX. PART I. - Contents :— ENGLAND. House of Lords; Oxford and Cambridge Colleges; Dean and Chapter of Canterbury; Rye, Lydd, and other Corporations, Duke of Sutherland, Marquis of Lansdowne, Reginald Cholmondeley, Esq., &c. SCOTLAND. Earl of Aberdeen, &c.	"	[C. 1432]	7 0
"	DITTO. PART II. INDEX - - -	"	[C. 1432 i.]	3 6

Date.		Size.	Sessional Paper.	Price.
1877	SIXTH REPORT, WITH APPENDIX. PART I. - Contents :— ENGLAND. House of Lords; Oxford and Cambridge Colleges; Lambeth Palace; Black Book of the Archdeacon of Canterbury; Bridport, Wallingford, and other Corporations; Lord Leconfield, Sir Reginald Graham, Sir Henry Ingilby, &c. SCOTLAND. Duke of Argyll, Earl of Moray, &c. IRELAND. Marquis of Ormonde. DITTO. PART II. INDEX (Reprinted 1893)	f cap	[C.1745]	s. d. 8 6
1879	SEVENTH REPORT, WITH APPENDIX. PART I. - Contents :— House of Lords; County of Somerset; Earl of Egmont, Sir Frederick Graham, Sir Harry Verney, &c. DITTO. PART II. APPENDIX AND INDEX - Contents :— Duke of Athole, Marquis of Ormonde, S. F. Livingstone, Esq., &c.	,,	[C.2102] [C.2340]	1 10 [Re-printing]
1881	EIGHTH REPORT, WITH APPENDIX AND INDEX. PART I. - Contents :— List of collections examined, 1869-1880. ENGLAND. House of Lords; Duke of Marlborough; Magdalen College, Oxford; Royal College of Physicians; Queen Anne's Bounty Office; Corporations of Chester, Leicester, &c. IRELAND. Marquis of Ormonde, Lord Emly, The O'Connor Don, Trinity College, Dublin, &c.	,,	[C.2340 i.] [C.3040]	[Re-printing] 8 6
1881	DITTO. PART II. APPENDIX AND INDEX - Contents :— The Duke of Manchester	,,	[C.3040 i.]	1 9
1881	DITTO. PART III. APPENDIX AND INDEX Contents :— The Earl of Ashburnham.	,,	[C.3040 ii.]	1 4
1883	NINTH REPORT, WITH APPENDIX AND INDEX. PART I. - Contents :— St. Paul's and Canterbury Cathedrals; Eton College; Carlisle, Yarmouth, Canterbury, and Barnstaple Corporations, &c.	,,	[C.3773]	[Re-printing]
1884	DITTO. PART II. APPENDIX AND INDEX - Contents :— ENGLAND. House of Lords, Earl of Leicester; C. Pole Gell, Alfred Morrison, Esqs., &c. SCOTLAND. Lord Elphinstone, H. C. Maxwell Stuart, Esq., &c. IRELAND. Duke of Leinster, Marquis of Drogheda, &c.	,,	[C.3773 i.]	6 3
1884	DITTO. PART III. APPENDIX AND INDEX - Contents :— Mrs. Stopford Sackville.	,,	[C.3773 ii.]	1 7

Date.		Size.	Sessional Paper.	Price.
				s. d.
1883	CALENDAR OF THE MANUSCRIPTS OF THE MARQUIS OF SALISBURY, K.G. (or CECIL MSS.). PART I. - - - -	8vo.	[C.3777]	[Re-printing]
1888	Do. PART II. - - - -	"	[C.5463]	3 5
1889	Do. PART III. - - - -	"	[C. 5889 v.]	2 1
1892	Do. PART IV. - - - -	"	[C.6823]	2 11
1894	Do. PART V. - - - -	"	[C.7574]	2 6
1885	TENTH REPORT - - - - This is introductory to the following :—	"	[C.4548]	0 3½
1885	(1.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - - The Earl of Eglinton, Sir J. S. Maxwell, Bart., and C. S. H. D. Moray, C. F. Weston Underwood, G. W. Digby, Esqs.	"	[C.4575]	[Re-printing]
1885	(2.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - - The Family of Gawdy.	"	[C.4576 iii.]	1 4
1885	(3.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - - Wells Cathedral.	"	[C.4576 ii.]	2 0
1885	(4.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - - The Earl of Westmorland; Capt. Stewart; Lord Stafford; Sir N. W. Throckmorton, Stonhurst College; Sir P. T. Mainwaring, Misses Boycott, Lord Muncaster, M.P., Capt. J. F. Bagot, Earl of Kilmorey, Earl of Powis, Rev. T. S. Hill and others, the Corporations of Kendal, Wenlock, Bridgnorth, Eye, Plymouth, and the County of Essex.	"	[C.4576]	3 6
1885	(5.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - - The Marquis of Ormonde, Earl of Fingall, Corporations of Galway, Waterford, the Sees of Dublin and Ossory, the Jesuits in Ireland.	"	[C. 4576 i.]	[Re-printing]
1887	(6.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - - The Marquis of Abergavenny, Lord Braye, G. F. Luttrell, P. P. Bouverie, W. Bromley Davenport, M.P., R. T. Balfour, Esquires.	"	[C.5242]	1 7
1887	ELEVENTH REPORT - - - - This is introductory to the following :—	"	[C. 5060 vi.]	0 3
1887	(1.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - - H. D. Skrine, Esq., Salvetti Correspondence.	"	[C.5060]	1 1
1887	(2.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - - House of Lords. 1678-1688.	"	[C. 5060 i.]	2 0
1887	(3.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - - Corporations of Southampton and Lynn.	"	[C. 5060 ii.]	1 8
1887	(4.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - - The Marquis Townshend.	"	[C. 5060 iii.]	2 6



Date.	—	Size.	Sessional Paper.	Price.
1887	(5.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - The Earl of Dartmouth.	8vo	[C. 5060 iv.]	s. d. 2 8
1887	(6.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - The Duke of Hamilton.	"	[C. 5060 v.]	1 6
1888	(7.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - The Duke of Leeds, Marchioness of Waterford, Lord Hothfield, &c.; Bridgwater Trust Office, Reading Corporation, Inner Temple Library.	"	[C.5612]	2 0
1890	TWELFTH REPORT - This is introductory to the following:—	"	[C.5889]	0 3
1888	(1.) APPENDIX - The Earl Cowper, K.G. (Coke MSS., at Melbourne Hall, Derby) Vol. I.	"	[C.5472]	2 7
1888	(2.) APPENDIX - Ditto. Vol. II.	"	[C.5613]	2 5
1889	(3.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - Ditto. Vol. III.	"	[C. 5889 i.]	1 4
1888	(4.) APPENDIX - The Duke of Rutland, G.C.B. Vol. I.	"	[C.5614]	3 2
1891	(5.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - Ditto. Vol. II.	"	[C. 5889 ii.]	2 0
1889	(6.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - House of Lords, 1689-1690.	"	[C. 5889 iii.]	2 1
1890	(7.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - S. H. le Fleming, Esq., of Rydal.	"	[C. 5889 iv.]	1 11
1891	(8.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - The Duke of Athole, K.T., and the Earl of Home.	"	[C.6338]	1 0
1891	(9.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - The Duke of Beaufort, K.G., the Earl of Donoughmore, J. H. Gurney, W. W. B. Hulton, R. W. Ketton, G. A. Aitken, P. V. Smith, Esqs.; Bishop of Ely; Cathedrals of Ely, Gloucester, Lincoln, and Peterborough; Corporations of Gloucester, Higham Ferrers, and Newark; Southwell Minster; Lincoln District Registry.	"	[C. 6338 i.]	2 6
1891	(10.) APPENDIX AND INDEX The First Earl of Charlemont. Vol. I. 1745-1783.	"	[C. 6338 ii.]	1 11
1892	THIRTEENTH REPORT - This is introductory to the following:—	"	[C.6827]	0 3
1891	(1.) APPENDIX - The Duke of Portland. Vol. I.	"	[C.6474]	3 0
	(2.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - Ditto. Vol. II.	"	[C. 6827 i.]	2 0
1892	(3.) APPENDIX. J B. Fortescue, Esq. Vol. I.	"	[C.6660]	2 7

Date.	—	Size.	Sessional Paper.	Price.
1892	(4.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - Corporations of Rye, Hastings, and Hereford. Capt. F. C. Loder-Symonds, E. R. Wodehouse, M.P., J. Dovaston, Esqs., Sir T. Barrett Lennard, Bart., Rev. W. D. Macray, and Earl of Dartmouth (Supplementary Report).	8vo.	[C.6810]	s. d. 2 4
1892	(5.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - House of Lords, 1690-1691.	„	[C.6822]	2 4
1893	(6.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - Sir William FitzHerbert, Earl of Ancaster, &c.	„	[C.7166]	1 4
1894	(7.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - The Earl of Lonsdale.	„	[C.7241]	1 3
1894	(8.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - The First Earl of Charlemont. Vol. II. 1784-1799.	„	[C.7424]	1 11
	FOURTEENTH REPORT. This will be introductory to the following :—			
	(1.) APPENDIX AND INDEX. The Duke of Rutland, G.C.B. Vol. III.	„	[C.7476]	1 11
1894	(2.) APPENDIX. The Duke of Portland. Vol. III. -	„	[C.7569]	2 8
1894	(3.) APPENDIX AND INDEX. The Duke of Roxburghe; Sir H. H. Campbell; the Earl of Strathmore; and the Countess Dowager of Seafeld.	„	[C.7570]	1 2
1894	(4.) APPENDIX AND INDEX. Lord Kenyon - - -	„	[C.7571]	2 10
	(5.) APPENDIX. J. B. Fortescue, Esq. Vol. II. -	<i>In the Press.</i>		
	(6.) APPENDIX AND INDEX. House of Lords, 1692, &c. - -	<i>Ditto.</i>		
	(7.) APPENDIX. The Marquess of Ormonde - -	<i>Ditto.</i>		

*Stationery Office,  
April 1895.*





HISTORICAL MANUSCRIPTS COMMISSION.

---

FOURTEENTH REPORT, APPENDIX, PART VII.

---

THE  
**MANUSCRIPTS**  
OF  
THE MARQUIS OF ORMONDE,  
PRESERVED AT  
THE CASTLE, KILKENNY.  
VOL. I.

---

*Presented to both Houses of Parliament by Command of Her Majesty.*

---



LONDON:  
PRINTED FOR HER MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE,  
BY EYRE AND SPOTTISWOODE,  
PRINTERS TO THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY.

And to be purchased, either directly or through any Bookseller, from  
EYRE AND SPOTTISWOODE, EAST HARDING STREET, FLEET STREET, E.C., and  
32, ABINGDON STREET, WESTMINSTER, S.W.; or  
JOHN MENZIES & Co., 12, HANOVER STREET, EDINBURGH, and  
90, WEST NILE STREET, GLASGOW; or  
HODGES, FIGGIS, & Co., LIMITED, 104, GRAFTON STREET, DUBLIN.

1895.

[C.—7678.] *Price 1s. 10d.*

# SALE OF GOVERNMENT PUBLICATIONS.

The under-mentioned Firms have been appointed sole Agents for the sale of Government Publications, including Parliamentary Reports and Papers, Acts of Parliament, Record Office Publications, &c., &c., and all such works can be purchased from them either directly or through retail booksellers, who, under the provisions of the sale agency contracts, are entitled to a discount of 25 per cent. from the selling prices:—

## IN ENGLAND:—

For all publications *excepting* Ordnance and Geological Maps, the Hydrographical Works of the Admiralty, and Patent Office Publications:—**MESSRS. EYRE AND SPOTTISWOODE**, East Harding Street, E.C.

For Ordnance and Geological Maps:—**MR. E. STANFORD**, Cockspur Street, S.W.

For Hydrographical Works of the Admiralty:—**MR. J. D. POTTER**, 31, Poultry, E.C.

Patent Office Publications are sold at the Patent Office.

For all Publications *excepting* the Hydrographical Works of the Admiralty and Patent Office Publications:

**IN SCOTLAND:—MESSRS. JOHN MENZIES & Co.**, 12, Hanover Street, Edinburgh, and 90, West Nile Street, Glasgow.

**IN IRELAND:—MESSRS. HODGES, FIGGIS, & Co., LIMITED**, 104, Grafton Street, Dublin.

The following is a list of some of the more important Parliamentary and other Publications recently issued:—

## Parliamentary:

### Statutes—

*Public General*, Session 1894. With Index, Tables, &c. Cloth. Price 3s.

*Second Revised Edition*. By authority. Vol. I. A.D. 1235-1713. Vol. II. A.D.

1714-1800. Vol. III. A.D. 1801-1814. Vol. IV. A.D. 1814-1830. Vol. V.

A.D. 1830-1836. Vol. VI. A.D. 1837-1842. Vol. VII. A.D. 1843-1846. Vol.

VIII. A.D. 1847-1852. Roy. 8vo. Boards. Price 7s. 6d. each.

*Revised Editions*. Tables showing subsequent Repeals, effected by Acts of Session

57 & 58 Vict. 1894. Roy. 8vo. 34 pp. Stitched. Price 6d.

*Statutes in Force*. Index to. Twelfth Edition. To the end of the Session

55 & 56 Vict. (1892). Roy. 8vo. 1,332 pp. Cloth. Price 10s.

*Statutory Rules and Orders* other than those of a Local, Personal, or Temporary

Character. With a List of the more important Statutory Orders of a Local

Character arranged in classes; and an Index. Roy. 8vo. Boards. Issued

in the years 1890, 1891, 1892, and 1893. Price 10s. each.

*Statutory Rules and Orders* in force on 1st January 1893. Index to. Price 10s.

Local and Private Acts, Session 1894, complete, with an Index.

Price 3d. per four pages.

[C. 2340—I.] 1879 (reprinted). HISTORICAL MANUSCRIPTS COMMISSION. Seventh Report. Part II. Price 3s. 6d.

[C. 3777.] 1883 (reprinted). DITTO. (Cecil MSS.) Part I. Price 3s. 5d.

[C. 7493.] AMALGAMATION OF LONDON COMMISSION. Report (with Maps). Price 1s. 3d.

[C. 7493—I.] DITTO. Evidence (with Digest and Index). Price 5s.

[C. 7493—II.] DITTO. Appendices (with Index). Price 5s. 7d.

[C. 7565.] LABOUR DEPARTMENT. First Report on the work of, with Statistics. 1893-4. Price 9d.

[C. 7579.] UNITED STATES TARIFF ACT, 1894. Rates leviable under, compared with Rates under Act, 1890. Price 9d.

[C. 7596.] AFRICA. Report on the Niger Coast Protectorate, 1891 to 1894. Price 5d.

[C. 7608.] FACTORY STATISTICS. Report of Departmental Committee on. Price 4½d.

[C. 7609.] MINING AND MINERAL STATISTICS. Report of Departmental Committee on. Price 3d.

[C. 7602.] INDIAN TARIFF ACT AND THE COTTON DUTIES, 1894. Papers respecting.

Price 6d.

H.C. 305/94. COMPANIES WINDING-UP. Third Report. 1893. Price 9d.

AGRICULTURE, ROYAL COMMISSION. Reports of the Commissioners and Assistant Commissioners, with Minutes of Evidence, &c., are in course of publication.

MINES. Reports of Her Majesty's Inspectors for the Year 1893, with Summaries of the Statistical Portion, under the provisions of the Coal Mines Regulation Act, 1887, Metalliferous Mines Regulation Acts, 1872-1875, Slate Mines (Gunpowder) Act, 1882 (complete set). Price 9s. 11d.

MINES worked in the year 1893, List of. Price 2s.

MINES ABANDONED. List of the Plans of. Corrected to 31st December 1893. Price 7d.



- The following appear periodically, and can be subscribed for:—  
**TRADE OF THE UNITED KINGDOM WITH BRITISH POSSESSIONS AND FOREIGN COUNTRIES,** showing the Quantities and the Declared Value of the Articles.  
The Proceedings of Parliament in Public and Private Business are published daily—  
House of Lords, price 1d. per 4 pp.; House of Commons, 1d. per 8 pp.  
**TRADE REPORTS** of the several British Colonies, with information relative to their population and general condition.  
**TRADE REPORTS** by Her Majesty's Representatives in Foreign Countries, and Reports on Commercial and General Interests.
- 
- State Trials**, being Reports of the Chief State Trials which have taken place between 1820 and the present time, published under the supervision of a Committee appointed by the Lord Chancellor:—  
Roy. 8vo. Vol. I. 1820-1823. (1888.) Vol. II. 1823-1831. (1889.) Vol. III. 1831-1840. (1891.) Vol. IV. 1839-1843. (1892.) Vol. V. 1843-44. (1894.) Vol. VI. 1844-1848. Price 10s. each.
- Challenger, H.M.S.** A Report on the Scientific Results of the voyage of, during the years 1873-76, under the command of Captain George S. Nares, R.N., F.R.S., and Captain Frank Turle Thomson, R.N. Prepared under the superintendence of the late Sir C. Wyville Thomson, Knt., F.R.S.; and now of John Murray, Ph.D., V.P.R.S.E.  
This Report is now completed, by the issue of the Summary Volume, in two parts price 80s.
- Africa by Treaty.** The Map of. By Sir Edward Hertslet, K.C.B. Vol. I. Abyssinia to Great Britain (Colonies). Nos. 1 to 102, with numerous Maps. Vol. II. Great Britain and France to Zanzibar. Nos. 103 to 208, with Appendix and Index. Price 31s. 6d. the two vols.
- Europe by Treaty.** The Map of. By Sir Edward Hertslet, K.C.B. Vol. IV. Nos. 452-625. 1875-1891. Price 1l. 11s. 6d.
- Military:—**  
**ALLOWANCES OF THE ARMY.** Regulations for the. 1894. Price 1s.  
**ARMY BOOK** for the British Empire. 1893. Price 5s.  
**ENGINEERING. MILITARY. INSTRUCTION IN.** Part I. Field Defences. 6th edition. Price 2s.  
**FORTIFICATION AND MILITARY ENGINEERING.** Text Book of. Part II. Price 6s.  
**LAW. MILITARY.** Manual of. 1894. Price 2s. 6d.  
**MEDICAL STAFF CORPS.** Manual for. 1894. Price 1s. 6d.  
**MILITARY COLLEGE, SANDHURST.** Syllabus of Instruction at. 1895. Price 3d.  
**MILITARY REGULATIONS AND ORDERS FOR THE ARMY.** 1894. Price 1s. 6d.  
**POSITION FINDING INSTRUMENTS.** Handbook for. 1894. Price 3d.  
**QUEEN'S REGULATIONS AND ORDERS FOR THE ARMY.** 1894. Price 1s. 6d.
- Naval:—**  
**DOCK BOOK**, 1894. Containing dimensions of the Docks, &c., &c. of the World. Price 7s. 6d.
- Local Government Act, 1894:—**Various Circulars and Rules as to Nomination and Election are in course of publication.
- Infectious Diseases.** Hospitals for. Supplement to Tenth Annual Report of the Local Government Board, 1880-81. Reprinted, with slight amendments, from Command Paper (C. 3290). Price 5s.
- Poor Laws.** Administration and operation of, in 1834. First Report of the Commissioners. (Reprinted, 1894.) Price 2s. 6d.
- Financial relations between Great Britain and Ireland.** Memorandum presented to the Royal Commissioners. Price 5½d.
- Land Registry.** Land Transfer Act, 1875. General Instructions as to the Registration and Transfer of Land; with Act, Rules, and Orders, Fees, and Index. Price 1s.
- EXAMPLES OF MODES OF REGISTRATION.** Certificates, Registers, &c., &c., in use in the Land Registry. Price 2s. 6d.
- Geological:—**  
**THE JURASSIC ROCKS OF BRITAIN.** Vol. I., Price 8s. 6d. Vol. II., Price 12s. Vol. III., Price 7s. 6d. Vol. IV., Price 10s.
- Agriculture, Board of.** Journal of the. No. 2, December, 1894. Price 6d.
- Emigrants' Information Office**, 31, Broadway, Westminster. Publications issued by, viz.:—  
**Colonies, Handbooks for.** 8vo. Wrapper.  
No. 1. Canada. 2. New South Wales. 3. Victoria. 4. South Australia.  
5. Queensland. 6. Western Australia. 7. Tasmania. 8. New Zealand.  
9. Cape Colony. 10. Natal. Price 1d. each.  
No. 11. Professional Handbook dealing with Professions in the Colonies.  
12. Emigration Statutes and General Handbook. Price 3d. each.  
No. 13 (viz., Nos. 1 to 12 in cloth). Price 2s.
- Consular Reports, Summary of.** America, North and South. December 1894. Price 2d.
- Intending Emigrants, Information for:—**Argentine Republic, price 2d.  
California, price 1d. Ceylon, price 1d. Maryland, price 1d. South African Republic, price 2d. West Indies, price 2d.
- Board of Trade Journal**, of Tariff and Trade Notices and Miscellaneous Commercial Information. Published on the 15th of each Month. Price 6d. Index to Vols. 1 to 14. Price 2s.
- Kew: Royal Botanic Gardens.** Bulletins of Miscellaneous Information. Volume for 1894. 8vo. Boards. Price 3s., and Monthly parts, 1895, price 4d.



HISTORICAL MANUSCRIPTS COMMISSION.

---

FOURTEENTH REPORT, APPENDIX, PART VII.

---

THE  
MANUSCRIPTS  
OF  
THE MARQUIS OF ORMONDE,  
PRESERVED AT  
THE CASTLE, KILKENNY.  
VOL. I.

---

Presented to both Houses of Parliament by Command of Her Majesty.

---



LONDON:  
PRINTED FOR HER MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE,  
BY EYRE AND SPOTTISWOODE,  
PRINTERS TO THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY.

And to be purchased, either directly or through any Bookseller, from  
EYRE AND SPOTTISWOODE, EAST HARDING STREET, FLEET STREET, E.C., and  
32, ABINGDON STREET, WESTMINSTER, S.W.; or  
JOHN MENZIES & Co., 12, HANOVER STREET, EDINBURGH, and  
90, WEST NILE STREET, GLASGOW; or  
HODGES, FIGGIS, & Co., LIMITED, 104, GRAFTON STREET, DUBLIN.

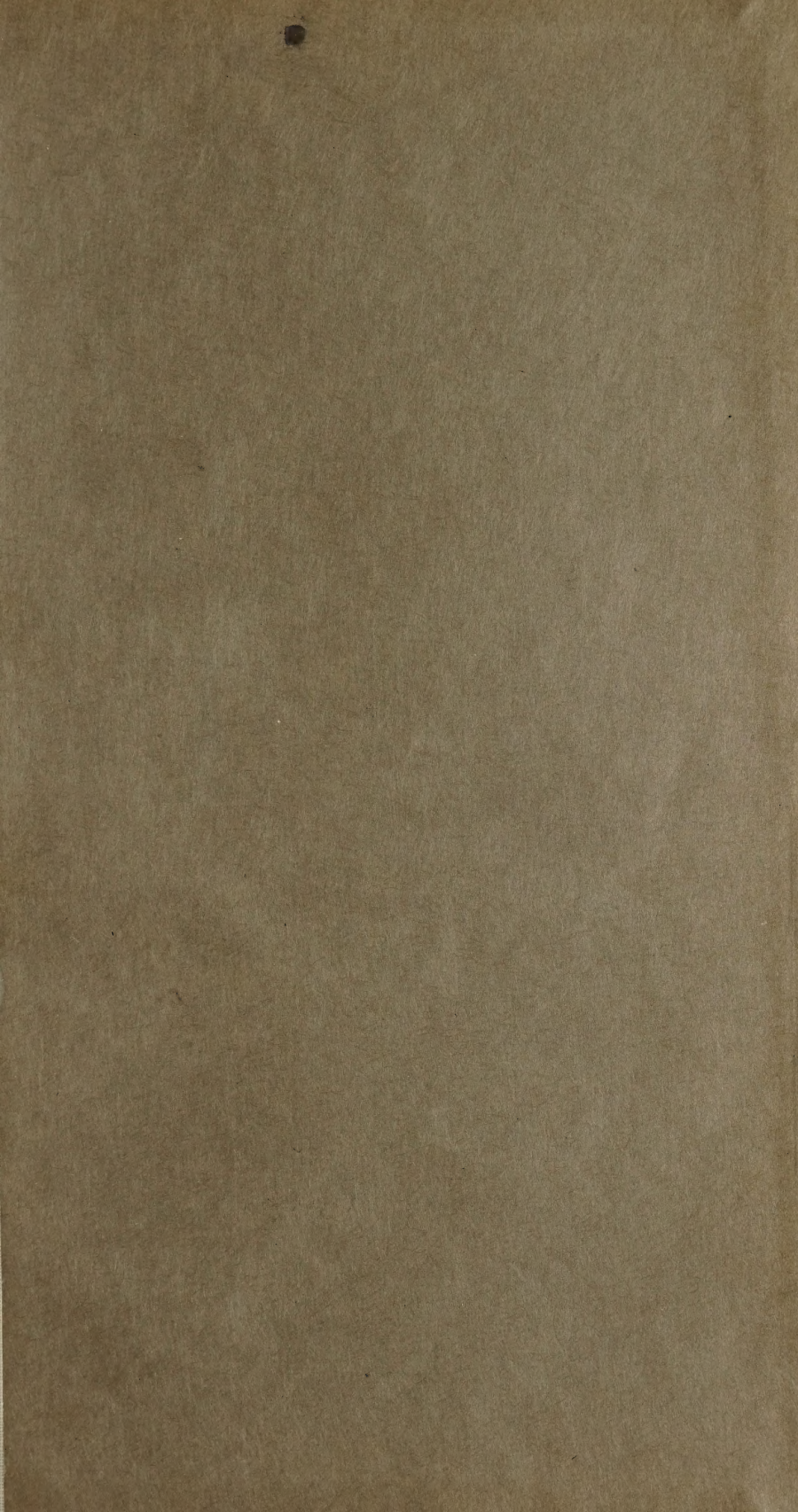
---

1895.





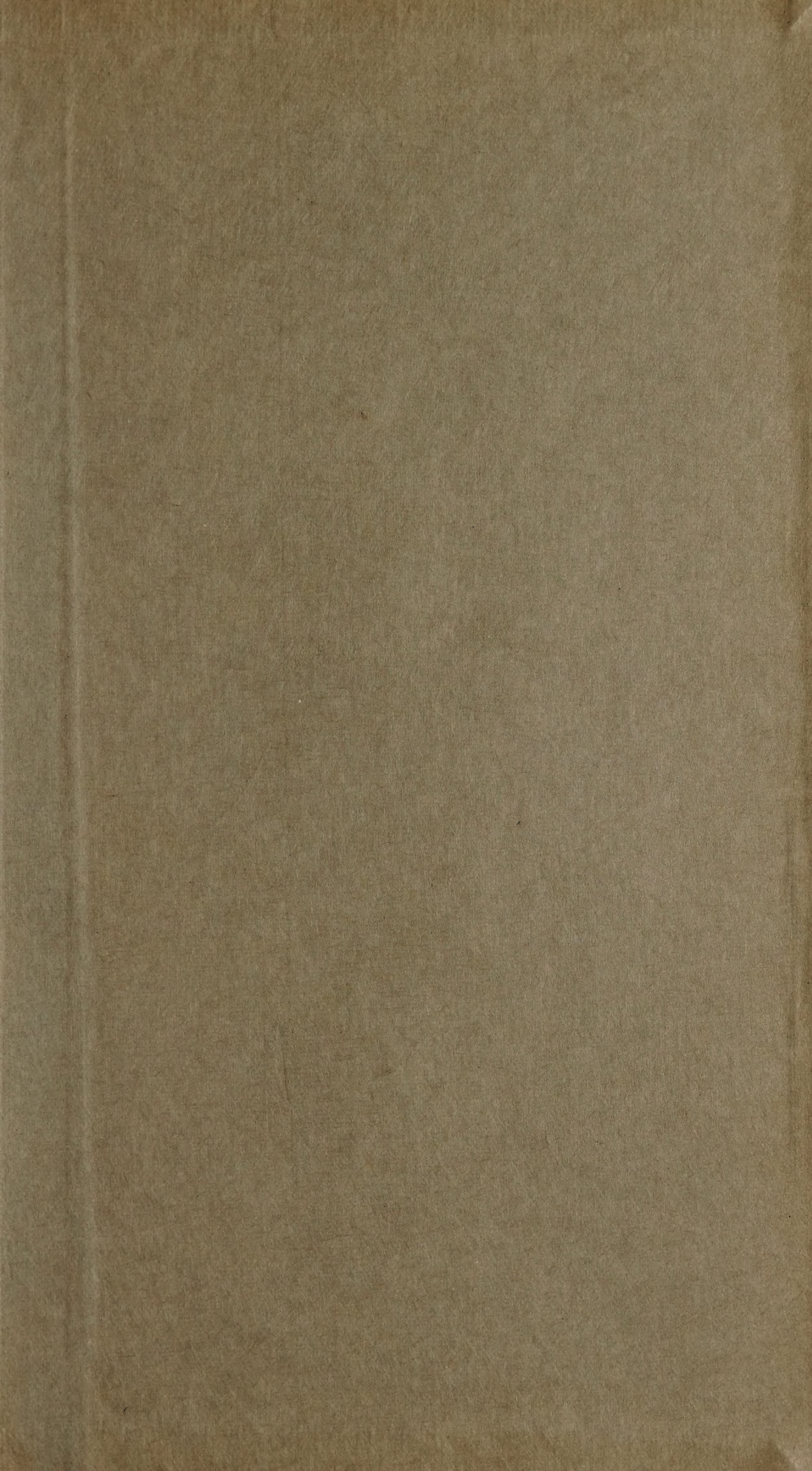














UNIVERSITY OF ILLINOIS-URBANA



3 0112 082295715